

Ame[®]vi **DĒicĀ 1**

Avgiv Ckĭi nekĭm Kwi tZ cwi

Ame[®]vi mnvqK 1 cob, Zvni ci DĒi cĀvb Ki^b Ges DĒi cĀu WwK thvM GB wKvrbq cvvBq w^{Db}:

Ame[®]vi
R ic l e :80,
XvKv 1000, evsj v[^]k

bxĭPi cĀkĕ mWV DĒi cĀvĭbi Rb^o **Ame[®]vi** 0 mnvqK 1 t^uĀZ cvĭb| Bnv mWV DĒi cvBĭZ AvcbvĭK mnvĭh^o Kwi te| cĀZ^o Kiu cĀkĕ DĒi cvBĭZ Ame[®]vi mnvqĭKi cĀkĕ cvĭk th b^oĭ Dĭj E^o i^onvqĭQ tmB tmKkĭb m^oĕ^o DĒi cwi qv hvBĭe|

- 1| Ame[®]vi mnvqK 1 cvV Ki^b, Zvni ci ^oBu mWV evĭK^o i cvĭk^o X^o ij Lp|
 NĀNĀNĀ gvbĭli kixĭi bKĀnv GKRb mĭoKZĭ cĀvY|
 NĀNĀNĀ gvbĭli bKĀnv nBj j ĩ j ĩ ermĭi i mĭgveKvĭki dj|
 NĀNĀNĀ gvbĭli bKĀnv GKRb mĭ ĩ mĭoKĒĭKB vĭ^o R Kĭi|

Ame[®]vi cvĭVi Ask^o ij Avevĭ cob, cvĭkĭ^o b^oĭ ij epSĭZ mnvĭh^o Kwi te, cĀkĕ ij tKvb ^ov nBĭZ Kiv nBqvĭQ| Zvni ci th evK^o u mZ^o Zvni cvĭk ūmĀ Ges thiu wĭ^o v Zvni cvĭk^o ūngĀ tMvj wPy w^{Db}|

- 2| m wĭ - AvKvĭki bĭĭĀ Ckĭi i nĭ^o ĭ Kg^o
 m wĭ - nekĭepvĒ GK AvKvĭ^o ĭK NUbvi dj v dj |
 m wĭ - Ckĭi GB nekĭi iĭcKvi Ges mĭoKĒĭĭ|
 m wĭ - AĭbK ^oeĀvĭbK gbv tj vK Ckĭi nekĭm Kĭi b|
- 3| m wĭ - Ckĭi Avgvĭ^o i mĭnZ e^o w^o MZ m^o ūK^o i ĩ^o Kwi tZ AvBĭmb|
- 4| m wĭ - Ckĭi Zvni cĀZgĭĒ^o Z gvbĭĭK mĭo Kwi qvĭQb|
 m wĭ - Ckĭi i wqšĭ ĩ^o gZvi ^oemk^o nBj tĀĭ |
- 5| m wĭ - Ckĭi GKRB ^oqv j y l mnvĭf^o wZkĭj wZv|
 m wĭ - Ckĭi GB cv^o exĭZ GKRb gvbĭĭ iĭc Avm^o qmĀtj b|
 m wĭ - hxi^o i avgvĭ GKRb gvbĭĭ wĀtj b, Ckĭi bb|
 m wĭ - hxi^o Ckĭi ĭK cĀkĭk Kwi qmĀtj b|
 m wĭ - hxi^o Avgvĭ^o i Abš-Rĭeb cĀvĭbi Rb^o gZje i Y Kwi qvĭQb|

wPŠĭ- Ki^b: Ame[®]vi cvvĭu wK AvcbvĭK Ckĭi ĭK epSĭZ l nekĭm Kwi tZ mnvĭh^o Kwi qvĭQ?

Avigiv evBtej nekym KwitZ cwi

we[†]inx bweK[†]i evDwiU bvgK GKiu
 weUk Rvnr Wpeqv hvg Ges `wqY cKvš-
 gnvmM[†]i ucUKvii qvb ōxtci Aw[†]eim[†]i
 mrvn[†]h" A[†]tb[†]K i[†]q[†]v c[†]vq[†]| GB `tj[†]i g[†]ta" uQj
 bq Rb weUk `mb", Qq Rb UvBwUqvb c[†]j[†]l,
 `kRb g[†]nvjv Ges ctbi Rb t[†]g[†]tq i[†]q[†]v c[†]vq[†]|
 Zvrv[†]i g[†]ta" GKRB `m[†]ibK uK Kw[†]qv g`
 evbvZ Zvrv RvbZ| Avi AwZ ZvovZvno ōxtc
 tmB gE[†]Zvq cY[†]hBqv tMj | b[†]vix c[†]j[†]l[†]i g[†]ta"
 g[†]vi v[†]g[†]vi SMovq cwi cY[†]hBqv tMj |

h[†]rvv[†]iv GB ōxtc Avm[†]qv[†]Qj Zvrv[†]i g[†]ta"
 i[†]ay g[†]v[†]l GKRB em[†]Pqv i[†]nvj, w[†]Zvb nB[†]tjb
 Av[†]tj KRv[†]Ūvi w[†]š[†]| w[†]Zvb t[†]u[†]L[†]tZ cvB[†]tjb,
 Rvnr nB[†]tZ th w[†]U[†]KuU Av[†]bn nB[†]qv[†]Qj tmB Lv[†]tb
 GKLv[†]bn evB[†]tej Av[†]tQ| w[†]Zvb c[†]u[†]tZ i[†]i"
 Kw[†]tjb Ges t[†]j[†]v[†]K[†]i uK[†]q[†]v w[†]tZ u[†]u[†]K[†]tjb|
 B[†]nv[†]i d[†]tj Zvrv[†]i w[†]bt[†]Ri R[†]ieb[†]l cwi em[†]E[†]Z nBj
 Ges mg[†]M[†]ōxtci t[†]j[†]v[†]K[†]i R[†]ieb cwi em[†]E[†]Z nBqv
 tMj |

1808 m[†]tb h[†]p[†]i[†]v[†]tō[†]i ō[†]U[†]v[†]ci[†]Rō bvgK
 Rvnr[†]uU tmB Lv[†]tb t[†]c[†]š[†]Q[†]v[†]bvi ce[†]ch[†]š-ō[†]ix[†]u
 m[†]f[†] nek[†] nB[†]tZ m[†]u[†]v[†]Y[†]c[†]u[†]K uQj | Rvnr[†]i
 b[†]weK[†]iv GKiu mg[†]x[†]kv[†]j[†]x ō[†]ic Am[†]e[†]vi Kw[†]ij, t[†]h
 mg[†]v[†]R t[†]K[†]ib g` b[†]vB, K[†]iv[†]M[†]vi Ges Ac[†]iva b[†]vB|
 evB[†]tej ō[†]ix[†]em[†]xt[†]i GB bi[†]K[†]Zj" c[†]u[†]ex[†]i g[†]ta"
 Ck[†]i t[†]h[†]gb Av[†]kv Kw[†]iq[†]v[†]Qj tmB i[†]Kg
 GKiu Ave[†]rm t[†]j m[†]u[†]ō Kw[†]iq[†]v[†]Qj Ges Av[†]R ch[†]š-
 ō[†]ix[†]u tmB i[†]fc[†]B Av[†]tQ|

evB[†]tej[†]i g[†]va[†]t[†]g Av[†]RI uK Ck[†]i K[†]v
 etj[†]b? w[†]b[†]ō[†]q[†]B w[†]Zvb etj[†]b| Av[†]ng A[†]tb[†]K D[†]E[†]i
 c[†]l c[†]u[†]o[†]qv u[†]u[†]K, t[†]h w[†]ij evB[†]tej t[†]K[†]v[†]m[†]P
 Qv[†]l[†]Qv[†]l[†]iv[†] cv[†]v[†]B[†]qv u[†]v[†]t[†]K| GKiu D[†]E[†]i c[†]l[†]i b[†]x[†]t[†]P
 t[†]j[†]Lv uQj, ō[†]Av[†]ng GK Rb K[†]iv[†]ew[†], Ac[†]iv[†]tai
 Rb" g[†]Zi[†] t[†]E[†] m[†]v[†]R[†]vc[†]ō[†]B e[†]v[†]3| evB[†]tej t[†]K[†]vm[†]c[†]ov[†]i
 c[†]te[†]Av[†]ng Av[†]kv[†]xb uQj[†]vg, uK[†]š[†] GLb Av[†]ng GKiu
 Av[†]kv L[†]v[†]R[†]qv cv[†]B[†]qv[†]Qj| Avi tm bZb Av[†]kv
 nB[†]tZ[†]tQ t[†]c[†]ō[†]|ō

evB[†]tej[†]i g[†]ta" GK kv[†]3 w[†]b[†]vn[†]Z Av[†]tQ h[†]rv
 g[†]v[†]bt[†]l[†]i R[†]ieb[†]t[†]K cwi em[†]E[†]Z Kw[†]itZ c[†]v[†]t[†]i| g[†]v[†]bt[†]
 hLb evB[†]tej Aa[†]qb Kw[†]itZ Av[†]i[†]u[†] K[†]ti ZLb
 Zvrv[†]i R[†]ieb[†] b[†]v[†]U[†]K[†]qv cwi eZ[†]ō t[†]Lv t[†]q|

1| evB[†]tej[†]i g[†]va[†]t[†]g Ck[†]i uK f[†]ite Av[†]g[†]v[†]t[†]i m[†]vn[†]Z K[†]v etj[†]b?

Ck[†]i Av[†]g Ges nev[†]t[†]K m[†]u[†]ō ci Zvrv[†]i
 m[†]vn[†]Z m[†]u[†]š[†]vm[†]u[†]š[†]u[†] K[†]v etj[†]Zb| uK[†]š[†] Zvrv[†]i
 c[†]v[†]t[†]ci ci Ck[†]i hLb Zvrv[†]i m[†]vn[†]Z K[†]v etj[†]Z
 Av[†]mt[†]j[†]b, ZLb Zvrv[†]iv uK Kw[†]ij?

ō[†]xti Zvrv[†]iv m[†]vc[†]tfy Ck[†]i i[†]ie i[†]u[†]bt[†]Z
 cvB[†]tjb, w[†]evem[†]tb D[†]v[†]tb Mg[†]b[†]v[†]Mg[†]b Kw[†]itZ
 uQj[†]b; Zvrv[†]Z Av[†]g l Zvrv[†]i t[†]h m[†]vc[†]tfy Ck[†]i i
 m[†]u[†]š[†] nB[†]tZ D[†]v[†]tb e[†]q[†]l mg[†]ni g[†]ta" j[†]K[†]v[†]t[†]j[†]bō
 Av[†] 3:8

c[†]vc Ck[†]i m[†]vn[†]Z m[†]u[†]š[†]vm[†]g[†]u[†] Av[†]v[†]t[†]ci e[†]N[†]vZ
 Nu[†]v[†]Bj |

c[†]u[†]ex[†]tZ c[†]vc c[†]ō[†]et[†]ki ci Ck[†]i uK f[†]ite
 t[†]j[†]v[†]K[†]i m[†]vn[†]Z t[†]h[†]M[†]th[†]v[†]M i[†]q[†]v Kw[†]itZb?

ō[†]u[†]b[†]ō[†]q[†]B c[†]fy m[†]vc[†]tfy Av[†]cb[†]vi t[†]vm
 f[†]veev[†]u[†]M[†]Yi w[†]b[†]K[†]t[†]U Av[†]cb M[†]p g[†]š[†]Y c[†]K[†]vk b[†]v
 Kw[†]iq[†]v uK[†]ō[†]B K[†]ti b b[†]v|ō Av[†]t[†]g[†]l 3:7

Ck[†]i R[†]ieb Ges B[†]nv[†]i A[†]u[†]mg[†]t[†]ū Av[†]g[†]u[†] M[†]t[†]K
 A[†]U[†]K[†]ti i[†]v[†]t[†]Lb b[†]vB| Zvrv[†]i f[†]veev[†]xt[†]i Ck[†]i
 Zvrv[†]i ev[†]K" etj[†]Z Ges w[†]ij u[†]L[†]tZ Av[†]v[†]ib
 Kw[†]iq[†]v[†]Qb |

2| K[†]rvv[†]iv evB[†]tej w[†]ij u[†]L[†]qv[†]Qb?

f[†]veev[†]u[†]MY Zvrv[†]i R[†]ieb[†]K[†]v[†]tj Ck[†]i i[†]ev[†]Z[†]
 t[†]g[†]š[†]u[†]LK Ges w[†]ij u[†]L[†]Z f[†]ite t[†]j[†]v[†]K[†]i w[†]b[†]KU
 w[†]q[†]v[†]Q[†]t[†]j[†]b Ges hLb Zvrv[†]iv g[†]Z[†]ei[†]Y K[†]ti b,
 Zvrv[†]i w[†]ij u[†]L[†]Z ev[†]K" i[†]nv[†]qv h[†]vq[†]| f[†]veev[†]xt[†]i
 GB H[†]k[†]ni K ev[†]K" GKiu[†]Z K[†]iv nq Ges B[†]nv[†]i b[†]ig
 nBj evB[†]tej |

uK[†]š[†] GB t[†]j[†]Lv, w[†]ij K[†]ZU[†]K[†]z[†]nek[†]ym[†]th[†]v[†]M?

ō[†]c[†]ō[†]t[†]g B[†]nv Av[†]Z n[†]l t[†]h, kv[†]š[†]q t[†]K[†]ib
 f[†]veev[†]Y[†] e[†]3[†]vi w[†]b[†]R e[†]v[†]L[†]vi w[†]el[†]q b[†]q; K[†]iv[†]Y

freevYr KLbl gbfl`i B`Ovµtg DcbxZ nq
bvB, wKš' gbfl`i v cweĀ AvZv Øriv Pwjj Z nBqv
Ckfi nBtZ hvrv cvBqvQb, ZvrvB evj qvQb| 02
ucZi 1:20, 21

evBteji tj KLMY Zvrvt`i wbtRt`i B`Ov
ev evmbv Abvmti wj tLb bvB, wKš' Zvrvv Ckfi i
AvZv Øriv AbcŃvYZ nBqv wj mLqvQb| evBtej
Ckfi i cĵK|

evBteji Ckfi Zvrvv wbtRi m`u`tk`Ges
gvbe RvMZ m`u`Ü Zvrvv Dti`k` cĵKv
KwqvQb| BvrtZ AZrtZ Ckfi i fvgKv Ges
fvel`rtK Dbt`p Kwqv t`q| Bvrv Avgwv MtK
etj cvc wK Kwqv m`u`Yf`c tkl nBte Ges
cĵ_exrtZ kwš-cŃZvZ nBte|

**evBteji mg`- evZvB wK Ckfi nBtZ
AvmqvQ?**

ŃCkfi-ubkjmZ cŃZ`K kv`wjj uc Avevi
wKŃvi, AbthvMi, mstkvatbi, avwšRZv mšŃvq
kvmtbi wbgĒ DcKvix, thb Ckfi i tĵvK
cwi`c°, mg`-mrKt`p Rb` mĵm`xfZ nqŃ| 2
Zxgw_q 3:16, 17|

cweĀ evBtej gvbe RvZi Rb` GKvš-fvte
cŃhvR`, KviY ŃcŃZ`KŃ kv`wjj uc (evBtej)
ŃCkfi-ubkjmZŃ evK` Ckfi i cĵK| freev`MY
hvrv t`mLqvQb Ges i`ubqvQb Zvrv gvbtli
fvlvq cĵKv KwqvQb, wKš' Zvrvt`i evZp
mivmwi Ckfi nBtZ AvmqvQj| mZivs, Rieb
wK, Bvrv mgtÜ hv` AelmZ nBtZ Ptvnb, Zte
cweĀ evBtej Aa`qb Ki`b| evBtej Aa`qb
Avcbvi RiebK cwi`eZŃ Kwte| Avcub hZ
AwaK cŃ_Øv mnKviti Bvrv Aa`qb Kwteb ZZ
tekr gtb kwš-Abvfe Kwteb|

th cweĀ AvZv freev`MYtK evBtej
wj mLtZ AbcŃvYZ KwqvQb, tmB AvZvi DcŃvZ
hv` evBtej Aa`qtb mgq cŃ_Øv Ktib, Zte
Bvrv wKŃv, mĵm`vPvi Avcbvi Rieb cwi`eZŃ
mrvvth` Kwte|

3| evBteji mgšq

ev`weK cĵŃ evBtej nBj 66 Lvrv cĵKv
mgšq| cĵvZb wbtgi 39 Lvrv cĵK 1450
BC nBtZ 400 BC gta` wj mLZ nBqvQ Ges
bzB wbtgi 27 Lvrv cĵK wj mLZ nBqvQ 50
nBtZ 100 A.D. mgq Kvtj i gta`|

freev`x tgvnk evBteji cŃg cĵP Lvrv
cĵZK LiŃ ce`1800 tKvb GK mgq wj mLtZ
Avi`cKwvqvQtb| tŃŃi Z thvb evBteji tkl
cĵK cĵKvZ evK` m`eZt 95 A.D. tZ
wj mLqvQb| evBteji c`g cĵK nBtZ tkl
cĵZK chš-wj mLtZ 38 Rb AbcŃvYZ e`v`i
cŃg 1500 ermi AvZevvZ nBqvQ| Zvrvt`i
gta` tKn tKn wQtb e`emvqv, tglcĵK,
grm`avix, mubK, wPwKrmK, cŃviK, ivRv l bvbv
tckv Rvve gvbt| Zvrvv cŃgB wvrfb`cŃZKj
Kwv Ges gvZev` ev`kŃbi m`u`vB nBqvQb|

wKš' me PbtZ AvŃthŃ wvq nBj
GB, hLb evBteji 66 Lvrv cĵK hvrv gta`
1189 Aa`vq Ges 31,173 w c` AvtQ` tmB
_wj GKwĀZ Kiv nBj, ZLb tmB evZp`m`u`Yf`c
GK Ace`mgšq cĵKv Kwqv`vK|

gtb Ki`b tKvb GK e`v`i Avcbvi
`iRvq KivvZ Kwj Ges Avcub ZvrvtK fvZti
wbgšY Kwqv Avmtj b, Avi wZvb Avcbvi Nti
tgtS GK LŃ cv`ti UKiv i`mLqv wbeŃK`
Pwqv tmj| GKbfvte H AvZv_i cti ci ci
Avtiv 40 Rb AvZv Avmtj b Ges GK GKwŃ
cv`ti UKiv mrvvBqv i`mLqv tmj b|

hLb tkl e`v`i Pwqv tmj b, ZLb t`mLqv
AvŃh`všZ nBtj b th, tmB Lvrb AZ`š-my`i
GKwŃ tLv`vB Kiv gvZ`v`vovBqv AvtQ| Zvrvv
ci Avcub RvmtZ cwi`tj b th GB mg`-
fv`it`i Kivv l GtK Atb`i mrvvZ tKvb mgq
mrvvrv nq bvB, Zvrvt`i gta` GK Rb nqtZv
`wŃY AvvdKv, Pvb, i`wkv, Avtgvv Kv Ges
cĵ_exi wvrfb`et`k nBtZ AvmqvQtb| Avcub
Dcmsviti wK evj teb? wbtg tKn GB gvZp
wvq wšZv KwqvQtb Ges GK GK mgq
wv`Ń gvitej cv`ti UKiv, wj cvvBqvQtb|

cweĀ evBtej nBj m`u`Y`mgvšZ evZp`thgb
H tLv`vB Kiv gvZ`Ń tKvb e`v`i cwi`Kiv
KwqvQtb, Avi wZvb nBtj b Ckfi| cweĀ
evBteji GB Ace`mgšq ev GKZv cĵvY Kti
th, gvbt`MY wj mLqvQb, wKš' Zvrvv Ckfi KZŃ
AbcŃvYZ wQtb|

4| Avcub evBteji Av`v`v`vcb Kwv tZ cvti b|

(1) evBteji msi`ŃY AZ`š-Amvavi Y Ges
j`ŃYvq e`v`vri|

evBtejtj i cĭ ugK cĭUjĭ uc m^uY^ufc n^uZ
uj uLZ uQj | gj cĭUjĭ uc tj LKMY n^uZ uj uLq
wefb^e v^ub t^uY Kwi tZb | GLb l n^uRvi n^uRvi
cĭUjĭ uc ev Zvni Ask w^etkl u^e g^ub Av^uQ |

cjvZb u^uq^ugi Be^uq cĭUjĭ uc h^unv L^uo ce^u
150 n^uB^uZ 200 ermi c^ue^uuj uLZ uQj | Zvni
1947 m^ub gi^u m^uM^ut^ui u^ub^uK^uU cvl qv u^uM^uq^uuQj |
B^unv Av^uo^un^uBe^uri w^el q th, GB ^uβ n^uRvi ermi
c^ue^uu^u uLZ cĭUjĭ uc l eZ^uq^utb Q^uvc^utbv
evBtejtj m^unZ u^eu^u u^ug^u i^unq^uu^uQ | B^unv GK
k^uu^ukvj x c^uu^uY th, Ck^ut^ui evK^u KZ
w^ekl m^uth^uM^u |

L^ut^uo^ui gZi l c^up^ui^u v^utb^u ci L^uu^uq^uu^u
g^uUj^u tZ t^uo^ui ZMY c^uĭ Av^uK^uv^ui bZb u^uq^u
uj uLq^uuQj b | bZb u^uq^ugi 4,500 Gi tekx
cĭUjĭ uc Av^ug^uu^uK^uv Ges BD^ut^ui^uvc^ui w^erfb^e
M^uš^uv^uM^ut^ui l h^uv^u v^ut^ui m^us^ui^u u^ug^u Av^uQ | A^ut^ub^uK^u u^u
^uβ kZ kZ^uw^uai c^uv^ub | GB mg^u-cĭUjĭ uc i
m^unZ eZ^uq^utb^u evBtejt^u K Zj^u b^u Kwi t^uj, Av^ug^u
t^uuL^utZ c^uv^u th, c^ug^u u^ug^u uLZ cĭUjĭ uc i m^unZ
eZ^uq^utb^u bZb u^uq^ugi m^unZ m^uu^uY^u u^ug^u
i^unq^uu^uQ |

eZ^uq^utb evBtejt ev B^uni Ask w^etkl 2060
Gi A^uw^uK f^ulv^uq A^ub^uv^u Kiv n^uB^uq^uQ | B^unv
c^uu^u exi g^uta^u m^ue^uv^uu^uK w^eu^uu^uZ c^uĭ^uK | c^uĭZ ermi
150 u^ug^u u^uq^utb^u (15 t^uK^uu^u) A^uw^uK evBtejt w^eu^u
n^uB^uq^u u^utk |

(2) evBtejt H^uz^un^uu^uK m^uZ^u v^u AZj b^uq |
A^ut^ub^uK A^ut^ub^uK c^uĭZ^u w^uE^uK A^uw^uvi b^uv^uU^uK^uq f^ute
evBtejtj m^uZ^u v^u u^uw^uo^uZ Kwi q^uQ | B^uz^un^uu^u
w^ekv^u MY A^ut^ub^uK g^uu^u l c^uĭ^u dj^uK A^uw^uvi
Kwi q^uQ^u, h^unv Av^ug^u i bZb Av^ut^u v^ub
Kwi q^uQ, K^uv^u Y evBtejt th mg^u-b^uv^u Ges N^uu^u
D^ut^uĭ Av^uQ Zvni H mg^u-dj^u t^uK u^ug^u uLZ i^unq^uu^uQ |

D^uv^uni Y^u t^ufc D^ut^uĭ th, A^uw^u 11:31 c^uĭ^u
A^ue^unv^u Ges Zvni c^uw^u ev^u t^uK K^uj^u x^u t^u t^uki Ei
n^uB^utZ K^uv^utb h^uv^utZ e^uv^u n^uB^uq^uQ | th^unZ^u Ei
m^uu^u t^uK^u i^uay evBtejt D^ut^uĭ Av^uQ, t^um^uB K^uv^ut^uY
t^uK^uv^u t^uK^uv^u w^etkl A^uv^u g^uš^u Kwi q^uQ^u th, H
b^uv^ug t^uK^uv^u u^ub t^uK^uv^u b^uM^ut^ui A^uw^u-Z^u u^uQ^u b^uv^u
Zvni ci c^uĭZ^u w^uE^u MY^u u^ug^u B^uv^ut^uK G^uK^uu^u
g^uu^u t^ui P^uv^u g^uu^u L^ub Kwi q^u evni Kwi t^uj b,
Zvni D^uci G^uK^uu^u k^uv^u u^ug^u uLZ Ei b^uv^ug^u D^ut^uĭ
u^uQ^u | c^uĭ B^unl D^ub^u n^uB^uj th, D^unv u^uQ^u c^uĭ^u v^uZ
Ges D^ub^uz m^uf^u M^ut^uY^u em^uz c^uY^u G^uK^uu^u c^uĭ^u b^u
b^uM^ux | w^uK^u t^um^uB b^uM^ui x^u u^uY^u w^ej^u β n^uB^uq^uuQ^u, i^ua-

g^uĭ evBtejt B^uni b^uv^ug D^ut^uĭ u^uQ^u, h^uZ u^ub ch^uš-
b^uv^u c^uĭZ^u w^uE^u MY^u kni u^u m^uu^u t^uK^u u^uw^uo^uZ n^uB^ut^u b |

(3) evBtejt D^ut^uĭ u^uZ f^uel^u u^uY^uxi m^uu^uK
c^uY^uz^u v^u j^uvf c^uu^uY^u K^ut^ui th Av^uc^uu^u evBtejt Av^u-
v^ucb Kwi tZ cv^utb | kv^u t^u; D^ut^uĭ u^uZ A^ut^ub^uK
f^uel^u u^uY^uxi N^uu^u Av^ug^u v^u i P^ug^u m^uu^u t^u c^uY^uz^u v^u j^uvf
Kwi tZ^uQ | GB mg^u-f^ueev^uY^u Av^ug^u v^u Av^ug^u
c^uv^u u^ug^u tZ Av^ut^u v^u b^u Kwi e |

5 | w^uK Kwi qv evBtejt e^ug^u tZ c^uw^ui ?

Av^uc^uu^u h^uL^ub Ck^ut^ui evK^u A^ub^um^uu^u v^u Kwi t^ub,
Z^uL^ub GB b^um^uZ u^ug^u g^utb i^u m^uL^ut^ub:-

(1) c^uĭ^u u^ukv^u u^u t^uq evBtejt A^ua^uq^u
Kwi t^ub | Av^uc^uu^u h^uv^u c^uĭ^u v^uri g^ura^ug^u Av^uc^uu^u
u^u q l g^ub L^uu^u qv kv^u; A^ub^um^uu^u v^u K^ut^ub, Z^ut^u
Av^uc^uu^u h^uri i m^unZ e^uu^u M^uZ m^uu^u t^u v^ucb Kwi tZ
m^ug^u n^uB^ut^u | (th^unv 16:13, 14)

(2) c^uĭ^u K^u v^u b evBtejt c^ub |
c^uĭ^u K^u v^u b evBtejt A^ua^uq^u Av^ug^u v^u i R^ux^utb^u
k^uu^u i D^urm, h^unv Ck^ut^ui m^unZ Av^ug^u v^u i m^ush^uš^u
K^ut^u | (t^uv^ug^u 1:16)

(3) Av^uc^uu^u h^uL^ub evBtejt A^ua^uq^u Kwi t^ub,
B^uni u^ub^u t^uRi e^u v^u v^u u^u b^u t^u t^u Kwi tZ u^u D^ub |
u^u R^uAv^u v^u Ki^u b: t^u j^u L^uK w^uK e^u u^u tZ P^uu^u q^uQ^u b?
eZ^uq^u v^u R^ux^utb GB u^u b^u u^u c^u u^u w^uK A^u-^uen^u b K^ut^u
Ges Av^ug^u v^u w^uK f^ute c^uĭ^u q^u v^u Kwi tZ c^uw^ui ?

(4) w^el q A^ub^um^uu^u v^u evBtejt A^ua^uq^u Ki^u b |
kv^u t^u m^unZ kv^u; Zj^u b^u Ki^u b | h^uri th t^ug^u v^u k^uu^u
u^uQ^u t^u b, Zvni c^uu^u Y^u Kwi tZ u^u z^u u^u GB c^u x^u e^u en^u v^u
Kwi q^u u^uQ^u t^u b:

u^u c^u t^u u^u z^u u^u t^u g^u v^u n^uB^utZ l mg^u-q f^ueev^u x^u
n^uB^utZ Av^u i c^u Kwi qv mg^u-q kv^u; Zvni u^u b^u t^u R^ui
w^el t^uq th m^uK^u K^u v^u Av^uQ, Zvni Zvni^u M^ut^uK
e^uš^u v^u B^uq^u u^u t^u b^u j^u K 24:27

G^uK^uu^u w^el t^uq evBtejt w^uK etj Zvni G^uK^uu^u Z
Kwi t^u Av^ug^u v^u t^um^uB w^el q m^u y^u i avi Y^u v^u f^u Kwi tZ
c^uw^ui |

(5) L^ut^uo^ui u^u b^ug^u E^u R^ux^utb h^u v^ucb Kwi tZ k^uu^u i
R^ub^u Av^ug^u v^u evBtejt A^ua^uq^u Kwi e | Be^uq 4:12
c^uĭ Ck^ut^ui evK^u t^uK u^u v^u Lot^u Mi m^unZ Zj^u b^u
Kiv n^uB^uq^uQ | B^unv K^uv^u t^u R^ui D^uci Q^uvc^utbv A^ug^u t^u i
P^u v^u tZ l A^uw^uK Z^u x^u B^unv cv^u t^uci w^e i^u x^u h^u x^u
Kwi tZ Av^ug^u v^u i n^u t^u-R^u x^u š^u-A^u j |

(6) i^u b^u b, Ck^u t^u Zvni ev^u t^u i g^ura^ug^u
Av^uc^uu^u m^unZ K^u v^u etj b | h^u v^u t^u K^u v^u e^u u^u v^u, G^uK^uu^u

uelq evBtej nBtZ mZ" RubtZ Prq, Zte Zuvv
DwPZ evBtej hrvv etj Zuvv AbmiY Kiv/
(thvnb 7:17) tKvb&e^{ir3} ev gUjx tmB uelq uK
gtb Kti, tmB ir tK KYevZ bv Kiv Avek"K/

6/ evBtej Avcbvi gb cwieZ^B KwitZ cvti |

UZe evK" mgñi weKvk AvtjvK cÜvb
Kti, Zuvv AgwqKiv MtK ep^xgvb Kti | 0 MvZ
119:130

evBtej Aa"qb Avcbvi epSeri kw³
ep^x Kwite Ges g` Afivmi Dci weRq jvf
KwitZ kw³ thvMvBte | Bnv Avcbvi kvimik,
gvbwmK I Ava"mZK ¶gZv ep^x KwitZ mg_¶

evBtej ü`tq K_v etj | Bnv gvbteti
Rb[¶] tçg, weevn, wZZ; I gZi I Rretbi
cÜZ"K AwfÁZv mgÜ Avtj vPbv Kti | Bnv gvbe
ü`tq cvtci dtj `tL, Kó, I gvbeq cKwZi
Rb" th mg`-Mfvi ¶Z nBqvQ Zuvv AvtjvM"
`vb Kti |

Ckñi evK" Øviv cy-K (evBtej),
i agvñ GKwU esk, RvMZ, hM, A_ev GKwU
mgvRi Rb" `E nq bvB | hvi I Bnv ga"çÜP"
wjlZ nBqvQ, Z_wc Bnv me^vvb I me^vRvtj i
bi-bvixi Rb" cÜhvR" | GB evK" mvavi Y tjk
nBtZ Avic Kwiv Avemj Kvi cÜPth^o evmKvix
abx e^{ir3} i Rb" I cÜqvRb | wkiiv Bnvi Mf
i mbtZ Lp fije^vtm | exit`i AwfÁZv Øviv
hpeKiv DrmwnZ nq | cmoZ, nZvkv MÖ-Ges
`tLlv my`i Rretbi Rb" Avkv LpRqv cvq |

thtnZi Ckñi evBtetji gva`tg Kiv^o
Ktib tmB Rb" B BnvZ gnvk³ AvtQ | GgbwK
Bnv gvbteti Kwv ü`q fivzqv, fje^vemvi gva`tg
tKvqj Kwiv Zvj tZ cvti |

Avgiv t`mLqmQ, evBtej `mj Ges
Awdg MhYKvix e^{ir3} tK cPvi tKi Øviv cwieWZ
KwivQ | Avgiv t`mLqmQ evBtej GK Rb
wv_`ver`x, cÜZvi KtK GKRB mr I Av k^o¶K ¶K
evbvBqvQ | Avgiv Avil t`mLqmQ th, GB cy-K
nZvkvMÖ-e^{ir3} t`i AvZthZ`vi Øvi çš-nBtZ
bZb Rretbi Avkvi Avtjv t`LvBqvQ | evBtej
kñi`i ü`tq tçg RvMZ Kti | Bnv MweZ
e^{ir3} tK bg^a Kti Ges m_çitK D`vi Kti |
evBtej Avgv`i `pY^o ZvtK mej Kti, bivk tK
DjwvZ Kti, `tL mvšp^v `vb Kti, AvbWZ
Rretb w`K mb`Rbv cÜvb Kti Ges Avgiv hLb
nZvkvMÖ-ZLb Avkv cÜvb Kti | Bnv Avgv`i
t`Lvq uK fite mvmvKZvi mwnZ Rreb hvcb
KwitZ nq Ges wbf^o gZjei Y Kiv hvq |

Ckñi evK", cweT evBtej, Avcbvi
Rreb cwieZ^B KwitZ cvti | Bnv Avcub axti
axti `úofite t`mLZ cvBteb, hLb Amv^ovi
cvV_wj Avil Avak Aa"qb KwitZ |

**Avgv`i Rb" evBtej tKb wjlZ
nBqvQ? hxi DEi cÜvb KwivQb:**

UwKŠ' GB mKj (cweT evBtej) tj Lv
nBqvQ, thb tZvgiv wek^vm Ki th, hxi B Litó,
Ckñi cy, Avil wek^vm Kwiv thb Zuvv bvtg
Rreb cÜB nI | 0 thvnb 20:31

Avgv`i cweT kv`j mwnZ cwivPZ
nBeri me PvBtZ eo Kvi Y Bnv hxi Litói cy^o
wP cKvk Kti Ges Abš-Rretbi wöqZv cÜvb
Kti | mg`-evBtetj Litói cÜZ `wöcvZ Kwitj
Avgiv cwieWZ nBe Ges Zuvv b`vq nBe |
AZGe, Avcub tKb Ckñi evK"i kw³ Amv^ovi
KwitZ GLbB Avic Ktib bv, hrvv AvcbvK
hxi i b`vq KwitZ cvti ?

Ame[®]vi DĒicĪ - 2

Argiv evBtej wekĵm KwiĵZ

cwiĵ |

Ame[®]vi mnvqK 2 cob, Zivvi cĵi DĒi cĵĪi cĵkĕ DĒi mn bĵPi wKivbvq cvVvBqv w Db:

ŪAme[®]vi Ū
wRicĪ e- 80
XivKiv 1000, evsjĵĵ k

bĵPi cĵkĕ mĵVK DĒi cĵvĵbi Rb" ŪAme[®]vi Ū
mnvqK 2 t'wĵZ cĵĵib| Bnv AvcbvĵK mĵVK
DĒi cvBĵZ mnvĵh" Kwiĵe| cĵZ'Kwĵ cĵkĕ
DĒi cvBĵZ mnvqZiv Kwiĵevi Rb" cĵkĕ cvĵkĵ[®]
bĵĵ tj Lv iĵnqvĵQ|

ŪAme[®]vi Ū mnvqK 2 Avevi cob Ges cĵkĕ cvĵkĵ[®]
th tmKkĵb bĵĵ AvĵQ Zivvi j ĴĴ" Ki"b| Zivvi
ci evK" mZ" nBĵĵ ŪmŪ Ges wĵ_v nBĵĵ ŪwĵŪ
tZ tMvj wPy w Db|

1. m wĵ - cĵ_wĵZ cĵc
cĵĵĵki cĵeĴKĵi Av`g l nevi mnvZ
mĵĵ_v mĵĵ_l Avj vc KwiĵZb|
m wĵ - cĵ_wĵZ cĵc
cĵĵĵki ci Ckĵi ĵvbĵĵi mnvZ
fveev`wMĵYi ĵva`ĵg K_v etj b|
2. m wĵ - Ckĵii evZ[®] hĵnv
fveev`wMĵYi ĵva`ĵg ejv nBqvĵQ, Zivvi
GKwĴZ Kwiĵqv cĵ`K `Zqvix Kiv nq,
Avi Argiv ZivvĵK evBtej ewj |
m wĵ - th fveev`wMĵY
evBtej wĵ_wĵqvĵQ, Zivvivi Ckĵii
AvZv`Ūviv AbĵcŪYZ wĵĵ b|
m wĵ - i ay ĵvĴ evBtej i
wKŵwKŵyAa`vq Ckĵi KĒĴ AbĵcŪYZ|

3. m wĵ - evBtej AwZ cĵPĵb
cĵ`K tmB Rb" Bnv kw³kwj x|
m wĵ - evBtej 200 A.D.
nBĵZ 1500 A.D. ĵĵa" wĵ_wĵZ
nBqvĵQ|
m wĵ - evBtej i mgšĵ
cĵĵvY Kĵi, th mg`-fveev`wMĵY evBtej
wĵ_wĵqvĵQ Zivvivi mKĵĵ Ckĵi KZĴ
AbĵcŪYZ|
4. m wĵ - evBtej i BwZnv
mĵVK bq|
m wĵ - evBtej i
fveev`Ūviv cĵZv`cĵvY Kĵi evBtej
mĵVK|
5. Avevi ŪAme[®]vi Ū mnvqK 2 Gi
tmKkĵb 5 cob Ges Pviw mZ" evĴK"i
cvĵk ŪX'
wĵ Lb|
----- evBtej ewSĵZ, Avĵv`i cĵ_Ūv mnKivĵi
Bnv Aa`qb KwiĵZ nBte|
----- GKwĵ wĵĵq mĵŪY[®]evBtej wK etj Zivvi
Zj bv Kwiĵĵ Argiv mĵVK avi Yv cvBĵZ
cwiĵ |
----- Argiv hLb evBtej Aa`qb Kwi, ZLb
Avĵv`i GB wĵĵq j ĴĴ" ivLv DvPZ
evBtej thb wĵRi mĵŪŪ e`vL`v KwiĵZ
cvĵi |
----- Ckĵii evK" Aa`qb Avĵv`i cĵc Ges
cixĴv nBĵZ i ĴĴv Kĵi |
----- Avĵv`i wekĵm `p_vKv Avek`K hĵ`l
wewfĵĵĵĵĵKiv evBtej i wei`ĵx etj |

wPšĵ-Ki"b : thĵnZievBtej ĵvbĵĵi Rĵĵb
cwiĵZŪ, mĵ_l, Avĵg, cwi Pjĵbv, cwi ĴvY Ges
hĵi`Lĵŵi ĵva`ĵg Abš-Rĵĵb Avĵqb Kĵi, ZivB
Avĵcĵb wK evBtej Aa`qĵbi Ūviv bZb Rĵĵb
Ame[®]vi KwiĵZ B"Qv Kĵi b?

Ckfi i mbKU Avgvi Rxeftbi mK tKvb gj " AvtQ?

gv tS gv tS mKvtj i cll exlvtk gtb nq mP
 Avrcvb nqtZv DmVqv Rvbjvi mbKtU
 vovBtjb, vN°kjm vbtjb Ges MvtQi cvZvq
 cvZvq tmvbjx tišt`i Avfv Dcjmä Kvitjb/
 KLbl KLbl RxeUvtK LpB gj`evb evj qv gtb
 nq/ thgb včđ eÜtk ve`vq Rvbvtrv, GKvš-
 cQ`bxq tKvb GKvU Mvtbi mj hLb ü`tq fvtm,
 Ges AcL`mkZ fvtv tKvb tQvU vki`i fij evmv
 cvB/

mKš' gv tS gv tS mKvtj i cll exlvtk gtb nq
 AvZ¼RbK/ nq tZv mKvtj DmVqv Letii
 KvMtRi vktivvrtg t`vLteb AvZf vPrKvi,
 mšymt`i tevgvvr hV GKvU vki`i AÜtZji
 KviY, Lp, vrf¶, eb`v, hK A_ev figKvü
 BZ`v`i msev / tmB gntZ°mg`-mKQß A`vxb
 nBqv hvq/ gtb nq mKQß fij j vtm br/

GB mKtji A`mK? GB my`i Ges fqien
 cll exlvtk mK Avgiv A`ey°KvitZ cwi? Avgiv
 GLvtb tKb? Ckfi i Kv tQ Avgvi Rxeftbi mK
 tKvb gj` AvtQ? br Avng GB vekvj mvoj gta`
 ¶?°GKvU Rie gv t?

1/ Ckfi GKvU vBLjZ cll ex mvoj KvitqvQtj b/

Ckfi nBtjb mvojKÉP, `cWZ Ges AvKvtki
 vbtP I Dcti hvrv mKQy AvtQ vZvb Zvrv
 mvojKZP/

vAvKvkgÜj vovvšZ nBj m`vctfj evtk`
 Zvrv mg`-evvnbx Zvrv gftLi kftm/...vZvb
 K_v Kvitjb, Avi DrcvE nBj, vZvb AvAv
 Kvitjb, Avi v`vZ nBj 0 MxZ 33: 6-9

(Amie®vi cvtVi cQZ`KvU evBtej c` evsv
 tKix - Abjev nBtZ MvxZ nBqv tQ)

Ckfi evj tjb Avi mg`-mKQynBj /

2/ Qq v`tb cll ex mvoj nBj

vvtKbbv m`vctfy AvKvkgÜj I cll ex, mgv`
 I tmB mKtji ga`eÉP mg`-e`°Qq v`tb vovvšZ
 Kvitqv mBsg v`tb vektg Kvitjb; GB Rb`
 m`vctfy vektg v`btK AvkreY°P Kvitjb, I cveT
 Kvitjb / 0 hv t v 20:11

mvoj mBvn

cÜg v`b : `vB, AÜKvi nBtZ Avtj v c`K
 Kvitjb

vZxq v`b : veZvb ev AvKvkgÜj

ZZxq v`b : fig, ZY I evRvrcv`K I I va

PZL v`b : P`°I mK°

cAg v`b : cvL I gvQ

lô v`b : ci I gvbl

mBsg v`b : vektg evi

AbšRme, meYRv°g vB mvojKZP gntZP gta`
 vZvrv gftLi kftmÜ cll ex mvoj KvitZ cwi tZb,
 hvrv vZvb Qq vgvvU ev Qq tmktÜ KvitZ
 cwi tZb, vZvb Zvrv KvitZ Qq v`b j Bqv tQb/
 evBtej i Avv`cy`K eYv v`l qv nBqv tQ vZvb
 tKvb v`tb mK mvoj Kvitqv tQb/ l ô v`tb vZvb
 vekl tKvb vKvRvU m`vBvKv vqv tjb?

Ücti Ckfi Avcbvi cÜZgvÉPZ gvbl`tk mvoj
 Kvitjb; Ckfi i cÜZgvÉPZB Zvrvtk mvoj
 Kvitjb I cvj`l I`x Kvitqv Zvrv Mtk mvoj
 Kvitjb / 0 Avv 1:27

Ckfi Zvrv gZ Kvitqv mvoj Kvitjb, thb
 Zvrv`i gta` vPšv, AbjvZ I tčđ v`tk/
 cQZ`K e`v°tk Zvrv cÜZgvÉPZ mvoj Kiv
 nBqv tQ/

Qq v`tbi gta` cll ex, MvQ cvjv I ci
 cvL tZ cwi cv°nBqv vQj Ges ctZ`KvU vRvbtmi
 mrvZ cwi Pq KivBqv v`qv tjb / Avv 2:7 c`
 Avjv t i Ckfi gvÉKvi avj tZ Av`gtK vovvšZ

Kwi tjb, Ges Zvri bvmKvq dji v`qv cŃY evqy cŃek KivBtjb; ZvriZ gbj` mRxe cŃYx nBj | Ckji Zvri cŃZgmE`Z th cji`l mjo Kwi qmQtb, Zvri big i mLtjb Av`g A_Ń (gbj`) Ges c`g gnvji Zvri big nBj ŃnevŃ A_Ń (RmeZ) i mLtjb | (2:20, 3:20) tčŃgq Ckji t`mLqmQtb Av`gi Rb` GKRB m`xmb cŃqvRb |

Ckji cŃZgmE`Z mjo Av`g I nevK tek D`aj t`LvBtZiQj | Ckji cwiZb thb Zviv tivetUi gZ G`b evMtb tNvrtdiv Kti Ges D`P`ti Zvri cksmv MxZ Kti | mKŠ`Ckji Avi I Avak mKQy PvnqmQtb; Avi Zvri nBj cKZ m`uKŃ tivetU nvmZ cŃti, K_v evj tZ cŃti GgbmK ivb Kwi tZi cŃti mKŠ`fij evmZ cŃti bv | Ckji Avgit`i Zvri cŃZgmE`Z ht`o gŃvbqb kwi³, ŃZkwi³, epxgEv I fij evm v`qv mjo Kwi qvQb | Av`g I nev Ckji i AZŠ`-mčŃ mŠvb-mŠvZ iQtj b

3/ my`i cŃ_extZ gŃ`i cŃek

Av`g Ges nevi m`L nBevi Rb` mg`-mKQy iQj | Zvri v evMtb kvimK I gubmK cksmŠZ iQtj b | (Am` 2:8; 1:28-31) cŃi Ckji Zvri`i AvkveŃ Kwi tjb; Ckji Kwi tjb tZviv cŃveš-I eŃ esk nI Ges cŃ_ex cwi cY`I ekxfZ Ki | (Am` 1:28; 2:15) Zvri v mjoKZŃ mstM m`gŃm`gŃ t`Lv Kwi tZ cwi tZb | tKvb cKvi `jŃŠ, fq-fmZ, Amy`Zv Zvri`i cig mŃLi v`b, vj i ŃmZ mivab Kwi tZ cŃti bv |

cŃ_ex fqven fite `tL Ktoi m`gŃLb nBtZtŃ tKb? cvc cŃ_extZ mK fite cŃek Kwi qmQj tmB Kvnxb Av`cy`K `B Ges vZb Aa`vq eY`Z nBqitŃ, hvn Avcub Aemi mgŃq cvL Kwi tZ cŃti b, Avi Zvri msvŃB veeiY vbtat` I qv nBj |

Ckji cŃ_ex vcb Kivri mKQvj cŃi, kqZvb G`b evMtb cŃek Kwi qmQj thb Av`g I nevK cirŃv Kwi qv cŃY Kwi tZ cŃti th, Zvri v Zvri`i mjoKZŃ Aeva` | Ckji gvbj tK G`b evMtb i GKiu MtQi dj LvBtZ vbtla Kwi qmQtb, Avi tmB MvQu iQj Ńm`m`& Avb`vqK eŃŃŃ | Avi vZvb cŃ_g gvbe RmZtK `uoiŃc mZK Kwi qv v`qmQtb thb Zvri v GB eŃ nBtZ `Ńi v`K Ges KLb i Brvi dj tŃvRb bv Kti, tŃvRb Kwi tZ Zvri v gwi te | mKŠ` GKv`b nev tmB vbi x MtQi cŃk v`qv nvmU tZiQtj b | Avi mc``Z mjo` Ńi evj j,

ŃCkji v`v evj qvQb tZviv gwi te, GB dj LvBtj tZviv gwi te bv, eis Ckji i m`k` nBq m`m`& Avb cŃB nBte | Ńi nev dj cmoqv tŃvRb Kwi tjb I Avcbri gZ vBR v`gŃtK v`tjb | Avi GB fite Aeva`Zvi gva`tg Zvri v Ckji i vBKU nBtZ vevQv nBtj b |

Ckji cwi Kiv v`Qj thb Av`g I nev Ckji i cŃ_Ń avva`Ńi v`vq KZŠ; Kti | (Am` 1:26) mKŠ`Zvri v Ckji i Dcti vekŃm bv i mLqy kqZvb tK Zvri`i bZb tZv evj qv v`Kvi Kwi qmQj | Avi tmB tnZi Zvri v Zvri`i v`vqZj kqZvb ni Y Kti Ges cŃ_exi gvj K gŃb Kti |

Av`g hv` Av` vZb Aa`vq cvL Kwi Zvri nBtj t`mLe th, cŃvB Av`g Ges nevK Ckji i vBKU nBtZ `Ńi tVij qv v`qmQj | cŃv mg`-mjo i Dci cŃve tŃv qvQ | Avi tmB Kvi tY dŃj i mstM KvUv, gvU dmiUq tPŠ`-Pi, gv`vi Nig cŃvq, AbeiZ Amf`Zv, ClŃ, vevŃŃ Ges gvbeK `jRv v`vb cvBqitŃ | Avi Brvi`i gŃa` tkŃ nBtZtŃ ŃgZiŃ hvn cŃv Rb`v` qvQ |

4/ tK GB kqZvb th Avgit`i cŃ_extK cŃc AvmŠ`-Kwi qvQ?

tm Am` nBtZB bi NivZK,...Kvi Y Zvri gŃa` mZ` bv | tm hLb v`v etj, ZLb Avcbv nBtZB etj, tKbbv tm v`v`x I Zvri v`vZv | (thvb 8:44)

hvi i gŃZ, cŃ_extZ kqZvbB cŃci RbŃ v`v qvQ | tKbbv tm v`v`x I Zvri v`vZv |

tKvb GK mgq v`L vZ Bstir v`v`K_gvm Kvi vBj Ges ivi I qv Bgvi mb, j Ńtbi ceŃ` v`v`ŃŃ KL vZ mKQy mKQy Gjvkv agŃb v`v`qmQtb | hLb Zvri v vbi te nvmU tZiQtj b ZLb Zvri v bMtii bMzv I aŃZv t`mLqmQtb | AetktI Kvi vBj v`Rv m Kwi qmQtb ŃZig mK GLb kqZvb vekŃm Ki ?

5/ Ckji mK kqZvb tK mjo Kwi qmQtb?

bv! gvnb Ckji kqZvb tK mjo Kti b bv | evBtej etj th, kqZvb m`nBtZ Avtiv AtbK `ZMYtK cŃvri Z Kwi qv GB cŃ_extZ v`v`gv Avm qmQj |

ŃAvi v`M`h` nBj; gvLvtj I Zvri v`ZMY H vbtMi mivZ h` Kwi tZ jvMtj b | Zvri tZ tmB v`M I Zvri v`ZMYI h` Kwi j, mKŠ` Rqx nBj bv Ges v`M`Zvri`i v`v Avi

Ame®vi

DĒi cĪ 3

Ckĭi i ũbKU Avgvi Rĕtĭbi ŭK tKvb gj " AvtQ?

ŪAme®vi ō mrvqK 3 cob, Zvni ci DĒi cĪ ũU
cĭY Kwi qv GB ũWkvbvq cvVvb:

ŪAme®vi ō

ŭR ŭc l e : 80

XvKv 1000, ersj vt`k

cŌkĕ mŭVK DĒi cŪvtbi Rb" GB
Ame®vi cvũU Aa`qb Ki`b| mŭVK DĒi
cvBevi Rb" cŌkĕ cvĭk; ũbaŭi Z tmKkĭb b=ŧ
ŭj ũLZ AvtQ|

ŪAme®vi ō mrvqK 3 Gi tmKkb 1 cvV Ki`b|
Zvni ci evK'ŭU mZ" nBtj ũmŌ Ges ŭg_`v nBtj
ŪgŌ tZ tMj ŭPŷ ŭ Db|

1| m ŭg - mŭŏi mgq Ckĭi
Kŭtj b Ges AvKĭkgŪj mŭŏ nBj |

Ame®vi mrvqK 3 Avevi cvV Ki`b Ges ũbĭP
evg cvĭk; Dĭj ŭLZ tmKkb b=ŧ Abmĭti DĒi
LŭRqv evni Ki`b| Zvni ci th evK" ŭj mZ"
Zvni cvĭk; ŭX' ŭPŷ ŭ Db|

2| ----- mŭŏi lŏ ŭ tĭb Ckĭi Av`g l
nevĭK mŭŏ Kwi tĭj b|
----- cŌZ`K gŭbĭ Ckĭi i cŌZgŭĒ'ŭ
mŭ`tk" ũbŭgZ nBqvŭQ|
----- Ckĭi Av`tgi t`n Rj nBtZ
ŭbgŭŭ Kwi qvŭQĭj b|
----- Ckĭi Av`g l nevĭK GKŭU
ŭbŭŭc `vĭb i ũLqŭŭQĭj b|

----- Ckĭi Av`g l nevĭK
evj qŭŭQĭj b th m`m`&Avb`vqK eĭŭi
dj LvBtj Zvni v Avbr nBtĕ|

3| ----- cĭtci KviĭY Av`g l nev
Ckĭi i ũbKU nBtZ cĭvBqŭŭQĭj |

----- ŭ`qvej Av`g l nevĭK Zvni v`i
mŭŏKĒĒ' Aeva" nBtZ cŌj vŭfĭZ
Kwi qŭŭQĭj |

----- Av`g ũbŭl x dj tŭvRb
Kwi qŭŭQĭj Ges nevĭK ŭ`qŭŭQĭj |

----- cĭxŭŭŭ Ūvŭv Av`g l nevĭK
cĭtĕ cĭZZ Kwi qv ŭ`qvej Zvni v`i
ũbKU nBtZ cŭ_exi kvmbŭvi niY
Kwi j |

Ame®vi cvũU Avevi cvV Ki`b Ges ũbĭPi cĭkĕ
ŭj hŭ`mZ" nq Zte ũmŌ Ges ŭg_`v nBtj ŪgŌ
tZ tMj ŭPŷ ŭ Db|

4| m ŭg ŭ`qvej cĭtci Dm
5| m ŭg Ckĭi ŏŏ ŭ`qvej tK
mŭŏ Kwi qvŭQb|

m ŭg Ckĭi jŭmĭiĭK
GKRb ũb`ŭvc `Z i`tc mŭŏ
Kwi qŭŭQĭj b, ŭKŠ' tm Ckĭi i cŌZ ŭrsmv
Kwi j Ges cĭc tcvY ceŭŭŭ ũbĭRB
ŭ`qvej nBj |

6| m ŭg ŭ`qvej `M° nBtZ
ŭeZvni Z nBqŭŭQĭj Ges Avgv`i bZb
cŭ_exĭZ AvmŭŭŭQĭj |

7| m ŭg Ckĭi gŭbĭ tK cĭc
Kwi evi A_ev br Kwi evi gĭbŭbq
ŭŭgZv ŭ`qv mŭŏ Kwi qvŭQb|

8| m ŭg hŭi ŭtk Ckĭi i
tĕŭgi Pŭiĭ cĭkĭk Kwi qvŭQb|

Dcjŭä Ki`b : tK Avcbvi Rĕb cŭi Pĭj br
Kwi tZtQ- Lĭŏ, kvŭŭŭŭŭ, A_ev kqZvb kvŭŭŭŭŭ-
`tL, Kŏ Ges gZi cĕZŭ?

Avcbvi Rxeṭbi Rb" cwi KÍ bv

GKRb cṭi vniZ GB nelq cṖvi Kwi qmQṭj b, òṭKb Avig hxiṭZ nekṭm Kwi ò, cṖvi iṭbevi ci GKRB hēK cṭi vniZi mniZ mivṭiv Kwi qv eij ṭj b, òAvR i vniṭZ Avciub th nelq eij qvṭQb Zvni tek AvKI Ṗxq, uKŠ' Lio mgṭŪ mg - K_vB evBṭej nBṭZ eij ṭj b/ AvgṭK ej ṭj Zv, uZub cṭi extZ tKvb & mgq uQṭj b? Zṭe Buznvm tKb Zvni mgṭŪ eṭj bv/ò

cṭi vniZ Revṭe eij ṭj b, mṯi cṭi Kwi qvṭQb, Zvni ci DEṭi i Rb" Kq GK Lvbv eB evni Kwi ṭj b/ hēK cṭi DEṭi Avṭiv eij ṭj b, òuKŠ' Buznvm ṭZv hxi' Lio mṯuṭK uKQy Dṭj ṭ- bVB, hṯ uKQy_vṭK Avig bṭRi tṖṭL ṭ uLṭZ PivB/

òṭektZv, GB ṭ' Lṭ, ṭj Uvi Ae uciub iṭ Bqsmvi (Letter of Pliny the Younger) uciub teṭ bṭZ ṭi vixq kimbKZṖ uQṭj b, hṯv uQj cṖPib Gikqv gvBṭi i GKiu cṖ' k/ eB 10 Gi 97 cṭi uciub ṭi vixq mgṭŪ UṭRvṭK Zvni cṖ' ṭki NUBv AevnZ Kwi qv, uṭ uLqṭj b/ ṭmB cṭi uZub ci vṭk' ṭv' Tv Kwi qvṭQṭj b th, uK fṭe bZb GKiu `j, òLio qvṭQṭj ṭi mṯq' vKiv hṯ/ uZub Dṭj ṭ- Kwi qvṭQb, `j uU AvZ `Z eṭx cvBṭZṭQ Ges Zvni v Zvniṭ' i ṭbZv, òLio ò mṯŪ Mvb i Pbv Kwi qv Mvq/ uciub Zvni cṭi cṖq 110 A.D. ṭZ uṭ uLqṭj b/ uciub cṭi cṖvY Kṭi th, Lio GKRB gvṭj uQṭj b Ges Zvni nekṭm ṭcṖi Zṭ' i mgqKṭj eṭx cvBqvṭQ/

hēK, Avōh' ušZ nBqv eij ṭj b, òGB nelq AvgṭK Avṭiv ej ṭj b/ò

cṭi vniZ, Avṭiv GKiu eB evni Kwi qv eij ṭj b, òuciubi mgmiviqK GKRB Buznvmie` uQṭj b, hṯvni big ṭUumUim (Tacitus) Zvni ṭj Lv òAnnals' (eB 15, Aa'vq 44) uZub ṭi vṭ AvMṭZ fiv' sFZ nBevi mgq Lio qvṭQṭj cṭi mgṭŪ uṭi vni vnsmv Ges uṭh' Zṭbi K_v eij qvṭQb & uZub Dṭj ṭ- Kwi qvṭQb, Lio atgṖ cṖZṖ hxi' Lio, hṯvṭK cṭi Uqvm ucj vZ gZi` Ū iṭ qmQṭj b/

KviY ZrKṭj mgṭŪ uṭewiq- ṭmi ivRZKṭj uṭh' xqvi kimbKZṖ uQṭj b cṭi Uqvm ucj vZ/ ṭUumUṭmi GB mKj NUBvi cvLvṭcyL eYṖv mṯuṭK uKQy evBṭej Dṭj ṭ- Z bvg I NUBvi mniZ uṭvṭj qv hṯ/ò

AvZ_x hēK uṭ' ṭqi mniZ eij ṭj b, òcṭi vniZ, Buznvm GZ uKQy uṭ' uLZ AvṭQ Zvni Avig RmbZig bv/ò

cṭi vniZ Avṭiv uKQy Z` thvM Kwi ṭj b, òAvciub ṭmṯ' ṭvṭmi (Celsus) 180 Lioṭā ṭj Lv cṭi j' ṭ' Ki' b ṭhLvṭb ṭm Lio qvṭQṭj cṭi AvṭuṭYi K_v uṭ uLqṭQb, hLb Zvni vṭ' ṭm' jmn ṭvKmej v Kwi ṭZ mg_ uQj/ Bvni cṭi hṯ Avcbvi mṯ' n_vṭK Zṭe, gṭb ivLṭ, Pvi uU mṯgvPvi I Buznvmi mgZj' uṭ' ṭ' thvM' /ò

hēK hLb Dcṭi Kwi ṭZ cṭi th, mṯvY Buznvm Ges Hkṭi K evZṖ Dfṭ GKgZ th hxi' Lio GKRB e' v' uṭh' GB cṭi extZ Rieb hṯcb Kwi qmQṭj b/ uZub ev` e Ges Buznvmi Ask/

1/ AbšKij nBṭZ Lio uṭ' vRgvb

hxi' i agvṭ GKRB mṯ ṭj vK uQṭj b bv, uZub Ckṭi I uQṭj b/ hxi' Zvni Ckṭi Z; mṯŪ uṭ' R uK `me Kwi qvṭQb?

òhṯ' ṭZvṭiv AvgṭK RmbṭZ, Zṭe Avgi uCZṭK RmbṭZ; GLb Aeva ZvniṭK RmbṭZQ Ges ṭ' uLqvQ/... th AvgṭK ṭ' uLqvQ ṭm uCZṭK ṭ' uLqvQ/ò thṯb 14:7-9

(Ame[®]vi cvṭVi mg - c` eisjv tKwi evBṭej nBṭZ MṯvZ)

Avciub hṯ' GB cṖKie DEi RmbṭZ Pṭnb òCkṭi tK, uZub ṭ' uLṭZ tKgb?ò Zṭe hxi' G mṯuṭK uKQy eṭj b Zvni ṭ' Lṭ:

òAvig I uCZv Avgi v GK/ò thṯb 10:30 uCZv Ckṭi Ges cṭi hxi' AbšKij nBṭZ GKmṯ/ AvṭQb/ (Beṭq 1:8) hxi' KLb I uCZv nBṭZ

c_K uQfj b bv| ucZv cDZ`K gvbftl i cDZ GKB
ifc tchj l mnvbfwZ cDkK Ktib thgb hxi
cW_extZ _vKvKvftj tjvKf`i cDZ
t`LvBqmQfj b|

2| Lító, BwZnm Ges fveevYxi

tK>`ite>`y|

Lítói Rieb Kwnbx l fíel`OvYx cYZvi
meiY Zuvri Rfbi cfe`fj Lv nBqmQj | cjuZb
ubqfgi fíel`OvYx ce`nBfZB Lítói gZi l
cpi`l vti GKwU `úo ifcti Lv cDvb Kwi qvtQ|
cjuZb ubqfG Zuvri m`útk`th Kwnbx wj wLZ
nBqmQj , bZb ubqg nBj Zuvri cwi cYZv|

Lítói Rfbi cWPKZ nBfZ cfti kZ
ermi cfe`cjuZb ubqfG KfKRB fveev`xi
fíel`OvYx AvfQ, hwn ubw`0 fite tgnktni Rieb
mgtÜ etj| Lítói GB cW_extZ tmer Kvth`P
i`i`fZB tjvKiv Zuvri Rietbi minZ cjuZb
ubqfG Dfj`Z fíel`OvYxi Zj bv Kwi qmQj , wKŠ`
Dcmsnvti wK ewj j ?

0tgnk e`e`vq l fveev`MY hwni K_v
wj wLqvQb, Avgiv Zuvri t`Lv cvBqmQ; wZub
bvni Zxq hxi, thvftl dci cfl`0 thvb 1:45

Avgv`i TvYKÉP Zuvri cwiPq `vctbi
ubvGÉ fveevYxi cYZv mgtÜ `vex Kfi:

0cti wZub tgnk nBfZ l mgj`q fveev`x
nBfZ Avic`Kwi qv mgj`q kvf`j (cjuZb ubqfG)
Zuvri ubfRi welfq th mKj K_v AvfQ Zuvri
Zuvri MfK eSvBqm`tj b0| j K 24:27

fveevYxi cYZv mvab nBj me PvBfZ eo
cDvY th hxi cDZÁvZ tgvkwn|

3| Lítói Rieb fíel`OvYxi cYZv

AvBmp Avgiv cjuZb ubqfgi KfKwU
fíel`OvYxi cDZ `wó Kwi Ges bZb ubqfG Zuvri
cYZv j`¶` Kwi |

**cjuZb ubqfG Zuvri Rf`vb m`útk`
fveevYx :**

0Avi Zug, tn `ertj ng-Bdv_v, Zug whn`vi
mnmMfYi gfa` ¶j`0 ewj qv AMwYzv, fZvgn nBfZ
Bmftqfj i gfa` KZP`nBevi Rb` Avgvi Df`tk
GK e`w³ DrcbanBfdeb; cD`vj nBfZ, Abw`Kiv
nBfZ Zuvri DrcwÉ|0 gxlv 5:2

bZb ubqfG cYZv:

0whnw` qvi `ertj ntg hxi i Rbf`nBj 0 gw
2:1

**Kgvi xi Mf`Zuvri Rbf`m`útk`cjuZb ubqfG
fíel`OvYx:**

0f`L GK Kb`v (Kgvi x) Mf`Zx nBqv cfl`
cthe Kwi te, l Zuvri big B`f`b`faj (Avgv`i
minZ Ckfi) i wLte|0 whkvBq 7:14

bZb ubqfG cYZv:

0thvftl d`vqj mŠwb, fZvgnv `x gwv ggtK MhY
Kwi fZ fq Kwi l bv, tKbbv Zuvri Mf`hvwn
RwbkvfQ, Zuvri cwe`AvZw nBfZ nBqvQ; Avi
wZub cfl`cthe Kwi teb, Ges Zug Zuvri big hxi
(TvYKÉv`i wLte0| gw 2:20-23

**wZub whn`v estk Rbf`MhY Kfi b tm m`útk`
cjuZb ubqfG fíel`OvYx:**

0whn`v nBfZ i vR `Ü hvBte bv...th chŠ-
kxtj v bv AvBfmb|0 Avw` 49:10

bZb ubqfG cYZv:

0dj Zt Avgv`i cfl`y whn`v nBfZ Dv`Z
nBqvQb, Bvni m`úo|0 Beq 7:14

**ZuvfK cDZ`v`vb m`útk`cjuZb ubqfG
fíel`OvYx:**

0wZub AeÁvZ l gbj`f`i Z`vR`, e`v`vi
cvl` l hvZbv cwi wPZ nBfj b:0 whkvBq 53:3

bZb ubqfG cYZv:

0wZub wR AwKvfti Avmtjb Avi hwniv
Zuvri ubfRi Zuvri v ZuvfK MhY Kwi j bv|0
thvb 1:11

**Zuvri mgna Ges wklmNvZfKi gj` m`útk`
cjuZb ubqfG fíel`OvYx:**

0Avgvi th wG` Avgvi wklm cvl` wQj , l
Avgvi i`wU LvBZ, tm Avgvi wei`fx cv`gj
Dv`BqvQ|0 MxZ 41:9

0ZLb Awg Zuvri MfK Kwnjvg, hw`
fZvgnv fij teva nq, Zte Avgvi teZb f`l,
bZev ¶vš-nl | AZGe Zuvri v Avgvi teZb
ewj qv wlk`fiŠ` gj`0 fZšj Kwi qv w`j |0 mLwi q
11:12

bZb ubqfG cYZv:

0ZLb evfiv Rfbi gfa` GKRB, hwnfK
C`wi fqvZxq whn`v ej v hvq, tm cDvb hvRKf`i
wbKfU wMqv Kwnj , Avgv`K wK w`fZ Pvib, ej b,
Awg ZuvfK Avcbv`i n`- mgcP Kwi e|
Zuvri v ZuvfK wlk`fiŠ` LU fZšj Kwi qv w`j |0
gw 26:14,15

Ck#i i evK" Avgv`i gbtk mZr Kti Ges bZb `wó `vb Kti (timgvq 12:2, MxZ 119:99) mbqgZ fite c0_0vmm kv; Aa`qb nBj Avgv`i Rretb clarb" `vctbi me PvbZ DĒg c_ |

(2) cwi Kiv Z cwi r`iZ

Ck#i Hkri Kfite mbqgšZ cwi r`iZi gva`tgi cwi Pvj bv Kwi qv `vKb | MxZ 23 tmB wPĪ t`Lvq th, Ck#i GKRb DĒg tgl cvj K | GKRb DĒg tgl cvj K Zvni tgl`i meR ZY fvgi DcZ`Kvi ga" w`qv PivY, Ggb wK m4xY© wMi Lv`i ga" w`qv j Bqv hvb | wZub Zvni tgl`i mrvh" Kwi tZ mg_© Ges c0Z`K wclq AwfAZv ARfb wKv c0vb Ktib | Avgv`i GKRb cvj K AvtQb, whub meY©v hio j Bqv Avgv`i cvtK AvtQb |

(3) ũ`tq Ck#i i mivmi thvMthvM |

Ck#i Avgv`i wctetKi minZ K_v evj evi gva`tgi cwi Pvj bv Ktib | AvZ# Avgv`i ũ`tq i Pqz Avtj vKgg0 Kwi tZ cvtib | (Bwdlvq 1:18) Avgiv hZ wbeo fite Ck#i minZ thvMthvM i qv Kwie, wZub ZZ tekx Avgv`i cwi Pvj bv Kwi tZ mg_© wZub Avgv`i wZtzi i emntii Ges Avgv`i hys, wPri epx mbqšY Ktib, thb Avgiv cwi vi fite t`wLtz cvb, ciwZavtc Avgv`i wK Kiv clqvRb |

5 | cwi Pvj bvi mgšq Avek`K

Bnv mae, Avcub nqzZv gtb Kwi tZtQb, Rreš- Ck#i cwi Pvj bv Kwi tZtQb, wKš' Avcub ZLb wtrri AbjvM, Abjvzi 0riv avš- c_ Ptb (wntZvc`k 16:25) | Avgv`i Abjvzi Aek`B evBtetji wKv minZ mgšq `vKv Avek`K | Bnv wPš+ Kiv wbi v c` bq th, Ck#i Avgv`i cwi Pvj bv Kwi tZtQb, hZ qv bv wZbuU cwi Pvj bvi mg`-KquU mgšq NtU |

D`vniY `tfc R`vKi K_vB gtb Ki`b | Zvni my`ix GK Rb `j l `b mštb wQj | wKš' tm Ab" GKRb gunjvi minZ ciwKqv tctg wj B wQj | tm Zvni eUtK Kvj, ũAvng GB wclq c0_0v Kwi qmQ, Avng gtb Kwi BvrtZ Ck#i B`Qv AvtQ|0 R`vKi gtb AbjvZ ZvntK

m4xY© g` c_ PjvBqmQj | tm fweqmQj BvrtZ Ck#i i Abtgv`b AvtQ | ZvB evBtetji wKv Abjvzi Ab" `j tvtKi minZ m4xK©ivLv hri l e`wPri Z_vcx tm Zvni Kwi j | evBtetji ũe`v l mrv0 nBj qgZvi wtr`R cĪ, hvnv Avgv`i Kvh`b`v" wKbv Zvni wPri Kti (whkvBq 8:20) | Avgv`i Ggb tKvb AbjvZ ev cwi r`iZ KLB l -B Abtgv`b Kiv DvPZ bq, hvnv Avgv`i evBtetji bmvZ nBtZ`fi j Bqv hvq |

6 | Ck#i i cwi Kiv bqv mgwcz nDb

hxi`K cixqv Kwievi Rb" kqZvb hLb clšZti AvmvmQj, ZLb tm GB cimgk`w j, ũZig hri `i agvĪ tZigvi Kó`vqK AvZ# DrmM© A`xKvi Ki, hvnv wZv tZigvi Rb" cwi Kiv bvi Kwi qvtQb Zte, Avng tZigvi nvtZi Zvj tZ GB mgM0 c_w ex, mpvg, tmšfM" Ges Avivg`vqK Rreb `vb Kwie|0 Ggb wK hxi`K wct_ cwi Pvj Z Kwievi Rb" kqZvb evBtetji evK" e`envi Kwi qmQj | wKš' meY©v hri l GB evj qv Zvni clšZti va Kwi qvtQb ũtKbbv tj Lv AvtQ0 gw_ 4:1-11

hxi`i Rreb nBtZ Avgiv GK gnub wKv MthY Kwi tZ cvti th, wZvi B`QvtZ Avgv`i AvZ# mgcP Kiv KZ` | Ggb wK, tMrikgnub evMtb cPŪ `tL, Kó, ggfe`bvi gta`l wZub evj tjb, ũtn Avgvi wZ:., hri nBtZ cvti, Zte GB cvb cvĪ Avgvi wku nBtZ `fi hriDK; Z_wc Avgvi B`Qv gZ bv nDK, tZigvi B`Qv gZ nDK|0 (gw_ 26:39) wZvi B`QvgZ wZb ermi Zvni cwi Ph`P Rreb hvctbi ci, Ltói gZii cteY©evK" wQj, ũmgvB nBj 0 | (thvnb 19:30) clKZ c`q hxi` GB evj qmQtjb, ũAvgvZ Ck#i i cwi Kiv Z Rreb GLb c`Y q mgvB nBj |0

Avcub hLb Ck#i i K_v Zvni evK`i minZ mgšq i wLqv i wbtZ Avic Ktib, ZLb Zvni B`Qvi cwi r`iZ, mivmi AbjvZ Ges Zvni cwi Pvj bv Avb` wPĪE wKv Kwi tZ cvtib | Avcub Ck#i i cwi Kiv Z l cwi Pvj Z Rretbi Avb` l Avne`vi Kwi tZ cvtib |

Ame[®]vi DĒicĀ 4

Avcvri Rxeṭbi Rb[®] GKĪU cwiKíbv
Ame[®]vi mnvqK 4 cvV Kwi evi ci DĒi cĀ
cĭY Kwi qv mbṭ[®]Wkivbq ṭcŪY Ki[®]b:

Ame[®]vi,
R 1 e 80,
XivKv 1000, evsj ṭ[®]k

Avcvb hLb DĒi wj[®]Lṭeb ZLb mWk
DĒi i Rb[®] Ame[®]vi mnvqK 4 cop| DĒi
civBeri Rb[®] Aa[®]qb Kwi[®]tj fvj ejSṭZ
cwi[®]ṭeb| mWk DĒi ṭKvb ṭmKkṭb cvl qv
hvq Zvrv cĭkæ[®] cvṭk[®]tj Lv i[®]nvqṭQ|

Ame[®]vi mnvqK 4 Averi Aa[®]qb Ki[®]b Ges
evK[®] cĭṭY th ū mWk Zvrv cvṭk Ū[®] P[®]y
w[®]Db|

0| hxi[®] wQṭj b
----- GKRb cĭKZ HwZvnmK|
----- GK Rb Kiv[®]wbK e[®]w[®]3 hvinṭK
gŪjxi BwZvnmie[®]iv Ame[®]vi
Kwi[®]qvṭQb|

1| hxi[®] wQṭj b
----- i[®]ayCk[®]tj
----- Ck[®]tj I gvbe Df[®]q
----- w[®]Zv Ck[®]tj Ges Zvrv cĭ[®] hxi[®]
GKṭĀ wQṭj b
----- AbšKij nBṭZ
----- w[®]Zv hLb cĭ[®]ṭK m[®]ṭó Kwi[®]qvṭQb

2| evBṭej i fweI[®]ŪYx
----- h[®]vnv Lĭó m[®]ṭŪ Kiv nBqvṭQ Zvrv
Awek[®]lm cĭ[®]YmYZ nBqvṭQ|
----- Lĭ[®]óí Rxeṭbi gZi[®] I cĭ[®]ṭ[®]lv
m[®]ṭŪ cwi[®]vi i[®]cṭi Lv[®]vb Kti[®]|

3| Lĭó[®] ertj nṭg Rb[®]MŭY Kti[®]b
----- Kgvix gwi[®]qṭgi Mṭf[®]
----- ṭmB g[®]v[®]j vi Mṭf[®]h[®]rvvi AṭbK
mšZvb wQj |

hxi[®] -
----- Bmṭṭqj RmZ KĒK[®]tg[®]mkn
ewj qv mgv[®] Z nBqv[®]Qṭj b|
----- Zvrv[®] w[®]ṭRi[®] tjvK I GK
Rb eŪ[®] KĒ[®]R cĕ[®]w[®]ĀZ
nBqv[®]Qṭj b|
----- kZ kZ ermi cṭe[®]
fwee[®]MY fweI[®]ŪYx
Kwi[®]qv[®]Qṭj b th, hxi[®] m[®]ṭk
gZie[®]Y Kwi[®]ṭeb Ges
cĭ[®]ṭ[®]lv Z nBṭeb|
----- hxi[®] m[®]ṭk gZie[®]Y Kwi[®]ṭeb
Ges Keṭi[®]B[®] w[®]Kṭeb|

4| Avgvṭ[®] i Rb[®] Ck[®]tj i cwiKíbv
RmbṭZ cwi[®]-
----- Avgvṭ[®] i ṭ[®]c[®]æ aiY cix[®]vi
gva[®]ṭg
----- evBṭej Aa[®]qb, cwi[®]w[®]ZṭZ
Hk[®]ti K cwi[®]Pij bv Ges Avgvṭ[®] i
ü[®]ṭq Ck[®]tj i mivmvi K[®]v ejvi
gva[®]ṭg|

5| Ck[®]tj Avgvṭ[®] i wFZti i AbṭcŪYvi Ūvrv
cwi[®]Pij bv Kti[®]b -
----- hLb evBṭej mṭZ[®] i mivZ w[®]g[®] ṭ[®]vK|
----- hLb evBṭej i mivZ w[®]g[®] cŪ[®]qvRb nq
bv|

ü[®]ṭqi cĭkæ[®] Avcvb w[®]K Ck[®]tj i
cwi[®]Pij bvi D[®]vi w[®]g[®]š[®]Y MŭY Kwi[®]ṭeb thgb
Lĭó c[®]ex[®]Z ṭ[®]vKv Kij[®]xb mgq
Kwi[®]qv[®]Qṭj b?

GKwU cwi ZB Rxeḫbi tmZy

ga^a AvUj wUK mivMḫi GKwU weiwQbæ0xtci Kto Nḫi cixk GKwU bi KsKij cvlqv tmj | GKRb AAvZbignv mgj^a AwfhwTx Zvni tjLbxtZ we^{wi}Z fite Zvni Pvi gvtmi AwMe cixḫvi K_v eYḫv Kwi qvtQb | ZvntK 1725 mḫb tkvb GK Acivtai Rb^w Wp&hjk tḫs-hvb nBtZ GB 0xtci mKtZ tclij qv t_lqv nBqmQj | Zvni ci tm ḫmB Lvḫb K^oxtci i³ cvb Kwi qv wḫRi ḫavZ^o Zḫv wUvBqvQ | Zvni kviwv K Zḫv wQj Zxe^a wKš^a Zvni PivBtZ Awak e^v, Kó wZvb Zvni tjLbxtZ cKvk Kwi qvtQb Zvni Acivateḫtai Rb^w |

wZvb Zvni wjLbxtZ w^bvi^Y hšyvi K_v GB fite cKvk Kwi qvtQb: 0nZfvM^w giYkij gibe mšḫb hvniw awgRZvi c^w cwiZ^w Kti, Zvniw KZB br Zxe^a hšyvi tfvM Kti, hvni i^{ay} biK hvZvḫK ep^x Kwi tZ DrmwvZ Kti | 0 GB mgj^a hvTxi Rieb weiwQbæ 0xtci gva^{tg} GKvKx c^wK nI qvi PivBtZ Ckḫi i mivZ weiwQbæ nI qv wQj Zvni wBKU Awak Kóki | Avi tmB KviTYB Aetkḫl Amn^w Kó vqK evj qv cḫwvYZ nBqvQ |

gibe Rmiz Av^g Ges nevi w^bwl x dj tfvRb Kij nBtZ A^w chš⁻ü^{tg} GKwKtZji Zxe^a Kó enb Kwi tZtQ, 0ZvntZ Av^g I Zvni ḫ^x m^vvcḫy Ckḫi i m^q nBtZ D^vḫ^w e^q mgḫni gḫa^w jKvBtj b | 0

cḫg ḫ^{gr} ḫ^x, Av^g I nevtK Ckḫi hLb WwKtZ Avm^qwQjtj b, ZLb j^{3/4y}, Aciva teva Ges fḫqi GK bZb AvteM GKḫ nBqv Zvntⁱ i ḫi mivBqv i wLq^wQj | ḫ^{fm}ekZ tmB GKB Abf^wz eZḫvḫl Avgtⁱ i gḫa^w i wqvQ |

Ckḫ Ges Avgtⁱ i gḫa^w c^wK nI tbi KviY wK?

0tZvgvⁱ Aciva mKj tZvgvⁱ Ckḫi i mivZ tZvgvⁱ i we^tQ^w Rb^wBqvQ, tZvgvⁱ i c^w mKj tZvgvⁱ i nBtZ Zvni ktgḫ Av^oQ^w b Kwi qvtQ | 0 (w^hkvBq 59:2)

cvcx gibe Ges Ckḫi i gḫa^w th wekij we^tQ^w, Bvni KviY Ckḫi bb | Ckḫi Av^g Ges nevi wBKU nBtZ cvvqb Kḫib b^wB, Zvniw Zvni wBKU nBtZ cvvqb Kwi q^wQj |

1 | Avgtⁱ i j^ywqZ ḫ^{av} bevi Y |

cixci cḫe^oAv^g Ges nevtK Zvntⁱ i Acifc m^y i G^b D^vḫ^w Mḫn m^woKÉḫ mivZ th Mfvⁱ mⁿf^wMZv Dc^tf^wM Kwi Z, c^w ḫmB ḫ^k a^{ysm} Kwi qvtQ | ḫ^{LR}bK, Zvniw kvZvḫbi w^g v K^{vq} ávš- nBqv Ckḫi i b^{vq} Avbx nBtZ evmbv Kwi q^wQj, hvni m^woKÉḫ cḫZ Zvntⁱ i Av^ovtK fv^wzqv tclij q^wQj | (Av^w 3)

G^b D^vḫ^w nBtZ Av^g Ges nevtK em^wvi Kwi evi ci, em^wḫi i Rieb wQj AḫbK Kóvva | kixḫi Nvg Ges it³i gva^{tg} Zvntⁱ i fvgtZ dmj djvBtZ nq Ges mšḫb cḫe Kwi tZ nq | Ckḫi i mivZ Zvntⁱ i eḫb wQbanBqvQ | cixci KviTY GKwKZj Ges AZB AvKj embri Rb^w Zvntⁱ i Rxeḫ ḫ^L Avm^qwQj |

AZGe, Av^g Ges nevi cḫg we^t ḫⁿⁱ Kiv^o 0riv 0mg⁻ḫ gibe Rmiz cixc c^wZZ nBqvQ Ges gZji Aaxb nBqvQ:

0AZGe thgb GK gbj^w 0riv c^w, I c^w 0riv gZi Rmiz cḫek Kwi j; Avi GB cKvḫi gZi mgj^q gbḫlⁱ i KvQ Dc^wz nBj, tKbbv mKtj B c^w Kwi j 0 ḫi vq^x 5:12

Avgtⁱ i mKtj i ü^{tg} GK A^g ḫ^{av} Av^o hvni Avgiv nviBqv tclij q^wQ Ges Zvni cvBeri AvKv^o Lv Avgtⁱ i cḫj | wKš^a i aygv^l Ckḫi B tmB Avkv c^tY Kwi tZ cixbi | Z^wmc Avgiv cḫqB t^vKvḫb g^w cvb, PivKixtZ Db^wz mvaḫbi Rb^w Db^wḫⁱ i gZ cḫZḫvMZv, A^{ev} th tkvb aiḫYi gv^k ḫ^e tmeb ev wek^o Lj Zvi gva^{tg} tmB ḫ^{av} bevi ḫYi Rb^w tPóv Kwi qv^w |

wKš^a, Avgtⁱ i mg⁻ AvKv^o Lvi j ḫY nBj th Avgiv Ckḫi i Rb^w GKwKZj Abfe Kwi |

Avi Avgit`i Rietb Zurvi tčŕgi AvfÁZv
Abjfe e`uZZ Brvi AvtiVM` nBte br/

ŌZig AvgitK Rietbi c_ AvZ Kwi te,
tZigvi m=ŕL ZúBKí Avb>` tZigvi `wŕY
nt`-ubZ` mġtġfW|Ō MxZ 16:11

cKZ mġ, ZúB i'ay gvġ ZLb AvBtm
hLb Ckġ Ges Avgit`i gta` e`earfb GK
tmZeÚb `mcZ nq Ges Avgiv Zurvi
Dciw`uZtZ Pwj tZ mg_ŕB|

2/ cvc Ges gZii t`ŠivZŕ Dci tmZġ

cvtci KvitY i'aygvġ gvbj GKv nBqv
cġo bvb| hLb Av`g Ges nev Zurvi WvK i`ubqv
cġvBqmŌtġ b ZLb Ckġi i`ú`ql` ġtL fiupš-
nBqmŌj| uZub gvbjli` ġLKŌ` ġRv t`uLqv
KŌ cvb| Ckġi Avgit`i j`p`uqZ eimbr Ges ŕZ
ueŕZ AvteMġK mġ` Kwi tZ Pŕtnb| th t`ŠivZŕ
Avgiv` MġK Zurvi ubKU nBtZ c_ K Kwi qvtŌ
Zvvi cġZ uZub mrvbfŕZi mrvZ` uŌ Ktib|
Ckġi cvc I gZii Dci ueRq tmZi` Zqvix
Kwi tZ mŌvš-MŕY Kwi qvtŌb|

ŌKvi Y Ckġi RMrġK Ggb tčŕġ Kwi tġ b th,
Avcbvi GKRVZ cġġK` vb Kwi tġ b, thb th tKn
ZurviZ vekġm Kti, tm webŌ br nq uKš` Abš-
Rieb cvq| tKbbv Ckġi RmġZi uePvi Kwi tZ
cġġK RmġZ tčŕY Ktib bvb, uKš` Rmr thb
Zurvi Ōviv cwi ŐY cvq|Ō thvb 3:16,17

Ckġi Zvvi cġġK` vb Kwi tġ b, Ges hxi
cvtci teZb gZii gj` `tfc ubtRi RiebtK
DrmM`Kwi tġ b| Zurvi Rieb, gZi Ges cġi`l vb
cvcġK ŕlgv I cwi ŐY Kwi tZ mŕlg Ges uetġġi
m=ŕL LġtŌi cKZ ub`ŕvc Pwi Ĥ I kqZvġbi Lj
Pwi Ĥ` ŕúŌiġc cKvk Kwi qvtŌb| LġtŌi kixġi i
i`3 tmZi` Zqvi Kwi qvtŌ Ges cvtci dut` Ave
gvbeġK Avevi I ubKġU AvmbqvŌ| tčŕġ cvtci
t`ŠivZŕ aŕsm Kwi qvtŌ Ges hvrviv LġtŌ vekġm
Kti th uZub cġfy cwi ŐYKĒP Zurviv Abš-
Rietbi cġ_ Pġj |

**3/ hxi m=ŕŪ mrvZú NUbv Avcbvi
Rivv Avek`K|**

hxi m=ŕŪK`GB mrvZú NUbv, meŕvtġ i gta`
Avi tKvb e`u`i ubwĒ cŕhvR` bġn:

(1) hxi` MŕnBtZ AvmqmŌtġ b|

hxi Zurvi Aw`ZZ; m=ŕŪK`KZ Kġ
`vex Ktib?

ŌAetnvtġi Rtbġi ceŕŕena Avig AvuŌ|Ō
thvb 8:58

hxi RMrġK etġ b, ŌAvig AvuŌ Avig
meŕŕv ueivRgvb uŌj vg Ges _vmKe| hxi I hxi
gvZMġt`ŕgvbj nBqv RbŕMŕb Kwi qmŌtġ b | (gw_
1:22,23) uZub uŌtġ b gvbe iġc Ckġi |

Dbwesk kZvaxi tWvtqU Gj, gvW, uevj
Mŕnvġ GK`v hxi i gvbe iġc Rbŕ MŕY m=ŕŪ
eiv qvtŌb- Ōhxi i Rb` Bnv GK gnv Z`VM`ŕKvi
nBZ hxi I uZub tiŠc`gq t`vj bqv kvuqZ, `Mŕŕ
`Z KZŕ cvij Z Ges `Yŕg PivP Ōviv ZurviK
fŕŕY KivY nBZ| uKš` `M` gġZP mŕŕKĒP gvbj
teġk Ges `wi`a uZv gvZvi tKvtġ meŕŕubKŌ
cwi tek hvc cvtġi gta` RbŕMŕY Kwi tġ b|Ō

hxi i Rtbġi mgq `M`Z thvtl dġk
eiv qmŌtġ b:

ŌAvi uZub (gwiġġ) cġġ cŕe Kwi teb,
Ges Zig Zvvi bvg hxi (ŐYKZŕ) i uLte; Kvi Y
uZub Avcb cŕŕv` MġK Zvvi`i cvc nBtZ ŐY
Kwi teb|Ō gw_ 1:21

hxi, vekġpvtĒi mŕŕKĒP (thvb 1:1-3,
18) Avgit`i cvc I gZi nBtZ D`vi Kwi tZ GB
cġ`extZ t`ŕŕvq AvmqmŌtġ b|

(2) hxi ub`ŕvc Rieb hvcb Kwi qvtŌb|

Ō...hxi, Ckġi i cġġ...meŕŕ` uelġq
Avgit`i b`vq ci mŕŕZ nBqvŌb, webv cvtġ|Ō
Beġq 4:14,15

cvc uenxb Rieb Ges Gi cwi ZúB m=ŕŪ
K_v ejvi PvbZ Ckġi AġbK tekx uKŌy
Kwi qvtŌb| gvbj iġc Rieb hvcb Kwi qv hxi
gvbe RmZġK cvc nBtZ gj`3 Kwi qvtŌb hvrv
meŕvtġ i tkŌ Dct`k ev e`3Zv nBtZ tkŌ|

kqZvb LġtŌi uecŕġ hxiġK cvc cġZZ
Kwi evi Rb` Zvvi GB RvMvZK Rieb Kġe`cx
I ohš; Kwi qvtŌ| u`qvej, cŕšġi Zurvi vekġ`Zv
m=ŕŪ mivmvi fiġe AvŕgY Kwi qmŌj | (gw_ 4:
1-11) mġvtivcġYi cġe` tMrvkgvbr eivMġb
cixŕlv, cŕġvftġi Pvc GZ cŕŪ I Zie`uŌj th
hxi i kixġi i`3, Nvtġi b`vq Svi qmŌj | (j K
22:44)

uKš` LġŌ `pZvi mrvZ kqZvġbi mg`-
ueġi maZvi tgvKuejv Kwi qvtŌ ŌZ`mc cvc
Ktib bvbŌ thġnZi hxi gvbjli mg`-mgm`v,
cixŕlv cŕġvftġi AvfÁZv ARŌ Kwi qvtŌb, tmB
KvitY uZub Avgit`i KŌ eġStZ cvtġb| uZub

Avgvṯ`i 0`eḃḃZvi cṯZ mnvbfwZkij nBṯZ mg_ḡ0 (Beṯq 4:15)

cvc menxb Rxeb hvcb Kiv hri`i Rb` cḷqvRb uQj tKb?

0ihub cvc Rvṯbb bvb, ZuvṯK wZub Avgvṯ`i cṯḡ cvc ṯḃc Kwiṯjb, thb Avgiv ZuvṯZ Ckṯii amwḡRZv ṯḃc nB|0 2 Kwi ṯḡq 5: 21

hri`i cixḡḡv cḷjvṯbi Dci weRq jvf Kwi qvṯQb Ges cvc menxb Rxeb hvcb Kwi qvṯQb, thb Avgvṯ`i cjiṯZb cvcgq Rxeṯbi cwi eṯZḡ wZub Avgvṯ`i bZb Rxeb w`ṯZ cṯṯib|

(3) cvc ṯgvPb KwiṯZ hri`i gZiei Y Kwi qvṯQb|

0ṯKbbv mKṯjB cvc Kwi qvṯQ Ges Ckṯii ṯMṯie menxb nBqvṯQ|0 ṯivḡxq 3:23

cṯṯci kw`-wK?

0ṯKbbv cṯṯci teZb gZi; wKṯ' Ckṯii Abḡḡḡ ṯvb Avgvṯ`i cḷḃy hri`i LṯṯṯZ Abṯ-Rxeb|0 ṯivḡxq 6:23

hri`i tKb gZiei Y Kwi qvṯQṯj b?

0H ṯ`L Ckṯii ṯgl kvēK, ihub RMṯZi cvc firi j Bqv hvb|0 thvnb 1:29

Avgiv mKṯjB cvc Kwi qvṯQ Ges Abṯ-gZii Aaxb` nBqmQ, wKṯ' hri`i Avgvṯ`i cwi eṯZḡ gZiei Y Kwiṯjb| wZub 0Avgvṯ`i cvc firi 0 j Bṯjb| wZub Avgvṯ`i cṯṯci kw`-ṯ gḃ` cḷvb Kwiṯjb| Zuvri gZi Avgvṯ`i Rb` Dcnvi Ges 0Ckṯii Abḡḡḡ ṯvb Avgvṯ`i cḷḃy hri`i LṯṯṯZ Abṯ-Rxeb|0 (ṯivḡxq 6:23)

hri`i Zuvri ubṯḡvc, amḡR Rxeb Avgvṯ`i ubḡḡE fij eimvi Dcnvi ṯḃc DrmMḡKwi qvṯQb| ṯmB fij eimv hrv Avgvṯ`i gvbwēK wPṯḡi Dṯaḃḡ Kvi Y, Zuvri gZii 0viv 0Ckṯii mṯZ mṯḲ jvf Kwi qvṯQ|0 (ṯivḡxq 5:1)

(4) hri`i gZi nBṯZ DmVqvṯQb|

hri`i mḃxq gZiB Zuvri Rxeṯbi tkl bq| wZub i aygvṯ gZi ei Y Kwi qvṯB Avgvṯ`i ṯvYKḂEḡ nBṯZ cwiṯZb b|

0Avi Lṯṯ hri`i Dṯ wcz bv nBqv_ṯṯKb, Zuvri nBṯj ṯZvgvṯ`i wēkḃm AjxK, GLbl ṯZvgiv Avcb Avcb cṯṯc iṯnqvQ| mṯZiv hrviv Lṯṯṯṯ ub wMz nBqvṯQ, Zuvriṯ wēbṯ nBqvṯQ|0 1 Kwi ṯḡq 15:17, 18

cḷ_ēxṯZ gnr `kḂ ZḂE; AṯṯṯK cKḃv Kwi qvṯQb| AmsL` ṯjvKṯ`i AbḃḃḃYz Kwi qvṯQb, wKṯ' Zuvriṯ ṯKnB Kei nBṯZ cḷḃy ṯḡ Z nb b|B|

Kvi Y hri`i Kei nBṯZ ZZxq wēṯm cḷḃy ṯḡ Z nBqvṯQb| ṯmB Rb` wZub Avgvṯ`i ubKṯU wK cḷZÁv KwiṯZ mg_ḡAvṯQb?

0Kvi Y Amḡ RmēZ AmQ, GB Rb` ṯZvgivl RmēZ_wKṯe|0 thvnb 14:19

hri`i RmēZ| Kvi Y gZii Dci Zuvri kw`ṯ iṯnqvṯQ, wZub gZi nBṯZ Avgvṯ`i gḃḡ KwiṯZ mg_ḡAvṯQb Ges Avgvṯ`i Rb` Abṯ-Rxeb cḷvb Kwi qvṯQb| cḷḃy ṯḡ Z Lṯṯ AvR Avgvṯ`i cḷḃyRb ugUvṯZ cṯṯib|

0Avi ṯ`L, AmḡB hMṯ-cḷḃḡ-cḷZw`b ṯZvgvṯ`i mṯḃ mṯḃ AmQ|0 gw_ 28:20

wēkḃvcx bi brixiv eṯjb, Lṯṯ Zuvri`i Rxeb wK fiṯe gv`K Avmṯṯ Ges nZivv nBṯZ gḃḡ Kwi qvṯQb?

Avgvṯ`i GKRB cḷḃḡb Qvṯ Zuvri DḂi cṯṯ GB KZÁZvi K_v wj wLqvṯQb:

0Amḡ GK Rb g`cṯxq| GK w`b Aug hLb gvZij wQjvg, ZLb gqjvi gṯa` GKwU evBṯej ṯKvṯmḡ Kwi w`cṯBjvg| Amḡ Kwi wḡ cji Y Kwi qv cṯvBjvg Ges cḷḡg evṯii gZ LṯṯṯK RmbṯZ cwi jvg| wKQy w`b evBṯej wKḡḡḡ MḡY Kwi evi ci Amḡ CkṯṯK Avgvi ü`q ṯvb Kwi qvṯQ Ges gṯ`i ṯ`r Amḡ fij qvṯQ|0

hLb hri`i GB e`wṯi Rxeṯb ṯvb MḡY Kwiṯjb bZb GK kw`ṯ ṯbkvi Dci weRq jvf KwiṯZ mg_ḡBj| Kvi Y Lṯṯ cḷḃy ṯḡ Z cwi ṯvY-KḂEḡ, wZub mKjB gḃḡ Kwiṯeb, hrviv Zuvri ubKU mṯvṯḡḡi ubḡḡE Avṯṯm|

(5) hri`i ṯMḡḡm Y Kwi qvṯQb

hri`i cḷḃy ṯḡḃi ci (ṯcḷḃi Z 1:9) Zuvri wczvi ubKṯU hvBeri cṯeḡZuvri wKṯ`ṯi ubKU GB cḷZÁv Kwi qvṯQb:

0ṯZvgvṯ`i ü`q DḡḡMe bv nDK; Ckṯi wēkḃm Ki, AvgvṯZi wēkḃm Ki| Avgvi wczvi eimṯZ AṯbK eim`vb AvṯQ,...ṯKbbv Amḡ ṯZvgvṯ`i Rb` ṯvb cḷZ KwiṯZ hvṯZṯQ| Avi Amḡ...hLb cḷḃyḡ Avime Ges Avgvi ubKṯU ṯZvgw`MṯK j Bqv hvBe; thb, Amḡ thLvṯb_wK ṯZvgivl ṯmB Lvṯb_vK|0 thvnb 14:1-3

(6) hri`i ṯMḡ hvRK iḃc cwi Phḡ Kṯib|

hri`i ṯMḡAvgvṯ`i ubḡḡE ṯvb cḷZ KwiṯZ meḡv KvhḡKwiṯZṯQb|

0AZGe meḃḃwēṯḡ Avcb avZMṯYi Zj` nI qv Zuvri DḡPZ wQj; thb wZub cḷḃy`i cṯṯci cḷḃyḡḂE Kwi evi ubḡḡE Ckṯii DṯṯṯK Kṯḡḡ

`qvjyl nek|gnv hvRK nb| tKbbv uZub cvc
Avcub cimvZ nBqv `tLtfvM KwiqvQb evj qv
cimvZMfYi mrvv" KwiZ cvtib|Ó Beiq
2:17,18

hxi cvl exZ AvmqvQtb, Ógvbtli
cvtci ubigÉ cÚqvÓÉ mvab KwiZ|Ó Ges cvtci
`vmZ; nBZ gv³ KwiZ| uZub Avgv`i cwiTvY
KwiZ gZievY KwiqvQb, thb uZub kqZvbK
astmi Óviv cvtci gj DrcvÚtbi gra`tg `tL,
Kó, l gZi `t Ktib|

hxi Avgv`i gnvhrKtKi b`iq Ómev³
melq Avcb ávZMfYi Zj `|Ó eZÚv³ uZub
ucZvi ubKtU Avgv`i ubigÉ me`P ga`Zv
KwiZ|Ób| tmB GKB hxi vhub vki`i Avkxep
KwiqvQtb, e`vPv³ aZ bvirKtK cpevMvZ
KwiqvQtb, mtk Sjš-gZ-clq `mjK vjgv
KwiqvQtb, uZub eZÚv³ `M³ Avgv`i
cÚqvRtbi ubigÉ, Óhvviv cimvZ nBZtÓ
Zvnt`i ctv³ KivKwiZ|Ób|

(7) hxi Avnteb|

**~Mv³iv³Yi cte³ hxi vK clZAv
KwiqvQtb?**

ÓAvi Avng hLb hvB tZvgv`i Rb" `vb
cÚZ Kwi, ZLb cpev³ Avme, Ges Avgvi
ubKtU tZvgv³ MfK jBqv hvBe; thb, Avng
thLv³ vK, tZvgiv³ tmB Lv³ vK|Ó thvb
14:3

hxi hLb Avnteb, ZLb uZub Avgv`i
cvc, cxov, `tL, Kó Ges gZi hvrv GB MhK
Avv³š-KwiqvQ Zvrv nBZ TvY Kwi³eb| Av
uZub Avgv`i bZb cvl ex thLv³ vPi m³ Ges
Abš-Rxeb veivRZ nBte tmB `v³ v³ MZg
RvrvBteb|

4| Adi š-tcÚ

cviemiK fite vK Kiv GKv³ veiv³ni
Kvrvbx| ZvBlqv³ Djs Gi mrvZ tMv³ b
clv³ qvi bvtgi GK igYxi veevn nq| veevn
Abv³rtbi ctv³ Djs hLb Zvrv `xi g³Li Kivo
mivBj, ZLb tm PgvKqv Dv³vj Ges v³vi`Y
vei³ nBj| `xi mg³-g³ gÚj vU emšš³ `v³M
cY³Qj|

Bvvi ci nBZ Djs hZ m³e `xi mrvZ
Kg m³úK³i v³ KwiZ| `x³ v³gv³K m³ KwiZ
Zvrv h³v mva³ tPóv KwiZ| Nt³i mg³-KivR

my`i Kwiqv KwiZ GB AvkvZ th, Zvrv `v³gv
GKv³ b ZvrvK MhY Kwi³te| vKš³ Zvrv mg³-
fjev³mv³ cÚZ Zvrv `v³gv vKv³ AvPiY cÚk³
KwiZ|

Zvrv`i GB kvZj veevn e`tbi eri
ermi ci, Djs Zvrv `v³ kv³ nrvvBZ `i`
Kti| Wv³vi evj³ b, Zvrv Kiv³qv e`j bv
Kwi³ tm m³úY³ AÚ nBqv hvBte| vKš³;
Acv³tkb A³tbK e`qevj|

tMv³ b clv³ qvi AvZv³ A³-DcvR³bi
Rb" Mfvi ivZ chš-Avm v³qv Uvc `Zqv³
KwiZ| GKv³ b Dj stK msev³ t`lqv nBj, tKv³
GKRtbi `N³bv³ Rb" Kiv³qv cvlqv vMqv³Q| kv³
Kwiqv ZvrvK Acv³tk³bi Rb" nvmcvZ³ j Bqv
hvlqv nBj|

mj³ nBv³ ci, tm Avb³Qv f³ti `xi mrvZ
t`Lv KwiZ Pmv³j, thb tm Zvrv vPv³Krv³ Rb"
UvKv m³Mh³Yi Rb" ab`ev³ v³ tZ cvt³| tm hLb
Zvrv `xi ubKtU hvBqv `xi g³ t`v³ AebZ
g³-K DP³Kv³j, Zvrv kv³m clq i`x nBqv tMj|
tm Zvrv `v³ n³xb P³v³ti cÚZ ZvKv³Bj, AÚ P³v³;
Kiv³qv tmLv³ b bv³| tm Av³teM Av³z nBqv Zvrv
Pi³v³ c³qv³ m³ b Kvi³j| Zvrv ci tm cÚg
ev³ti gZ Zvrv big av³qv vMv³Kj: ÓtMv³ b
clv³ qvi|

hxi mrvZ hvrviv GZ v³ b v³fbv³ AvPiY
KwiqvQb, uZub Zvrv`i mrvZ m³úK³ v³cb
KwiZ Pvb| uZub Pvb Avgiv thb ZvrvK GKeri
TvYKÉ³ evj qv vMv³K| uZub Avgv`i i v³tv³ `i³ay
gv³ Zvrv P³v³ v³ b Ktib bv³, vKš³ uZub Zvrv
Adv³š-tcÚ cÚk³bi Rb" m³úY³ kivi `vb
KwiqvQb| Zvrv tcÚ GZ kv³kv³x th, Lxó
Ócvc³ti cwi TvY Kvi³ Rb" RMtZ
Avmqv³QbÓ (1Zv³g³ q 1:15)

Lxó³ gnv Z³v³M³ v³Kvi Avgv`i veiv³Qb³vi
g³ta³ tmZreÚb m³ú KwiqvQ| Avcub vK e³v³MZ
fite Av³fe Ktib, th, uZub Avcbv³K Zvrv
ev³Z³ RovBqv av³ tZ ev³mv³ Ktib? Avcub vK
Zvrv cÚZ mrv³ cÚvb Kwi³eb Ges cÚ³ v³
Kwi³eb, Óhxi, Avng tZvgv³K fjev³mv³| tZvgv³
gnv Z³v³M³ v³Kv³ti Rb" ab`ev³ | Avgvi ü`tq
GLb AvBm, Ges Avgv³K D³v³ Ki| Avgv³K
m³úY³ fite cwi TvY Ki| Avgv³K Abš-Rxeb³
Rb" cwi TvY Ki|Ó

Ame[®]vi

DĒi cĪ- 5

GKIU cwi ZB Rxeṭbi tmZi

Ame[®]vi cV 5 cob Ges DĒi wj wLqv AvRB
WwK thvṭM cvVib:

ŌAme[®]vi Ō
wRiCl e- 80,
XvKv, eisj vṭ`k

DĒi cĪi eig cvṭki bṭṭ wj nBṭZṭQ GB
cvṭVi wbaṭi Z tmKkb bṭṭ thLṭṭb DĒi cvl qv
hvBṭe|

GB tmKkbwU Avevi fivj Kwiqv cob,
Zvrv ci, th evK` wj mZ` Zvrv cvṭk ŌX` wPy
w`Db| mwK DĒi cvBṭZ hZ evi B`Qv Avclb
D³ cvV ŌAme[®]vi Ō cwoṭZ cvṭi b|

1| ----- Ckṭi nBṭZ c_wK nBeri KviY cvc|
----- mKṭj i Rb` gZi nBj cvṭci dj |
----- cvṭci KviṭY Avgvṭ`i ü`ṭq th
ṭlav Zvrv Ckṭi i Dcw`wZṭZ ZB nq|

----- cvṭci teZb gZi Gi gj` w`ṭZ hxi
AwmqmQṭj b, thb Avgvṭ`i Abš-Rxeb
j vṭfi wbgĒ GK tmZi`Zqvi x Kṭi b|

hxi kvNB Awmṭeb; wZwb eZḡvṭb cĪZw`b gnv
hvRṭKi Kvh`KwiṭZṭQb-

----- Avgvṭ`i cvṭci `vmZj nBṭZ ṬvY KwiṭZ|
----- ci ewj ḡviv Avgvṭ`i cvc nBṭZ gj³
KwiṭZ|

gj cĪkæ thṭnZi hxi Avgvṭ`i Rb` AṭbK
KwiqvṭQb Ges KwiṭZṭQb, Bvri cĪZ wK Avclb
mvov cĪv b Kwiqv ewj ṭeb, bv, cĪṭy Avclb Avgvi
cvc ṭlqv Ki`b, AvgvṭK i ṭlv Ki`b Ges Avgvi
ü`ṭq Avmb MḡY Ki`b?

eig cvṭkṭi[®] bṭṭ tjLv tmKkbwU Avevi cob
Zvrv ci ŌX` ḡviv mwK evK` MVb Ki`b:

1. hxi Avgvṭ`i RMṭZ AwmqmQṭj b
----- Ckṭi iṭc wḡwb AbšKij e`vcx
weivmRZ, Avgvṭ`i cvc nBṭZ ṬvY
KwiṭZ|
----- GKRb mwKZ[®] iṭc, KviY mwK
KZṭṭc Bvrv Zvrv `wqZj|

hxi cV_wextZ-

----- Avgvṭ`i cwiṭZ[®] w[®]úvc Rxeb
hvcb KwiqvṭQb|
----- cĪq wmx Rxeb hvcb KwiqvṭQ, hv`l
wZwb kqZvb KĒK ciwṭZ
nBqmQṭj b|

hxi gZieiY KwiqvṭQ-
----- cV_wexi mg`-ṭj vṭKi cvṭci Rb`
----- i`aygvṭ awmṭṭ[®] e`w³ i Rb`

hxi ZZxq w`ṭb Kei nBṭZ DmwqvṭQb-
----- ṭhgb AṭbK awmṭṭ[®]Kiv DmwqvṭQb|
----- ṭhb wZwb Avgvṭ`i bZb Rxeb w`ṭZ
cvṭi b|
hxi ṭM[®]bxZ nBqvṭQb-

----- ṭM[®] Avgvṭ`i Rb` ṭv b cĪZ
KwiṭZ|

-----Avi KLṭbv Avgiv ZvrvṭK ṭ`wLe bv|

mKj tZvgv`i nBtZ Zuvvi ktgl Av`Qv`b
Kwi qvtQ/0 -wkvBq 59:2

¶Igi AthvM`i cvc Ck#i minZ, Avgv`i
m=úK® wv`Q` Kti | Lio AvmqmQtb Av`v
cp`vcb Kwi tZ hrvv kqZvb AeAv Kwi qmQj |

(3) Abš-gZi nBtZ Avgv`i i ¶Iv cvl qv
c0qvRb- cvtci kw`f

0AZGe thgb GK gbl` ðviv cvc, I cvc ðiv
gZi RMtZ c0ek Kwi j, Avi GB cKvti gZi mgj q
gbf`i KvtQ Dciv`Z nBj, tKbbv mKtj cvc
Kwi j | - tivgq 5:12

(4) Avgv`i GKwU ciccY® AmLx Ges kb`
Rieb nBtZ i ¶Iv cvl qv c0qvRb |

cvcx`i Rieb ct`i tkl nBj gZi |

(5) ciccY® cU_ex nBtZ Avgv`i gJ³
c0qvRb |

ciccY®cU_ex Ges Bvvi c`vie nBtZ Avgv`i
Aek`B i ¶Iv cvBtZ nBte- `tL Kó, AšR¶v,
wbtm½Zv, hJx, Amj`Zv Ges gZi |

3/ tK Avgv` M#K TvY Kwi tZ cvtci b?

(1) i`ayvT hxi i ¶Iv Kwi tZ cvtci b |

0Avi wZvb cvf` c0e Kwi tZeb, Ges Zvg Zuvvi
bvg hxi (TvYKÉ¶) i wLte; Kvi Y wZvb Avcb
c0vvi M#K Zuvv`i cvc nBtZ TvY Kwi tZeb | 0 gw
1:21

GKRb wv`y e`w³ Zuvvi Lioqv eUtk
evj qmQj, 0Avgv`i wv`y atg`A#bK wKQy AvtQ hrvv
Lio atg`bvB, wKš` Lioqv eUzev j qmQj, Lio atg`
hrvv AvtQ Zuvv`i wv`y atg`bvB, Avi wZvb nBtj b
TvYKÉ¶ 0 cU_ex tZ i`ayvT Lio atg`B GK Rb
cwi TvYKÉ¶ AvtQb |

(2) Ck#i minZ Avgv`i w0be m=úK® nBtZ
hxi Avgv`i i ¶Iv Kwi tZ cvtci b |

0ZrKvtj tZvgiv Lio nBtZ wv`Qbe wQtb,
tZvgiv`i Avkv wQj bv, Avi tZvgiv RMtZi gta`
Ck#i wv`xw wQtb | wKš` GLb Lio hxi tZ, cteY®
`teÉ¶ wQtb th tZvgiv, tZvgiv Lio i³ ðviv
wbKueÉ¶ BqvQ/0- BvdI xq 2:12

hxi Av`k`eUz hrvvi minZ m#Li m=úK® i ¶Iv
Kiv hvq | wZvb me`v Avgv`i gta` DEg wKQy
AvmtZ fij evtmb | 0Lio i³ i gva`tg0 Avgv`i
c`teY® cvcgq Rieb ¶IgvctB nBqvQ Ges c0Ziv`b
wZvb Avgv`i MhY Ktib I cvtci Dci wv`Rq
nBtZ kv³ c0vb Ktib | Avgiv Rvb hLb Avgiv
c0ZZ nB, wZvb ZLb Avgv`i DVvb | c0Z`v`b

Zuvvi c0Z Avgv`i t0g, ZuvvK mLx Kwi evi Rb`
Rieb hvcb Kwi tZ Avgv`i AvMh mJó Kti |

(3) hxi Avgv`i cvtci teZb Abš-gZi
nBtZ i ¶Iv Kwi tZ cvtci b |

0tKbbv cvtci teZb gZi, wKš` Ck#i i AbMh
`vb Avgv`i c0f`hxi Lio tZ Abš-Rieb0 - tivgq
6:23

Avgiv mKtj AvAv j`NbKvix gZi mrvv c0B |
Kvi Y cvtci teZb gZi | wKš` hxi Avgv`i Abš-
gZi nBtZ TvY Kwi qvtQb Ges Abš-Rieb `vb
Kwi qvtQb |

0wKš` Ck#i Avgv`i c0Z Zuvvi wbtRi t0g
c0k0 Kwi tZtQb; Kvi Y Avgiv hLb cvcx wQj vq,
ZLb Lio Avgv`i w0vÉ c0Y w`tj b | 0 - tivgq
5:8

i`ayvT Zuvvi t0gi Kvi tY hxi 0Avgv`i
Rb` gwitj b | 0 Avi thtZv wZvb Avgv`i w0vÉ
gwitj b Ges cvtci dj- Kó, hvZbv tvvM
Kwi qvtQb, tmB Kvi tY Ck#i GLb Avgv`i cvc ¶Igv
Kwi qv MhY Kwi tZ cvtci b |

(4) hxi Avgv`i ciccY® AmLx Rieb nBtZ
i ¶Iv Kwi tZ cvtci b |

0dj Zt tKn hv` Lio `vtK, Zte bZb mJó
nBj; cvvZb wv`q, wj AZxZ nBqvQ, t`L, tm wj
bZb nBqv DvVqvQ/0 2 Kwi `xq 5:17

thgb wmsn tPóv Kwi qv tgl nBtZ cvtci bv
Avgivl Z`fc Avgv`i `fve cwieZB Kwi tZ cwi
bv | (tivgq 7:18) cvc Avgv`i B`Qv kv³ nBtZl
Avak kv³ kvj x | wKš` 0Lio Zuvvi AvZv ðviv0
Avgv`i mej KZ Kwi tZ mg` AvtQb | (BvdI xq
3:16) wZvb Zuvvi DEg Pwi tI gva`tg Avgv`i
Kj vZ `fve tK cwi wÉZ Kwi tZ cvtci b- t0g,
Avb`, kwš-, `wv`w0Zv, gva`g, g½j fve, wv`f-
Zv, g, `zv (MjvZxq 5:22, 23) ðviv Lio Avgv`i
gta` Rieb hvcb Ktib Ges Avgiv AvawZ#K fite
mj`Zv jvf Kwi I bZb Rieb c0B nB |

tni i wv`DR cwieZB bi Avkv Qwvqv w`qv
wQtb | A#bKvri wZvb g`civ nBtZ wei Z nBvri
Rb` tPóv Kwi qvtQb | wZvb Lp fij fite
AeMZwQtb th MZ `k ermi hver wZvb g`i
tevZj Ges Zuvvi `x I `B Kb`i minZ KZ mšM0g
Kwi qvtQb! Aetktl GKw`b mKvtj wZvb mab Kt¶i
tPšev`Pvi VvUv Rtj i gta` bmgqv nvtZ w`f
j Btj b Ges g`Li wFZi bj wKvBqv wUvri Pvc
w`evi wv`vš-MhY Kwi tZ b | Ggb mgq wPšv nBj,
GB KvRw Kwi evi c`te Ck#i i KvtQ mrvv` Pvl qv

fij | Zivni ci uzub xNmgq Ckfi i ubKU Zivni
u`tqi e`v_v RvibBtj b|

Ckfi Zivni cU`Bv kEY Kwi tjb| tni i mDR,
Litoi minZ cUzAv ex nBtj b Ges Ava`wZK kw³
cU³ nBtj b| uzub Zivni g` civ Qvovq v` tjb Ges
Av`vkjy GKRb `tgv Ges tmB civqY GKRb ucZv
nBtj b| Ggb wK uzub Avtgv Kvi imtbtUi GKRb
m`m` nBtj b| tni U mDR Ame`vi Kwi qvQtj b
th, cU`extZ cwieZ³ mva`bi me PibTZ eo kw³
nBj hxi!

(5) hxi Avgv`i civ cY`cU`er nBtZ D`vi Kwi tZ
cvti b|

Bnv wK Kwi qv m`e, Zivni cievZ` PwivU
U Ame`vi U mnvqKv eSvBqv w`te|

4| Avgiv mnR uzubU c`tj c MhYi Oviv gv³ civBtZ cwi |

c`tj c 1| Avcbvi Rietbi civ Litok MhY
Kwi tZ ej b|

ciccY`Rieb nBtZ gv³ civBtZ Avgv`i wK
Kwi tZ nBte?

U AZGe tZvgiv gb wdivl, l wdi, thb
tZvgv`i civ gvQqv tdiv nq|U- tclZ 3:19

wK GKRb e`w³ tK gb cwieZ`bi w`tK j Bqv
hvBtZ cvti?

U Ckfi i gaj five th tZvgv`K gb cwieZ`bi
w`tK j Bqv hvq|U- ti vgvq 2:4

U tZvgv`i gtbv`tL th gb cwieZ`RbK
nBqvQ|U- 2 Kwi s`q 7:9

gbcwieZ` nBj Avgv`i AZvZ Rietbi
cvti Rb` `tL cKvk Kiv Ges tmB mg`-civ
cwi Z`vM Kiv| cvjvZb Af`im, `five Ges gtbv`five
cwinvi Kiv| Bnv iaygv` kw`f f`q `tL cKvk
Kiv bq, wKs` Ckfi i `qvi cUz mrov cUv hvni
Rb` hxi tK Avgv`i cvti Kvi tY gZiei Y Kwi tZ
nBj | Avgiv civ Kwie bv, Kvi Y Bnv Ckfi tK `tL
t`q|

Avgiv hLb Litok bZb Rietbi AwfAZv i`jv
Kwi, ZLb Avgv`i Rietbi cvjvZb civ mgn
cwi Z`vM Kiv Avek`K| (w`m`j 33:14-16)

Avgv`i cvjvZb civgq Rieb nBtZ gv³
civBtZ Ckfi i wK `wqZj AvtQ?

U Avi ZivntKB Ckfi Awacuz l I`vYKÉP Kwi qv
Avcb `w`jY n`-Oviv Dbz Kwi qvQtj, thb gb
cwieZ` l civ tgvPb `vb Kti b|U- tclZ 5:31

Avi Avgiv hLb AbzB nB, ZLb Avgv`i
tclgq cwi I`vYKÉP civ` jgv Kti b, civ nBtZ
cwi`vi Kti b Ges mg`-civ Mfxi mgj` Mn`fi
ubt`j c Kti b|

U hv` Avgiv Avcb Avcb civ `tKvi Kwi, uzub
mekj`-l avw`R mZivs Avgv`i civ mKj tgvPb
Kwi tZ Ges Avgv`i M`K mg`-AavgRZv nBtZ i`wP
Kwi tZ b|U- 1thvnb 1:9 (t`Lp- gvLv 7:18, 19)

Ggb tKvb hNY` civ bvb, I`vYKÉP hvub
Kvj tfixi m`k gZi eiY Kwi qvQtj, uzub jgv
Kwi tZ cvti b bv| GKRb e`w³, hvub hxi tZ meklm
Kti b Zivni iaygv` cUqvRb hxi i ubKU cvti
jgv cU`Bv Kiv| Litok, hvub Avgv`i ubvge gZiei Y
Kwi qvQtj, uzub Avgv`i civ jgv Kwi tZ cvti b bv
hZ`jY bv Avgiv Zivni ubKU jgv hv`Tv Kwi | Bnv
gg`sk `tLi th Avgv`i cvti Kvi tY Litok
niv l cvtq tcl w`x Kiv nBqvQj | Z`w`c uzub
Pvtnb thb Avgiv Zivni Dcnvi MhY Kwi Ges civ
jgv hv`TveR cwi I`vY cU³ nB|

Aeva, evox Z`vM Kwi qv Pij qv hv l qv GKRb
h`etKi ubKU msev` Avmj th, Zivni gvZv gZi
m`y`q| GB msev` Zivni wew`Obam`ut`K`P gta` Zie`
Abt`k`Pbv Avbqb Kwi j | h`eK kvN` evox w`divi qv
gv`qi ubKU tMj | Ak`m`Rj tPv`L gv`qi ubKU
m`b ceR jgv Pwvj | gv ZivntK tKv`j Uvovq
j Bj Ges Avt`-Avt`-ewj j, Om`svb, Zvg hv` Avt`M
hv`Tv Kwi tZ Zte At`bK c`eB jgv cU³ nBtZ|U

Avcb hv` Ckfi i ubKU nBtZ `fi mwi qv hvb,
A`ev Zivni ubKU wK Kwi qv Avm`tZ nq Zivni bv
Rv`bb, Zte ubOq Rv`tZeb, Avcbvi `M`w`cZv
Avcbv`K Zivni M`fn `M`Zg RvibBtZ m`v cU`Z
Avt`Qb| uzub Pvb, Avcb thb iaygv` Zivni Dcnvi
U`jgv` MhY Kti b| hxi Avcbv`K fij evtmb| uzub
Acvbi Rb` gvZiei Y Kwi qvQtj| uzub meY`v
Avcbv`K jgv Kwi tZ cU`Z| mZivis gb cwieZ`
Kwi tZ Zivni D`vi Avn`v`bi cUz mrov cUv
Ki`b| Avcbvi civ `tKvi Ki`b| iaygv` meklm
Ki`b th Ckfi jgv Kwi qvQtj| Zivni cUzAvjvq
meklm Ki`b| uzub jgv Kwi tZ b|

c`tj c 2| hxi i ubKU nBtZ bZb Rieb cU³ nDb|

Litok ubKU nBtZ bZb Rieb civBtZ Acvbi
`wqZj nBj, iaygv` meklm Kiv th, hxi Avcbv`K
cwi I`vY Kwi qvQtj| tKvb c`e l m`v`n Qvov MhY

Ki`b th, uZub AvcbvK qIgv I cwi`vi Kwi qvQb/ Avcbvi cvvZb Rxe`bi cvc `i Kwi qvQb Ges AvcbvK m`uY`GKwU bZb cwi euzZ` Rxeb `vb Kwi qvQb/

OhZ tj vK Zuvvi bvtg vekjm Kti Zuvv`M`K, uZub Ckfi mšvb nBeri qIgv i`tj b|O thvb 1:12

Ckfi mšvb unmvte hxi i ubKU nBtZ bZb Rxeb cŃ nBeri ŐAvakvi Ő Avcbvi AvtQ| uKš`Bnv Avgiv ARŃ KwiZ cwi bv| Bnv nBj `Mxq ucZvi ubKU nBtZ Dcnvi! Avgv`i mš`n Ges mskq `i Kwi eri Rb` hxi cŃZAv Kwi qvQb/

Avgv`i bZb Rxeb `vb KwiZ Ckfi uK figKv AvtQ?

Őhxi DEi Kwi qv Kintjb, mZ` mZ`, Avgv tZvgvK evj tZuQ, bZb Rb`bv nBtj tKn Ckfi i ivR` t`uLZ cvq bvO - thvb 3:3

hxi i evK` Abmvti, GKRb cvcx vekjm I gb cwi eZŃbi gva`tg bZb Rxeb cvBtZ cvti| Ckfi hvvv KwiZ cvtib Zuvv nBj AvŃh`KvR/

uZub cŃZAv Kwi qvQb:

ŐAvi Avgv tZvgv`M`K bZb ũ`q u`e, I tZvgv`i Ašfi bZb AvZŃ`vcb Kwie; Avgv tZvgv`i gvsm nBtZ cŃ`tgq ũ`q `i Kwie, I tZvgv`M`K gvsmgq ũ`q u`e|Ő - ihvnt`j 36:26

hxi Avgv`i ũ`q, Avgv`i evmbv, AvPiY cwi eZŃ Kwi`teb Ges Avgv`i gta` evm Kwi`teb/ (Kjmxq 1:27) GB bZb Rxeb, i ay gvI GKwU Avu`uZ`K i Pš` bq, Bnv KwB ev`e| Bnv nBj AvuZ`K fite gZ Rxeb nBtZ cpi`uL Z GKwU bZb Rxe`bi Avu`Zj/

c`tqIc 3| hxi i Rb` cŃZv`b Rxeb hvcb Ki`b/

Liuqvb Rxeb nBtZtQ cŃZv`b `t`_eiZv nBtZ `i _vKv Ges hxi i minZ eUz; `vcb Kiv| Avgiv Avgv`i GB bZb Rxe`b hxi i minZ m`uK`qRvuvj KwiZ cwi, Bnvi A_`nBtZtQ Zuvvi minZ cKZ mgq hvcb Ges mij I tLjv` tgvv Avjvc Kiv| Ckfi Avgv`i AvuZ`K evx`i Rb` cuPvU mrvv` `vb Kwi qvQb: evBtej Aa`qb, cŃ`Ńv, a`vb, Liuqvb`i minZ mrvv`M`Zv, Ges Ab`ti`i minZ Avgv`i Avf`AZv evUv Kiv/

LitŃ Rxeb hvcb Kivi A_`GB bq th, Avgiv KLbl fj KwiZ cwi bv| uKš`Avgiv hLb DfQvU LvB I cvc Kwi, ZLb Avgiv LitŃŃi qIgv `vex KwiZ cwi| Avgiv ubŃqZvi minZ AMŃi nBtZ cwi th, LitŃ Avgv`i ũ`tg RmeZ AvtQb/

5| uŃZxq mŃhvMv Avb`

tni i unDR Avtgvv Kvi vntbU m`m` _vKv Kvi b mgq AtbK m`š`fb fiv Z nBqmQtb, uKš`

me PvBtZ tkŃ gaj Avf`AZv Zuvvi ubKU gtb nBqmQj, uZub LitŃK MŃY Kwi evi uKQv`b ci/

tni i GKv`b Zuvvi kqb Kt`q GKvKv evBtej Aa`qb KwiZtj, Ggb mgq Abvfe Kwi`tj Zuvvi nvtZi cvtk tK thb `uovBqv kã Kwi j| uZub ZvKvBtj b| t`uLZ b Zuvvi `Ń Kb`v Ngv`bvi tcvkvK cwi qv Zuvvi cvtk `uovb| uZub uKQv mgq GK avtb Zuvv`i u`tK ZvKvBqv i vntjb| KZ cwi eZŃ nBqmQ! c`e`uZub gta`i tevZtji minZ _vKqv KZ bv m`i mgq bŃ Kwi qvQb!

Zuvvi ci, K`vij, tŃv tgta evj j, Őever, Avgiv NgvBtZ hvBeri c`e`tZvgvK uKvK u`tZ AvmvmQŃ/

evvi tPrtL cvmb Avmj! KZ u`b nBqmQ, mš`fbiv evvK RovBqv avtZ KvQ AvBtm bv| uKš`GLb Zuvv`i gta` Avv tKv`b fq bvB| evv Nti AvtQ/

muz`, hxi gvbtli Rxe`b uŃZxq mŃhvM `vb Kti b| uZub me PvBtZ Avkuvv Rxe`b bZb m`u Kti b|

cwi ũvYKŃ` Avgv`i cŃZ`Ki Rb` Atc`qIgv evmqv _vtKb thb Avgiv Nti uclv qv hvB| Avcvb uK Zuvvi fiv evmvi ubgš`y MŃY Kwi`teb bv? Ckfi i qIgv Ges Zuvvi Őv v cwi`vi nI qv Lp mnR, thgb mš`fbiv `Ń nuz` tgvv qv ucZvi tKvtj `vb MŃY Kti j|

Avcvb hv` GLtv LitŃK Avcbvi e`u`MZ ũvYKŃ`i`f`c MŃY bv Kwi qv _vtKb, Zte Avcvb GB gvntZ`GB i Kg cŃ`Ńv Őv v MŃY KwiZ cvtib:

ŐucZt, Avgvi cvvZb cvcgg Rxe`bi Rb` Avgv `t`uLZ| Avgvi cwi etZ`gZi eiY KwiZ Avcbvi cvtK tŃŃY Kwi evi Rb` ab`ev`| `qv Kwi qv Avgvi cvc mKj qIgv Kwi qv Avgvi Rxe`b Avmb Ges AvgvK i qIv Ki`b| Avgv Rxe`b uŃZxq evi mŃhvM PvB| Avgv bZb Rb`MŃY Kwi qv evvPtZ PvB| Ggb uK, cŃZv`b Avgv Avcbvi minZ m`uK` MVb KwiZ B`Ńv Kwi| Avgvi Rxe`b GB AvŃh` KvR Kwi evi Rb` AvcbvK ab`ev`| hxi i bvtg hv`Tv Kwi| Avtgb|Ő

Bnv Ace`Ame`vi: Avgiv hLb ubKtU Avm, hxi ZLb cwi ũvY Kti b|

Ame®vi DĒi cĭ 6

Rxetb wŌZxq mġhvM

Ame®vi mnwqKv 6 Aa'qb Ki'b, Zvni ci DĒi cĭTĭ cĭkq;wġ i DĒi wġ wLqv WwK thvġM tĉŌ Y Ki'b:

Ame®vi, wRw I e. - 80,
XvKv - 1000, ersj vt`k

cŌkĕ mġVK DĒi w`evi mgq Avcġb cġVwU Avevi cġwġZ cġtib| Bnv AvcbvġK DĒi gġb i wLġZ mrvh` Kwiġe| cŌkĕ bgġwU Ame®vi mnwqKv 6 Gi tmKkb b`ġ thLvġb DĒi LwRqv cġBġeb|

Avevi I Ame®vi mnwqKv 6 cob Ges Wrb cġvkġ b`ġ Abġvġġi tmB tmKkb nBġZ DĒi emni Ki'b| Zvni ci evK`wġ hr` mZ` nq Zte tġ: wPy w`Db:

- 1| GKRb e`w³ GBġfcl nBġZ cġti-
 - kvġwġ K fġte RweZ, wKš' Ava`mZġK fġte gZ|
 - Ava`mZġK fġte gZġ hġxġ cġZ wekġġmi gva`ġg Avevi RweZ nBġZ cġtib|
- 2| Avgvġ`i cġwġVY cġBġZ nBġe-
 - LġtŉZ wekġġmi gva`ġg, hvnv nBj Avgvġ`i wġgĒ Ckġġi Dcnvi |
- 3| ----- cġc nBġZ, hvnv nBj Ckġġi AvÁv j•Nb|
 - cġc nBġZ, hvnv nBj Ckġġi mġwZ Avgvġ`i fMam`úKġ
 - Abš-gZġ nBġZ hvnv nBj cġġci kw`Z|
 - Ab`ġ`i cŌZ mrKġġġ Ōvġv|
- 4| hxi Avgvġ`i cġc nBġZ ŌvY Kwi qvġQb|
 - Ges Ckġġi mġwZ Avgvġ`i m`úK` cġt`vcb Kwi qvġQb|
 - Ges Abš-gZġ cġġci kw`- nBġZ Avgvġ`i D`xvi Kwiġġb|
 - Ges Avgiv AvġiM, cġi`xvi I bZb Rxeb cŌB nBqmQ|
 - KviY Avgiv Avgvġ`i `p B`Qv kw³ i gva`ġg cġġci Dci Rq jvf KwiġZ cġwġ |
 - bZb gvġġ iġc iġcġšġxZ Kwi qv |
- 5| cġwġVY cġBġZ Avgvġ`i `wqZġnBj
 - gb cġwġZġ Ges Ckġġi ġġvi Rb` wġwġqv Avmġ|

- cġc `ġKvi Ges AZġZi cġcġq Rxeb cġwġVY Kiv|
- Avgiv hZ UKz ġġ nBġZ cġwġ Zvni h`vma`ġġc tPŉv Kiv|
- hZ UKz m`e cġvZb ġġ wġ mġkvab ceġ wK Kiv|

Avgvġ`i cġwġVYi Rb` Ckġġi `wqZġnBj
----- Avgvġ`i Rb` AbġkvPbv Ges cġc ġġvi Dcnvi `vb Kiv|
----- hr` I Avgiv hr`Tv bv Kwi Z`wġ Avgvġ`i cġwġVY `vb Kiv|
Ckġġi nBġZ bġZb Rxeb cŌB nBġZ Avgvġ`i Bnv MġY KwiġZ nBġe th-

- Ckġġi Avgvġ`i ġġv Kwi qvġQb, Avgvġ`i cġvZb Rxetbi cġc nBġZ cġwġVY Kwi qvġQb Ges Avgvġ`i bZb Rxeb `vb Kwi qvġQb|
- Avgiv Avgvġ`i wġRġ`i kw³ġZ Bnv ARġ KwiġZ cġwġ |

Avgvġ`i bZb Rxeb cŌB nBeri Rb` Ckġġi `wqZġnBj -

- Avġh` fġte bZb Rxeb cŌvb, bZb ū`q `vb, Avgvġ`i gġa` eim Kiv Ges Avgvġ`i AvPiġY cġwġZġ mġvab Kiv|
- Zvni AbġMġni Ōvġv AvcġZ nBqv ġġ KivR KwiġZ wġwġ Avgvġ`i tRvi Kġġb|
- Lġŉ cŌZ`KġK cġwġVY I bZb Rxeb cġBġZ mġhvM cŌvb Kwi qv`vġKb|
- Avcġb wK hxiġZ bZb Rxeb cġBqvġQb?
- hr` bv cġBqv`vġKb, Zġe GLb wK bZb Rxeb cŌB nBeri Rb` Lġtŉi wġKU hr`Tv KwiġZ B`Qv cġKvK Kġġb? -----
- bZb Rxeb hvcb KwiġZ mrvh`ġi wġgĒ Avcġb wK weġkġ cŌ`Ōv hr`Tv Kġġb? ----

Avcbvi fiel`r m`u`tk

W³vi c`mUmqv Ges W³vi tWvFW gv`KR
 Zivn`i KivRi gta` A`bK Mfxi g`SK te`b`v
 j`q` Kiv`tb| wki`-wPvKrmv w`kIA` mnmvte Zivniv
 wki`i`i A`bK `jLKó t`mLqv`Qb| Zte Zivn`i
 MtelYiq j`q` Kiv`tmj, H tQvU wki`i`i gta`
 gv`mZiv³ j`q`Yxq P`vAj` m`wó nBqv`Q, dtj Zivniv
 gv`mK AvNvZ nB`Z emPqv my` R`xetb wclw`qv hvB`Z
 m`qg| tKb? D`vniY `tfc, tKb GKvU h`eK hLb gv`K
 `te` Avm³ nq, Aci h`eKvU ZLb K`j`R hvq? tKb
 wKQy wKQy w`c`Mvgr tQ`j`tg`q w`b`Rw`M`K w`c`Mvgr
 i`fc Mvovq tZv`j, hLb Ab` tQ`j`tg`q w`b`Rw`M`K f`ij
 Avf`v`eK i`fc Mvovq tZv`j?

GB c`k`q`w`j i` D`Ei L`j`Rvvi Rb` Wv³vi gv`KR I Zivni
 m`x GKvU e`v`cK Rvvi c` Kiv`q`m`Q`j`b| Zivn`i MtelYiq
 GB P`vni`w`K `e`w`k`ó`w`U evi evi D`w`qv Avm`qv`Q th,
 wki`i`i gta` th mKj wki`i`v gv`mK AvNvZ `q`Zw`e`q`Z
 Ae`v nB`Z w`b`Rw`M`K w`KvBqv i`mLqv`Q Zivniv
 `f`m`v`Z R`xetb hvcb Kiv`qv`Q| inm`w`U wK? Zivn
 nB`Z`Z`Q, `BvZevPK Ges Avkv`w`f`i`E`K GKvU R`xetb
 `k`B`j`O

Avkv c`v`R`w`U `Zix Kiv`q`m`Q`j`b| hLb tKv`b c`Z`K`j`
 Ae`v Avqv`i`i w`e`f`x GKf`I R`tov nq ZLb tmB`w`j`K
 AvNvZ Kiv`Z Avgv`w`M`K Ab` me wKQy nB`Z Av`K
 m`v`v`h` Kiv`qv`_v`K Avkv|

gibe Rvvi Zi Avkv GKv`S`B c`l`qv`R`b| wK`S`w`K`f`ite Avgiv
 Bnv c`v`B`Z c`v`i? Avqv`i`i GB w`e`k; Avkv L`j`Rqv c`v`l`qv
 L`e`B KóKi| hZ`q`Y`v Avgiv evB`te`j`i fiel`v`Yxi
 `K` mg`ni w`f`K `w`ó`c`v`Z bv Kiv`| ARv`v`K Rvvi GB
 mnvqkvGKvU AvKl`Y`q` fiel`v`Yxi mZK`Z`vi m`v`Z
 c`i`q`v`w`b`i`q`v`v` Kiv`qv` hvn` GB h`ier AmsL` e`w`v`f`K
 t`i`gv`Á`Ki Avkv`q` D`I`x`B Kiv`qv`Q|

1| evB`te`j`i GKvU w`e`sq`Ki fiel`v`Yxi|

Litói R`b`h`i c`l`q` c`v`P`K`Z ermi c`e`Ck`f`
 f`iev`x `w`b`te`j`i`i` gva`tg` mg`-w`e`k`f`K fiel`r c`v`ex
 m`u`tk`GK`PgKc`l` `k` t`L`v`Bqv`Q`b| `w`b`te`j`i`i` mg`q
 nB`Z Avqv`i`i GB eZ`q`v`b` Kij` ch`S`-A`_f` c`l`q` 2,500

ermi c`e`Ck`f` c`v`exi BvZiv`mi GKvU i`f`c`i`L`v
 w`q`m`Q`j`b|

GB fiel`v`Yxi GKvU `f`c`e` gva`tg` i`i` nBqv`Q`j` hvn`
 c`l`q` 2,500 ermi c`e`Ck`f` e`w`e`j`t`b`i` ivRvi
 beL` w`brmi`f`K t`L`v`Bqv`Q`j`b|

`c`w`U GB ivRv`K f`x`l`Y D`w`M`e`Kiv`i` q`m`Q`j` , wK`S`w`Z`v`b` hLb
 Ng nB`Z D`w`t`j`b` ZLb w`Z`v`b` tmB` `c`w`U Avv`i` g`f`b` Kiv`Z
 c`v`i`j`b` bv! Zivni ci e`w`e`j`t`b`i` mg`-Avv`x` e`w`v`i`v
 hLb ivRvi `c`e`l` Zivni A`_e`S`v`Bqv` w`t`Z` e`_`n`B`j` ,
 ZLb `w`b`te`j`i` b`v`t`gi` GKRB w`b`e`w`m`Z` B`e`l`q` h`e`K` ivRvi
 m`v`f`L` Avm`j`b` , w`Z`v`b` e`w`j`t`j`b` `f`M`P` Ck`f`B` c`v`exi
 w`b`M`e`l`q` mKj` c`k`v`k` Kiv`Z` c`v`t`b`|

ivRvi m`v`f`L` `w`v`Bqv` , m`v`n`m`i` m`v`n`Z` `w`b`te`j`i` e`w`j`t`j`b` ,
 `O`tn` g`v`i`v`R` , Avc`v`b` `w`ó`c`v`Z` Kiv`q`m`Q`j`b` , Avv`i` t`L`p` ,
 GK` c`k`v`E` c`Z`g`v` ; tmB` c`Z`g`v` e`p`r` Ges Av`Z`k`q`
 t`Z`t`R`w`e`w`k`ó` ; Zivni Avcbvi m`v`f`L` `w`v`Bqv`Q`j` ; Avv`i`
 Zivni `k` f`q`i`| tmB` c`Z`g`v`i` e`E`v`S`-GB- Zivni
 g`Z`K` m`e`Y`g`q` , Zivni e`q`t` l` ev`u` t`i`S`c`g`q` , Zivni D`i`
 l` E`i`f`k` w`c`E`j`g`q` ; Zivni R`Nv` t`j`S`ng`q` , Ges Zivni
 P`i`Y` w`K`Q`y`j`S`ng`q` l` w`K`Q`y`g`v`E`K`v`g`q` w`Q`j` | Avc`v`b` `w`ó`c`v`Z`
 Kiv`Z` `w`k`j`t`j`b` , t`k`f`l` w`e`b`v` n`-Z` L`v`B`Z` GK` c`f`+` tmB`
 c`Z`g`v`i` t`j`S`n` l` g`b`l`q` `B` P`i`Y` AvNvZ` Kiv`qv` tmB`w`j`
 P`Y`K`v`i`j` | ZLb tmB` t`j`S`n` , g`v`E`K`v` , w`c`E`j` , t`i`S`c` l` m`e`Y`
 GKm`f`z` P`Y`n`Bqv` M`v`S`K`v`j`x`b` L`v`g`v`i`i` Z`f`l`i` b`v`q` nBj` ,
 Avv`i` e`v`q`-tm` mKj` D`v`Bqv`j` Bqv` t`M`j` , Zivn`i`i` Rb` Avv`i`
 t`Kv`v`l` `v`b` c`v`l`qv` t`M`j` bv| Avv`i` th` c`f`+`L`v`b` H
 c`Z`g`v`i`K` AvNvZ` Kiv`q`m`Q`j` , Zivni e`m`v`q`v` g`n`i`c`e`Y`Z` nBqv`
 D`w`j` , Ges mg`-c`v`ex` c`Y`K`v`i`j`O` (`w`b`te`j`i` 2:31-
 35)| (evB`te`j`i` mg`-Z` c` , t`Kix` Ab`ev` nB`Z`
 M`v`v`Z`|)

c`l`g` `w`ó`Z` , g`f`b` nB`Z` c`v`t`i` g`v`Z`w`U` m`g`m`v`q`v`K` f`ite
 Avkv` L`j`Rqv` c`v`B`Z` L`e` K`g`B` K`v`h`R`i` nB`te` , wK`S` `ah`
 a`i`b`|

2| fiel`v`Yxi e`v`L`v`v`b` beL` w`brmi` Zivni `f`c`e`w`v`n`v`
 hvn` t`mL`qv`Q`j`b` Zivni m`e`-f`i` AvKl`Y`q` f`ite` e`Y`v`

Kivivi ci, fiver`x `vbtqj Zvivi A_° e`vL`v
Kivitj b:-

0`c`u GB; GLb Avgiv gnivvRi mivvRtZ Bnvi Zvrch°
AvZ Kiv0 (`vbtqj 2:36)|

mpeYgq g`K| c`u_xi tKiv&kiv°kij x ivRvK `vbtqj
GB mpeYgq g`Kki c`vK`fjc evj qv AvL`vqZ
Kiv qmQtb? 0`fn gnivvR, Avcub ivRmaiivR, `MP
CKj AvcbvK ivR, `Igzv, civug l gungv
iv qvQb|...Avcub tmB `Ygq g`ZK|0 (37, 38
c`)|

ZrKvjb c`u_xi me° enr mgtUtK `vbtqj
evj tZvQtb: 0beL`bormi, CKj AvcbvK evj tZvQb
th, Avcbvi mgtR` emej bB g`vZvli mpeYgq g`Kki
c`vK|0

tiSc`gq e`jt I ev0 : gbt`i `votKiv nBtZ emej bK
Ggb GKiv mgtR` gtb Kiv nBZ hmv ivPiv`b vUvKq
_vKte| vKs` fiver`x vK etj b, cieZvZ vK Nivte?

0Avcbvi c`vRZ Avcbv nBtZ `Iv° Avi GK ivR`
DvWte...0 (39 c`)|

Ck`ii fiel`r evK`i civcYvq, hLb civtm`i
tmvavZ, mvBim, 539 Li: ce`a e`vej b mgtR`i
cZb NuvBqv vQtb, ZLb beL`bormi i mgtR` fivzqv
UKiv UKiv nBqv a`sm`fc civYZ nBqvQj | m`Ziv
tiSc`gq e`jt Ges ev0 0viv giv qv civmK mgtR`
bvqgi Avi GKiv mgtR`i c`vK vnmvte e`enri Kiv
nBqvQ|

vEjgq D`i I Ei`k t GB vevij avZe Askiv
vKtmi c`vK?

0Zvivi c`ti vEjgq ZZxq GK ivR` DvWte, Zvivi
mg`-c`u_xi Dc`ti KEZj Kiv te...0 (39 c`)|

MvK mgtR`K vEjgq D`i I Ei`k ifc
c`vKvKiv Kiv nBqvQ| giv evi AvtKRvEvi
gv`xq l civmK mgtR` Rq Kiv qv MvK vevij
ZZxq evEg mgtR` civYZ Kiv qvQb| vZvb 331
nBtZ 164 Li: ce`a chSZ ivRZj Ktb|

tj`ngq R`Nv

0Avi PZ`°ivR` tj`ner `p nBte; Kiv Yj`n thgb
mg`-`e` PY`Kti l civoqv tdtj, tj`n thgb GB mKj

PY`Kti, Z`fc tmB ivR` mKj B fivzqv PY`Kiv te0 (40
c`)|

Avtj KRvEvi gZii ci Zvivi mgtR` `ep` nBqv cto
Ges PuvSKiv GKiva c`vZv`v tMvotZ vef° nBqv
cto; AvtKtl 164 L° ce`a civ`bv hv`x tivtgi
0tj`n mgtR`0 MvK mgtR`K a`sm Kiv qv t`q|

c`q `B nvrvi ermi cte°hLb hvi RbMvY Kvitj b
ZLb vnrvi AvM`-vm tivtgi mgtU vQtb (jK 2:1)|
tj`ngq R`Nv evj tZ th mgtR`K vbt`R Kiv nBqvQj
tmB Avgtj B hvi Ges Zvivi vKl`MY evm KvitZb|
Aov`k kZtKi BvZvnmteEv vMieb, vZvb hLb
vUvLqvQtb ZLb `vbtqj i fiverYx th Zvivi gtb
vQj BvntZ tKiv m`n bvb, vZvb vUvLqvQtb, 0`Y°
A`ev tiSc` A`ev vEj l g`vEvi evj tZ th mKj RvZ
l ivRv MvK vbt`R Kiv nBqvQ, Zvivi GtK GtK
tivtgi tj`n ivRZS; 0viv civfZ nBqvQ|0-GvW qvW°
vMieb, v`v`v`-° Ad v` vKvBb GE dj Ad v` tivgub
G`vuvqvi (Rb, vW, tvvvi m GE K`vuvb, LE 4, c;89)|

gubvq `votKiv nBtZ GK g`vZP Rb` GB fiel`0vYi
K`v vPsv` Kiv`| evjevix mgq evm Kiv qv vKvte
`vbtqj aviv Kiv tZ civi qmQtb nvrvi ermi c`ti
tKiv tKiv ivRv tK Kivvi `j`v`v° nBteb? AvMvgr
mvBvtn tkqv evRvii `i vKifc nBte Zvivi aviv Kiv
Avqv`i c`v` LpB KovKi! Zte GB chS`-evjev,
gv`q-civmK, MvK Ges tivg mgtR` fiverYx Avhvq
vK Ggb vte GtK AvtK Avjiv Y Kiv qvQ- thb GK
mivi tZ `vovbv m`eva `j evj tKi gZ|

Ck`i vK fiel`tZi vqS`K? Avgiv vK Zvivi mgnvb
civ Kiv bvi Dci Avkv aviv qv ivvL`Z civi? c`vZavbZ
DEi, niv!

tj`n l g`vEvi vKvZ Piv : c`Ag vevij vK tivgtK
Avjiv Y Kiv te?

0Avi Avcub t`vLqvQb, `B Piv l PivYi Avjiv mKj
vKvY Kevv`i g`vEvi l vKvY tj`vni, BvntZ vef°
ivR` evvq; vKs` tmB ivR` tj`vni `pvv`vKte,
tKbv Avcub Kiv`g vKvZ tj`n t`vLqvQb| Av
PivYi Avjiv mKj thifc vKvY tj`ngq l vKvY gvbq vQj,
Z`fc ivR`i GKisk `p l GKisk f`v` nBte0
(`vbtqj 2:41, 42)|

fiver`x vevij c`Ag mgtR`i vevij fiverYx etj b
bvB, vKs` tivtgi kv°kij x ivRZtSj vevivRtbi K`v
evj qvQb| g`vZvli civq civv Ges Avjiv c`vK
vnmvte tivg `kv ivR` vef° nBqv civte|

Bnv mK ev³meK c³t³ NiuQmOj? mb³oqB NiuQmOj |
Li³oxq h³tMi PZ³ c³Ag kZv³x e³mcq DEiv³Åjq
ee³f³MPZ nvr³iMY μg³všq nmc³l³B tivg mvg³t³R³i
Dci G³tKi ci GK AvNvZ nmb³tZ v³tK | Aet³kt³
k³U DcRmZ tivg mvg³t³R³i c³u³oG A³Åtj i AnaKvsk
v³b jBqy BD³t³v³t³ci m³gv³vi g³ta³ k³U ZŠ³ v³axb
iv³o³ c³l³Z³o³v K³iv³tZ mg³ nq | m³Z³iv³ eZ³g³v³b BD³t³v³t³ci
Av³abK RmZ m³g³ g³m³Z³o³ i k³ A³½³ xi c³l³xK |

3/ evB³t³etj f³iel v³Y³tZ Av³q³t³ i n³b :

v³mb³t³q³tj i f³iel v³Y³tZ mK GB K³v³ etj th tK³v³ GK³U
k³v³ BD³t³v³t³ci GB RmZ m³g³ tK GK k³imb³v³ax³b
Av³mb³tZ c³vi³te?

ØAvi Av³c³ib thgb t³l³Q³ib, t³j Š³n K³I³g³ i³g³ i³g³ k³Z
nB³q³t³Q, Z³ f³c t³mB t³j v³tK³iv g³b³t³l³ ex³h³ ci v³i i³g³ k³Z
nB³te; mK³Š³ thgb t³j Š³n g³u³ĒK³vi m³iv³Z i³g³ k³Z nq³ v³,
Z³ f³c Z³iv³iv ci v³i i³g³ k³Z v³mb³t³q³ v³o (v³mb³t³q³
2:43) |

evi evi A³t³bK k³v³ k³v³ x t³j v³tK³iv BD³t³v³t³ci GK³U³
K³iv³tZ t³P³o³v K³iv³q³t³Q, mK³Š³ Z³iv³iv c³l³Z³ev³iB e³ n³
nB³q³t³Q | m³ef³ BD³t³v³t³ci GK³U³ K³iv³ evi t³q³t³
t³b³t³c³iv³ q³v³ m³vd³t³ i L³e K³v³Q³v³K³iv³Q Av³m³q³ c³iv³q³m³O³t³j³b,
mK³Š³ m³æ³Z GB f³ive³v³Y³ K³v³ v³Š³ K³iv³ q³v, v³z³ib hLb
I q³iv³ v³j³ y³ h³ t³q³t³ c³iv³RZ nB³q³ c³iv³ v³q³ v³h³ zLb
v³z³ib v³Pr³K³iv K³iv³ q³v³ ev³ q³iv³ q³m³O³t³j³b, ØCK³ i Av³g³ A³t³c³q³
K³i v³z³xZ me³R³v³ q³v³!Ø

ct³q³ i k³U Av³½³ - tivg mvg³t³R³i c³u³oG A³Åtj i k³U
c³v³ib DcRmZ :

- G³ist³j³ v³ m³ v³ K³iv³ Y³ (Bsj v³Ē)
- dv³sK³iv (dv³Y)
- Av³j g³v³ib (Rig³v³x)
- t³j v³ge³v³Dm³ (BU³v³x)
- A³t³ ÷ t³š³M³v³ m (c³ieZ³ĒZ a³š³m nB³q³ m³q³t³Q)
- v³f³v³R³t³M³v³ m (t³ v³ib)
- ev³ v³Ēq³Y (mBR³v³j v³Ē)
- f³v³ib v³v³ v³iv (DE³i Av³o³dK³v, c³ieZ³ĒZ a³š³m nB³q³ m³q³t³Q)
- m³iv³ f³ (cZ³š³ v³j)
- n³iv v³v³ (K³t³qK kZ³iv³ c³t³ v³ej³ β nB³q³ hv³q)

tKBR³vi I q³v³ j³ t³ng v³z³xq Ges Z³iv³t³ i m³g³t³q me³æ³aK
k³v³ k³v³ x t³mb³v³ev³iv³bx MV³b K³iv³ q³m³O³t³j³b | mK³Š³ D³f³qB
BD³t³v³t³ci GK³U K³iv³ q³v³ Z³iv³t³ i k³imb³v³ax³b Av³mb³tZ e³ n³
nB³q³m³O³t³j³b | tK³b? K³iv³ Y Ck³ i i ev³ K³ v³Qj av³h³ K³iv:
Øt³j v³tK³iv ci v³i i³g³ k³Z nB³te, mK³Š³ Z³iv³iv GK³U

v³mb³t³q³ v³o v³ v³U v³ek³ h³ v³x i dj³ v³dj v³ v³mb³oZ i f³c ev³ j³ q³
t³ q³ th, Ck³ i f³iel v³ Z³iv³ v³ bR n³t³ av³ i v³tLb; v³z³ib
tK³l ch³Š³ v³bq³Š³Y K³t³ib | Z³iv³ v³bt³mb³ t³n Av³q³t³ i
R³ie³t³b Z³iv³ v³ v³i K³i v³ Av³g³ v³ M³t³K h³ v³o Av³ v³th³v³iq,
g³t³b k³iv³Š³ Av³mb³q³ t³ q³ Ges Z³iv³tZ c³l³ v³ q³ K³iv³ q³ t³Z³v³t³ |

4/ f³iel v³t³i v³ tK GK³ev³ v³ v³o³ v³z³ :

v³mb³t³q³tj i f³iel v³Y³ GK³U Ask GL³bl Ac³Y³ i³ n³q³
m³q³t³Q | th c³v³ i³U g³m³Z³o³ v³ g³ej Av³NvZ K³iv³ q³
PY³ PY³ K³iv³ q³ t³ q³ Ges ev³ v³ c³v³q³ v³ev³ v³z³ i f³c av³ Y
K³iv³ q³ mg³ - c³v³ ex c³Y³ K³i t³mB c³v³ i³U A³ v³q³?

ØAvi t³mB i³v³RM³t³Yi [BD³t³v³t³ci Av³abK RmZm³g³]
m³g³t³q v³MP Ck³ i GK³ i³v³R v³ v³ib K³iv³ t³eb, Z³iv³ KL³bl
v³eb³o nB³te v³, Ges t³mB i³v³RZ³j³Ab³ RmZ³i n³t³ - m³g³iv³z³
nB³te v³; Z³iv³ H mK³ i³v³R PY³ v³ v³eb³o K³iv³ q³ Av³ab
v³PI v³iq³ nB³teØ (v³mb³t³q³ 2:44) |

ØH mK³ i³v³RM³YØ hv³ v³ M³t³K c³l³Z³g³iv³ c³v³t³q Av³½³ v³ v³ i
c³l³xK i³n³iv³te v³ v³Y³ Z³iv³ K³iv³ nB³q³t³Q Z³iv³ eZ³g³v³b Av³abK
BD³t³v³t³ci k³v³mK³ v³ M³t³K v³ t³ R³ K³iv³ hv³btZ c³iv³ | c³v³ i³U
hv³v³ c³l³Z³g³v³tK Av³NvZ K³iv³ evi R³ v³ v³eb³ v³ n³t³ Z³ LibZ
nB³te Ges c³l³Z³g³v³tK f³iv³z³q PY³ PY³ K³iv³ t³eb Ges Z³iv³
ci B³nv mg³ - c³v³ ex c³Y³ K³i t³eb (34, 35, 45 c³) | L³e
k³iv³ v³ h³ v³ ØGK³U i³v³R v³ v³ib³o K³iv³ evi R³ v³ v³ M³ n³B³t³Z
v³iv³q³ Av³m³t³eb, Z³iv³ i³v³R nB³te m³l I k³iv³Š³ i³v³R |
Z³iv³iv ci L³io Ab³Š³K³ij³xb c³l³ v³ Ges i³v³Rv³ i i³v³R, GB
c³v³ ex v³PI K³ij i³v³RZ³ K³iv³ t³eb!

v³mb³t³q 2 Aa³v³t³q³ i f³iel v³Y³ m³g³ v³i g³ta³ i ag³ v³l tK³
K³iv³ v³ - v³ c³l³ v³ KZ³ c³l³Z³g³v³tK Av³NvZØ GB K³iv³ v³ B
Ae³iv³o i³n³q³t³Q ev³ K³iv³ me f³iel v³Y³ v³ c³Y³ nB³q³ m³q³t³Q |
Ck³ i i m³g³q³ v³ Ab³h³v³q³ GL³b Av³g³iv GB c³v³ ex³z³ L³it³o³
Av³M³g³t³bi A³ v³ c³v³ib I tK³l c³iv³ Y³z³ i v³ tK³ AM³bi
nB³t³Z³U³ | h³xi L³io, Ck³ i i c³l³, g³iv³be B³iv³z³iv³ m³ v³ v³ N³
i³ v³ v³ h³ v³ x i Ae³iv³ v³ K³iv³tZ hv³btZ³t³Qb Ges Z³iv³
t³o³g³ I K³i v³Y³ Ab³Š³K³ij³xb i³v³R v³ v³ib³o K³iv³tZ
hv³btZ³t³Qb |

5/ i³v³Rvi v³ c³v³ Ges Av³ab :

GB f³iel v³Y³ RmZM³t³Yi D³l³ v³ I cZ³t³bi e³v³ v³t³i
Ck³ i i v³ bq³Š³Y³ K³iv³ x n³ - e³ v³ K³i | Ck³ i AZ³xZ R³iv³bb,
Ges ev³B³t³etj i GB f³iel v³Y³ v³ v³io³ i f³c t³ L³v³ Bq³ t³ q³
th, v³z³ib f³iel v³l R³iv³bb |

Ck³ i hv³ RmZM³t³Yi M³iv³z³ev³a GB i f³c v³ b³ f³ v³ f³
c³iv³ P³iv³ Z³ K³iv³ q³ v³ t³ Kb, v³ v³ v³oZ i f³c v³z³ib c³l³Z³U e³ v³ i
R³iev c³iv³ P³iv³ Z³ K³iv³tZ c³iv³ t³ b | h³xi Av³g³ v³ M³t³K v³ v³oZ

Ame[®]vi DĒicĪ 7 Avcbvi fiēl "r m[®]útk[®]

Ame[®]vi m[®]uqKv 7 m[®]úY[®]civ Ki"b Zivri ci GB DĒicĪu cġY Ki"b Ges Bnv AvRB ub[®]ajj uLZ uVKivq W[®]KthvM tclY Ki"b:

Ame[®]vi
IRCI e- -80
XivKv-1000

ub[®]ajj uLZ cġkng[®]ni DĒi u[®]j uLevi mgq m[®]VK DĒi ewni K[®]iv evi ubigĒ ūAme[®]vi ū m[®]uqKvU c[®]ivq L[®]ij tZ c[®]itib/ m[®]uqKvU nBtZ DĒi u[®] ewni K[®]iv qv Avcbv g[®]tb ivL[®]ib/ Avcbvi DĒi cġĪi cġZ[®]u cġk[®]ie msL[®]iv ūAme[®]vi ū m[®]uqKvU 33 Zg Ab[®]t"Q" ub[®]t"R K[®]ti thL[®]v[®]tb H cġk[®]ie DĒi cvl qv hvBtZ c[®]it[®]i |

eig c[®]it[®]k[®] g[®]m[®]R[®]fb msL[®]iv[®]h[®]v[®]q[®] ūAme[®]vi ū m[®]uqKv-7 Gi Ab[®]t"Q" u[®] c[®]ivq civ Ki"b; Zivri ci cġZ[®]K[®]u mZ[®] D[®]iv[®] c[®]te[®]X u[®]P[®]y[®] u[®]Db |

1/ ub[®]t[®]aj u[®]Z[®]iq Aa[®]it[®]qi cġk[®]ie cġZ[®]g[®]u[®] fiēl "Ōv[®]Y[®]u[®],
..... 2,500 ermi c[®]te[®]c[®]u[®] exi fiēl "r B[®]u[®]Z[®]nm u[®]K nB[®]te tmB m[®]útk[®] fiēl "Ōv[®]Y[®] ej[®] v nB[®]q[®]u[®]Q[®] |

..... c[®]u[®] exi 2,500 B[®]u[®]Z[®]nm ch[®]ġ[®]ij v[®]P[®]b[®] v K[®]iv nB[®]q[®]u[®]Q[®] |

2/ cġZ[®]g[®]u[®] "Y[®]g[®] g[®]"K Ōv[®]iv th m[®]ig[®]t[®]R[®]tk ub[®]t[®]"R K[®]iv nB[®]q[®]u[®]Q[®] Z[®]iv nB[®]ġ,
..... Am[®]iv qv, kvmbKZ[®]P[®]u[®]Q[®]t[®]ġ b ivR[®]v t[®]be[®]f[®]c[®]v[®]ġ v[®]m[®]iv[®] |
..... ew[®]ej[®] b, kvmbKZ[®]P[®]u[®]Q[®]t[®]ġ b ivR[®]v be[®]L[®] ū[®]br[®]mi |

cġZ[®]g[®]u[®] ti[®]c[®]g[®]q e[®]ġ Ges ev[®]útk ub[®]t[®]"R K[®]iv nB[®]q[®]u[®]Q[®] |
..... vek[®] m[®]ig[®]t[®]R[®] g[®]v[®] x[®]q-c[®]iv[®] u[®]m[®]K m[®]ig[®]t[®]R[®] (539 nB[®]tZ 331 Lió cel[®]ā)
..... u[®]g[®]k[®]ix[®] vek[®] m[®]ig[®]t[®]R[®] (539 nB[®]tZ 331 Lió cel[®]ā) |

cġZ[®]g[®]u[®] u[®]cĒ[®]ġ[®]g[®] Ei" ub[®]t[®]"R K[®]ti vek[®] m[®]ig[®]t[®]R[®],
..... M[®]l[®]m[®]t[®]K (331 nB[®]tZ 168 Li:c:z)

..... ti[®]v[®]ġ[®]t[®]K (168 Li: c: nB[®]tZ 476 Lióvā) |

t[®]ġ[®]š[®]ng[®]q R[®]-N[®]v I Pi[®]Y ub[®]t[®]"R K[®]ti vek[®] m[®]ig[®]t[®]R[®],

..... t[®]g[®]m[®]t[®]W[®]mb[®]q[®]t[®]K (168 Li:c: nB[®]tZ 476 Lióvā) |

cġZ[®]g[®]u[®] t[®]ġ[®]š[®] I g[®]u[®]Ē[®]K[®]v u[®]g[®]k[®]Z c[®]v[®]ġ[®] ev Pi[®]Y ub[®]t[®]"R K[®]ti,

..... u[®]ef[®]3 t[®]iv[®]g m[®]ig[®]t[®]R[®]tk (476 Lióvā nB[®]tZ eZ[®]ġ[®]v[®] ch[®]š[®])

..... b[®]ig[®]nx[®] cĒ[®]ġ[®] vek[®] m[®]ig[®]t[®]R[®] h[®]vv GL[®]bi Av[®]ri A[®]t[®]c[®]ġ[®]v[®]q |

3/ t[®]ġ[®]š[®] I g[®]u[®]Ē[®]K[®]v u[®]g[®]k[®]Y h[®]vv Ōv[®]iv cġZ[®]g[®]u[®] c[®]v[®]ġ[®] "Z[®]ix[®]u[®]Q[®],
..... B[®]nv[®] A[®]"BD[®]t[®]iv[®]c ū[®]c[®]iv[®]q GK[®]u[®]Ī Z[®]Ō nB[®]te Ges u[®]ef[®]k[®]ġ GK[®]u[®] k[®]iv[®]3 t[®]Z c[®]iv[®]YZ nB[®]te |

..... B[®]nv[®] A[®]"Av[®]aj[®]b[®]K BD[®]t[®]iv[®]c h[®]vv ūGK[®]u[®]Ī Z nB[®]te b[®]v[®]Ō |

4/ th c[®]v[®] u[®]u[®] cġZ[®]g[®]u[®] c[®]v[®]ġ[®] Av[®]N[®]vZ K[®]ti Ges cġZ[®]g[®]u[®] P[®]Y[®]u[®]e[®]P[®]Y[®]K[®]iv qv t[®]"q,

..... Z[®]iv[®] Ōv[®]iv e[®]š[®]v[®]q th Lió L[®]e k[®]iv[®]N[®]B Z[®]iv[®]iv[®] i[®]v[®]R[®] "v[®]cb K[®]iv t[®]Z Av[®]m[®]t[®]Z[®]Q[®]b |

..... Z[®]iv[®] Ōv[®]iv ZZ[®]ix[®] vek[®]h[®]ġ[®]tk e[®]š[®]v[®]q |

Ame[®]vi, m[®]uqKv 7 Gi cĒ[®]ġ Ges I Ō Ab[®]t"Q" c[®]iv[®]q civ Ki"b, Z[®]iv[®] ci ub[®]ajj uLZ D[®]iv[®] u[®] h[®]iv[®] mZ[®] nq, Z[®]iv[®] nB[®]t[®]ġ ū[®]m[®]Ō A[®]ġ[®]i[®]u[®]tk u[®]N[®]iv qv e[®]Ē u[®]P[®]y[®] u[®]b; h[®]iv[®] u[®]g[®] v[®] nq Z[®]iv[®] nB[®]t[®]ġ ū[®]g[®]Ō A[®]ġ[®]i[®]u[®] u[®]N[®]iv qv e[®]Ē u[®]P[®]y[®] u[®]b |

5/ ū[®]m[®]Ō I ū[®]g[®]Ō C[®]k[®]ġ h[®]iv[®] GZ u[®]b[®]f[®] f[®]iv[®]te R[®]ivZ mg[®]ġ[®]ni M[®]ivZ[®]k[®]ġ[®] Z[®]v u[®]b[®]q[®]š[®]Y K[®]iv t[®]Z c[®]it[®]ib, Z[®]iv[®] nB[®]t[®]ġ u[®]b[®]Ōq[®]B u[®]Z[®]ib Av[®]g[®]v[®]t[®] i cġZ[®]tk[®]i R[®]x[®]eb c[®]iv[®] P[®]ij b[®]v[®] u[®]b K[®]iv t[®]Z c[®]it[®]ib |
gbgZ c[®]k[®]e: h[®]iv[®]tk Avcbvi R[®]x[®]eb u[®]b[®]q[®]š[®]Y K[®]iv t[®]Z ej[®]v, B[®]nv u[®]K Avcbvi e[®]iv[®]3 MZ B[®]Q[®]v h[®]iv[®]v[®]t[®]Z Avcbv Z[®]iv[®]iv[®] i[®]v[®]t[®]R[®] i b[®]v[®]M[®]iv K nB[®]t[®]Z c[®]it[®]ib th i[®]v[®]R[®] u[®]Z[®]ib Av[®]Z k[®]iv[®]N[®]Ō "v[®]cb K[®]iv t[®]Z hvB[®]t[®]Z[®]Q[®]b?

.....
.....

hxi hLb Avcbvi Rb" AvBtmb

K t̄qKwU ermi `p̄enit̄i i k̄Kvi nBeri ci Avigt̄Ev f̄ij v̄M̄t̄i m AZ`š-`p̄f, c̄ʒynBqv m̄Mq̄t̄Q GLb i ay Zvi Oiqv̄v̄t̄i Aek̄ó i inq̄t̄Q| eow̄ t̄bi w̄ b M̄xR̄q̄ c̄l̄ b̄v K̄w̄evi Aciv̄t̄a uZub 30 ermi hver K̄v̄t̄=̄t̄i t̄Kv̄b GK K̄v̄i M̄t̄i K̄v̄i Ē t̄f̄iM̄ K̄v̄i t̄ZuQ̄t̄j b| K̄v̄i M̄t̄i i Avb̄p̄mbK Ab̄v̄v̄i, ub̄h̄f̄Zb Ges Aeḡv̄bb̄v Av̄m̄q̄t̄Q t̄j v̄K̄w̄i Dci, uK̄S' uZub Z̄v̄v̄i nek̄j̄m c̄w̄i Z̄v̄v̄i K̄v̄i t̄Z A`f̄K̄v̄i K̄v̄i q̄t̄Qb|

uK̄Qy GKwU Z̄v̄v̄t̄K e`- i m̄Lq̄m̄Qj: gv_̄P̄ b̄v̄t̄gi GKwU h̄eZ̄x̄ ḡv̄j̄v̄i c̄l̄Z uZub uQ̄t̄j b c̄l̄Z Avex| uZub hLb K̄v̄i M̄t̄i uQ̄t̄j b ZLb Z̄v̄v̄t̄i m̄v̄f̄v̄r nq Ges Z̄v̄v̄v̄i ci`ú̄i t̄c̄l̄g Avex nb| ḡv̄j̄v̄v̄u Z̄v̄v̄i Av̄t̄eM̄c̄eY nek̄j̄t̄mi c̄l̄Z M̄f̄v̄i i f̄c̄ Av̄K̄ó nBq̄m̄Q̄t̄j b| Āf̄ uK̄Qy b c̄t̄i K̄v̄i v̄-c̄l̄z̄t̄b GKwU m̄v̄ḡv̄m̄RK Ab̄v̄v̄t̄bi ḡv̄a t̄ḡ Z̄v̄v̄t̄i i m̄eem̄ nq, Ges c̄t̄i gv_̄P̄K̄ uq̄v̄v̄ḡt̄Z t̄`k̄v̄šZ̄v̄i Z nB̄t̄Z eva` K̄iv̄ nq|

Z̄v̄v̄t̄i m̄e`Q` uQ̄j L̄p̄B t̄e`b̄v̄v̄q̄K| uK̄S' Avigt̄Ev uQ̄t̄j b Z̄v̄v̄i uC̄l̄v̄i m̄v̄nZ t̄M̄v̄c̄t̄b t̄`Lv̄ K̄v̄i t̄Z c̄l̄Z Avex| GK UK̄iv̄ c̄w̄i Z̄v̄v̄i³ K̄v̄i M̄t̄R Ac̄w̄i "Ob̄ēv̄t̄Zi t̄j L̄v̄q uZub Z̄v̄v̄i c̄l̄Z Av̄i K_v̄ uj uL̄t̄j b, ÓAv̄ig Aek̄`B t̄Z̄v̄ḡv̄i K̄v̄t̄Q Av̄m̄e| Av̄ḡv̄i uC̄l̄z̄t̄b m̄e`v̄ uj (ev̄B̄t̄d̄t̄i Q̄v̄i, e`v̄q̄t̄bU) c̄l̄Z i inq̄t̄Q t̄mB_uj L̄p̄ t̄eK̄v̄i w̄ b u`m̄K̄t̄e b̄v̄| Ó

GB K̄t̄q`x̄ p̄c̄l̄ZÁ uQ̄t̄j b th, uZub Ges gv_̄P̄ th t̄Kv̄b Dc̄v̄t̄q̄ t̄Kv̄b ḡEj̄t̄Z CK̄f̄i i m̄e`f̄L̄ Z̄v̄v̄t̄i i kc_̄ c̄v̄v̄ K̄v̄i t̄eb| t̄Kv̄b GK̄v̄ b Z̄v̄v̄t̄i i uq̄j b nB̄t̄eB| ÓZ̄ig m̄e`v̄ Av̄ḡv̄i m̄t̄½ m̄t̄½ Av̄Q̄ó, uZub Z̄v̄v̄t̄K ev̄j̄ t̄j b|

Avigt̄Ev̄i c̄l̄Z Av̄v̄ Z̄v̄v̄t̄K erm̄t̄i i ci ermi `p̄ēn̄v̄t̄i i ḡt̄a` i m̄Lq̄m̄Qj h̄v̄v̄v̄ Av̄aK̄v̄s̄k̄ t̄j̄v̄t̄K̄i ḡt̄b̄v̄ēj̄ f̄v̄w̄z̄q̄v̄ t̄c̄l̄j̄Z| Av̄i B̄v̄v̄ gv_̄P̄K̄i Av̄eP̄ij̄Z i m̄Lq̄m̄Qj| uZub Z̄v̄v̄v̄i `q̄v̄i `j̄R̄v̄i c̄l̄Z R̄b̄m̄v̄v̄i t̄Yi `uó Av̄K̄ĪP̄ K̄v̄i ev̄i R̄b` ub̄i j̄m̄ f̄i t̄e K̄v̄R̄ K̄v̄i v̄t̄Q̄b| uZub KL̄t̄b̄v̄ Av̄k̄v̄ c̄w̄i Z̄v̄v̄i M̄t̄i b̄v̄B|

1| c̄l̄Z Av̄

ḡv̄t̄S̄ ḡv̄t̄S̄ Av̄ḡv̄v̄ nq̄t̄Z̄v̄ GB̄i f̄c̄ c̄l̄k̄eK̄v̄i t̄Z D̄Oy- nB, P̄gr̄K̄v̄i GKwU c̄p̄v̄ḡf̄t̄bi R̄b` L̄ió uK̄ m̄Z`B Ēf̄āl̄`v̄b̄Z Av̄K̄v̄k̄ nB̄t̄Z t̄Kv̄b GK̄v̄ b b̄w̄ḡq̄v̄ Av̄m̄t̄eb? Av̄ḡv̄v̄ GZ `x̄v̄i b̄ h̄v̄er ūēw̄Q̄b̄ē i inq̄t̄Q| c̄l̄Z ex̄i m̄j̄ x̄v̄i, ūēt̄q̄v̄M̄v̄s̄- B̄v̄i Z̄v̄v̄t̄mi GB̄i f̄c̄ m̄t̄Li c̄w̄i m̄ḡv̄m̄B̄ i ay m̄t̄`v̄q̄K̄ GKwU m̄Z`i f̄c̄ Av̄eF̄Z̄ nB̄t̄Z c̄v̄t̄i| Z̄t̄e GKwU e`v̄v̄i Av̄ḡv̄t̄i

ü`t̄q̄ Av̄k̄v̄ m̄R̄x̄e i m̄L̄t̄Z c̄v̄t̄i| Av̄i Z̄v̄v̄v̄ nB̄j̄ h̄x̄i i c̄p̄i v̄M̄ḡt̄bi c̄l̄Z Av̄| h̄x̄i Z̄v̄v̄v̄i uK̄l̄`f̄i Q̄m̄oq̄v̄ `t̄M̄`h̄v̄B̄eri uK̄ c̄f̄e, GB̄ c̄l̄Z Av̄v̄u K̄v̄i q̄m̄Q̄t̄j b :

Ót̄Z̄v̄ḡv̄t̄i ü`q̄ D̄v̄M̄ē b̄v̄ nDK; CK̄f̄i nek̄j̄m̄ Ki, Av̄ḡv̄t̄Z̄I nek̄j̄m̄ Ki| Av̄ḡv̄i uC̄Z̄v̄i ēl̄h̄t̄Z̄ Āt̄bK̄ ev̄m̄`v̄b̄ Av̄t̄Q, h̄v̄i b̄v̄ u`m̄K̄Z, t̄Z̄v̄ḡv̄v̄ M̄t̄K̄ ev̄j̄ Z̄v̄ḡ; t̄K̄b̄b̄v̄ Av̄iḡ t̄Z̄v̄ḡv̄t̄i R̄b` `v̄b̄ c̄l̄Z̄ K̄v̄i t̄Z̄ h̄v̄B̄t̄Z̄uQ̄| Av̄i Av̄iḡ hLb̄ h̄v̄B̄ I t̄Z̄v̄ḡv̄t̄i R̄b` `v̄b̄ c̄l̄Z̄ K̄v̄i, ZLb̄ c̄p̄ēl̄f̄ Av̄m̄e, Ges Av̄ḡv̄i ub̄K̄t̄U t̄Z̄v̄ḡv̄v̄ M̄t̄K̄ j̄B̄q̄v̄ h̄v̄B̄e; t̄h̄b, Av̄iḡv̄ t̄hL̄v̄t̄b̄ u`m̄K̄, t̄Z̄v̄ḡv̄i t̄mB̄ L̄v̄t̄b̄ v̄K̄Ó (t̄h̄v̄n̄b 14:1-3)| (ev̄s̄j̄v̄ ev̄B̄t̄ēj̄ t̄K̄ix̄ Ab̄ēv̄` nB̄t̄Z̄ m̄g`-c`_uj̄ M̄v̄v̄Z̄ nB̄q̄t̄Q|

h̄x̄i `M̄f̄i v̄n̄t̄Yi c̄f̄e, uZub Z̄v̄v̄v̄i Ab̄j̄v̄v̄i M̄t̄K̄ ub̄Óq̄Z̄v̄i u`q̄v̄ ev̄j̄ q̄t̄Q̄b, ÓAv̄iḡv̄ Aek̄`B̄ uC̄l̄v̄i q̄v̄ Av̄m̄e! Ó uZub c̄l̄Z Av̄v̄ K̄v̄i q̄t̄Q̄b uZub uC̄l̄v̄i q̄v̄ Av̄m̄t̄eb Ges h̄v̄v̄v̄v̄ Z̄v̄v̄t̄K̄ nek̄j̄m̄ K̄t̄i b̄ Z̄v̄v̄v̄v̄ M̄t̄K̄ t̄mB̄ ūēt̄k̄l̄ `v̄t̄b̄ j̄B̄q̄v̄ h̄v̄B̄t̄eb̄ h̄v̄v̄v̄v̄ uZub Av̄ḡv̄t̄i m̄K̄t̄j̄ i ub̄v̄ḡĒ c̄l̄Z̄ K̄v̄i q̄t̄Q̄b| k̄v̄t̄; Z̄v̄v̄v̄i uÓZ̄ix̄ Av̄i M̄ḡt̄bi K_v̄ c̄l̄ḡ 2,500 ev̄i ev̄j̄ nB̄q̄t̄Q̄| GB̄ c̄l̄Z̄ ex̄t̄Z̄ h̄x̄i i c̄l̄ḡ Av̄i M̄ḡt̄bi NUB̄v̄u NUB̄v̄u Q̄j̄ c̄l̄ḡ `B̄ n̄v̄R̄v̄i ermi c̄f̄e`t̄h̄ḡb̄ uZub Ḡ c̄l̄Z̄ ex̄t̄Z̄ ev̄m̄ K̄v̄i q̄m̄Q̄t̄j b̄ uK̄ t̄Z̄ḡb̄b̄ ub̄v̄ÓZ̄ Ges ev̄`ē NUB̄v̄ t̄h̄ h̄x̄i Av̄ēv̄i Av̄m̄t̄eb|

Āt̄bK̄ u`b̄ c̄f̄e`CK̄j̄ c̄l̄Z Av̄v̄ K̄v̄i q̄m̄Q̄t̄j b̄ th, GK̄R̄b̄ t̄ḡix̄v̄ Av̄m̄t̄eb, GK̄R̄b̄ İ̄v̄YK̄ĒP̄ ūh̄v̄b̄ m̄ḡM̄Ó ḡv̄bē R̄m̄Z̄i c̄v̄c̄ Ges Ac̄iv̄t̄ai `v̄q̄ ub̄t̄R̄i Dc̄t̄i j̄B̄t̄eb| t̄mB̄ c̄l̄Z Av̄v̄ c̄j̄v̄Z̄b̄ ūēt̄k̄j̄ Āt̄b̄K̄i ub̄K̄t̄U AZ`š-m̄Z` ev̄j̄ q̄v̄ ḡt̄b̄ nB̄q̄t̄Q̄; Av̄i Z̄v̄v̄v̄v̄ Z̄v̄v̄t̄i i R̄x̄ēt̄b̄ Av̄eP̄ij̄Z̄ i f̄c̄ K̄v̄R̄ K̄v̄i q̄t̄Q̄b| uK̄S' h̄x̄i Av̄m̄t̄j̄ b̄ Ges m̄t̄k̄ ḡZ̄iēȲ K̄v̄i t̄j̄ b̄| ḡv̄b̄v̄ m̄ēZ̄t̄ t̄h̄i f̄c̄ K̄i b̄v̄ K̄v̄i q̄m̄Q̄t̄j b̄ c̄l̄Z Av̄v̄u Z̄`v̄t̄c̄f̄v̄ Av̄aK̄ ḡv̄ḡv̄m̄šZ̄ i f̄c̄ m̄Z` nB̄q̄m̄Q̄j̄| Z̄v̄v̄v̄v̄i c̄p̄i v̄M̄ḡt̄bi c̄l̄Z Av̄v̄ m̄Z` nB̄t̄e| ūh̄v̄b̄ Av̄ḡv̄v̄v̄ M̄t̄K̄ f̄ij̄ēv̄t̄m̄b̄ Av̄ḡv̄v̄ Z̄v̄v̄t̄Z̄ ub̄f̄P̄ K̄v̄i t̄Z̄ c̄w̄i, uZub uC̄l̄v̄i q̄v̄ Av̄m̄t̄eb Ges h̄v̄v̄v̄v̄t̄i ub̄v̄ḡĒ uZub Av̄iḡv̄ ḡj` u`q̄t̄Q̄b̄ Z̄v̄v̄v̄v̄v̄ M̄t̄K̄ GK̄t̄ j̄B̄q̄v̄ h̄v̄B̄t̄eb|

Av̄iḡv̄t̄Ev̄ Z̄v̄v̄v̄v̄ m̄ḡM̄Ó K̄v̄i v̄ R̄x̄ēt̄b̄ t̄M̄v̄c̄t̄b̄ gv_̄P̄K̄ Ḡt̄K̄i ci GK̄ Āt̄bK̄ K̄v̄eZ̄v̄, Āt̄bK̄ K_v̄ Ges Āt̄bK̄ uP̄Ī t̄c̄l̄Ȳ K̄v̄i q̄v̄ Av̄m̄q̄t̄Q̄b| Av̄i gv_̄P̄ Z̄v̄v̄v̄v̄ t̄j̄ L̄v̄_uj̄ nB̄t̄Z̄ uK̄Q̄y uK̄Q̄y t̄j̄ L̄v̄ t̄Kv̄b̄ b̄v̄ t̄Kv̄b̄ Dc̄v̄t̄q̄ c̄v̄l̄K̄v̄q̄ c̄l̄K̄v̄k̄ K̄v̄i q̄t̄Q̄b| Z̄v̄v̄v̄t̄i ēw̄M̄Z̄v̄ m̄ḡM̄Ó ūēt̄k̄j̄ b̄R̄i K̄m̄oq̄m̄Q̄j̄| m̄i K̄v̄i Ab̄z̄B̄ K̄v̄i v̄e`x̄t̄i ḡv̄j̄³ u`ev̄i R̄b` K̄v̄t̄=̄t̄K̄ P̄ic̄ u`t̄Z̄ i i" K̄v̄i t̄j̄ b̄| d̄i v̄m̄x̄ t̄c̄l̄m̄t̄W̄Ē e`v̄c̄v̄i uL̄t̄Z̄ n`f̄j̄c̄ K̄v̄i t̄j̄ b̄, Ges Āēt̄k̄t̄l̄ 1982 m̄t̄bi Āt̄z̄v̄ēi ḡv̄t̄m̄ Av̄iḡv̄t̄Ev̄t̄K̄ c̄`v̄i m̄M̄ḡx̄ GKwU n̄ēḡv̄t̄b̄ Z̄ij̄ q̄v̄ t̄`l̄ q̄v̄ nB̄j̄| uZub ḡj̄³- GK_v̄ nek̄j̄m̄ K̄v̄i t̄Z̄I Z̄v̄v̄v̄v̄v̄ m̄v̄m̄ nB̄j̄ b̄v̄, Ḡḡb̄w̄K̄ f̄i ḡt̄Z̄ AeZ̄iȲ K̄v̄i ev̄i c̄i l̄| Z̄t̄e `B̄`k̄K̄ ub̄h̄f̄Z̄b̄, Av̄K̄j̄

AvKv·Lv Ges cZx¶ivi ci Avigv¶Ev gv_¶ evü eÜtb Ave× nBtj b|

gv¶ KtqK gvm cti m¶x `auwZ wqvmgi tmE wKivY gEjxi m=¶L `uovBqv Zuvv¶i weem-gš; cpe^{es} Kwitj b| Aetk¶i Zuvv¶i c¶ug¶b mpm=übenBj | ÖAwig tZigvi wKtU Aek'B Awme,ö cÖZAwU cwicY¶nBqmQj |

Avcub wK Kíbv KwitZ c¶ib tmB c¶ug¶b KZB bv Avb`vqK nBte Avgiv hLb Aetk¶i LiótK m=¶vm=¶L f`wLZ cüBe? Zuvvi tMSiegg Awefie Avgv¶i mKj `tL Ges `bivk` Ar`Qv`b Kwite, Avgv¶i ü`tqi mKj `B e`v`v` `i Kwiqu w`teb| hxi c¶ivMgb Avgv¶i ü`tq MfxiZg AvKv·Lv Ges mewaK AvteMKwúZ cZ`ivk c¶Y Kwite| Avi Avgiv wek¶p¶v¶Ei mewaK we`šqKi e`w`tZji minZ `M¶q ivtR` wgvj Z nBe|

hxi Lp kvNÖ AvmtZtQb! Avcub wK Zuvvi minZ m¶¶v¶r KwitZ B`QK?

2| **hxi wKijc Avmtb ?**

(1) hxi wK tMvctb Avmtb?

Öt`L, Awg [hxi] cte¶B tZigw`M¶K ewj jvg| AZGe tjv¶K hix` tZigw`M¶K etj, Öt`L, wZub cÖš¶i Ö tZigiv ewmti hvBI bv; Öt`L, wZub Aš¶iM¶ti, Ö tZigiv wek¶m Kwil bv| KviY we`jr thgb ce¶¶w` K&nBtZ wBMZ nBqv cwögg w`K chš-ckivk cvq, tZgub gbj`c¶¶i AwMgb nBte|ö-gw_ 24:25-27|

we`jtZi Sj Kwib eü`¶ nBtZ `úo`k`Z, hxi i AvMgb| Z`jc nBte Bnv tKib `B A_ev gbtKw¶Z NUbv b¶n|

(2) hxi wK GKRb cKZ e`w`³ wmwte c¶ivq Avmtb?

ÖZuvv¶i [hxi i Ab¶vvi.MY] AvKv¶ki w`¶K GK`to Pwvqv AvtQb, Ggb mg¶q, f`L, iKe`; cwüwZ `B c¶¶i Zuvv¶i wKtU `uovBtj b; Avi Zuvv¶i Kwitj b, tn Mjx jxq tjv¶Kiv tZigiv AvKv¶ki w`¶K `wö Kwiqu `uovBqv i¶nqv Ö tKb? GB th hxi tZigv¶i wBKU nBtZ `¶M¶E¶ay` bix nBtj b, Dm¶K thi¶c `¶M¶Mgb KwitZ f`wLZ, tmBijc Dub AwMgb Kwiteb0 (tc¶i Z 1:10-11)|

Avgv¶i GB c¶¶ex nBtZ Zuvvi (hxi i) `M¶¶iv¶Yi w`¶bB `M¶¶e`Z Zuvvi wKl`w`M¶K wöÖqZv w`qv ewj qmQjtj b th, ÖGKB hxi Ö hvv¶K `¶M¶Zw¶j qv j l qv nBj - wZubB ivRv¶i ivRv wmwte c¶ivMgb Kwiteb- Ab` tKn b¶n| tmB GKB hxi w¶ub Am¶w`w`M¶K m¶¶Kw¶i qmQjtj b Ges AUw`M¶K `wökw`³ wclivBqv w`qmQjtj b| tmB GKB hxi w¶ub e`w¶¶v¶i aZ gw¶jvi minZ bg¶v¶te K_v

ewj qmQjtj b| tmB GKB hxi w¶ub tkvKvZ¶¶i tb¶Rj g¶vBqv w`qmQjtj b Ges wKw`w`M¶K wöR tKv¶j Zw¶j qv j BqmQjtj b| tmB hxi w¶ub Kuj¶fivi m¶¶k gZeiY KwiquQjtj b, Ke¶i wek¶g j BqmQjtj b, Ges ZZiq w`etm gZi nBtZ D¶i wcz nBqmQjtj b|

(3) hxi wK GBijc fite Avmtb thb Avgiv Zuvv¶K f`wLZ cüB?

Öt`L, wZub ÖtgN mnKv¶i AvmtZtQb, Ö Avi cÖZ`K P¶¶Z Zuvv¶K f`wLZ|ö (cKw¶KZ eivK` 1:7, c¶g Ask)|

hxi hLb c¶ivq Avmtb ZLb hvv¶v RweZ AvtQb Zuvv¶i g¶a` aw¶¶R Aaw¶¶R mKtjB Zuvvi c¶ivMgb f`wLZteb|

hxi wöR Zuvvi AvMgtbi `k` m=útk`ewj qmQjtj b?

ÖAvi ZLb gbj`c¶¶i w¶Y AvKv¶k f`Lv hvBte, Avi ZLb c¶¶exi mgj q tMwöx wejvc Kwite, Ges Ögbj`c¶¶iK AvKv¶kxq tgNiv` c¶iv¶tg l gnv cZv¶c AvmtZ f`wLZte0 (gw_ 24:30)|

Avgv¶i c¶¶exi cÖZ`K RweZ e`w`³ hxi i c¶ivMgb f`wLZte|

4) hxi hLb Avmtb ZLb hvv¶v Zuvvi m¶x nBteb ?

ÖAvi hLb gbj`c¶¶i mgj q `Z m¶½ Kwiqu Avcb cZv¶c Avmtb, ZLb wZub wöR cZv¶c i wmsvmtb ewmtb0 (gw_ 25:31)

w¶š¶ Kwiqu f`Lp hxi hLb Ömg`-`ZMY Öviv cw¶¶ewöZ Ae`vqö wöR cZv¶c Avmtb ZLb tmB `k` tKgb nBte|

5) hxi i AvMgtbi w`b wK Avgiv ce¶nBtZ ewj tZ cwü ?

ÖwKš` tmB w`¶bi l tmB `¶Ei Z`¶ tKnB Rv¶bb bv, c¶¶i Rv¶bb bv, tKej wczv Rv¶bb|...GB KviY tZigivl c¶¶Z `vK, tKbbv th `E tZigiv g¶b Kwite bv, tmB `¶E gbj`c¶¶i Avmtb0 (gw_ 24:36,44)|

cÖZ`Kb hxi i tMSiegg AvMgb f`wLZte, Zte Atb¶KB nBvi wövg| Ac¶¶Z `w¶Kte| hxi i AvMgtbi wövgE Avcub wK e`wEMZ fite c`Z?

3| **hxi hLb c¶ivq Avmtb ZLb wZub wK Kwiteb?**

(1) hxi mKj cwü¶Y cÖBw`M¶K (g¶bvixZw`M¶K) GK¶ Kwiteb|

ÖAvi wZub gnv Z¶xw¶ub mnKv¶i Avcb `ZMY¶K tc¶¶Y Kwiteb; Zuvv¶i AvKv¶ki GK m¶¶v Aewa Ab` m¶¶v chš- Pwi eqv nBtZ Zuvvi g¶bvixZw`M¶K GK¶ Kwiteb0 (gw_ 24:31)|

eiij tZuQj th, tm AvKvfk GKiu tclb- t mlqvQ/ mKj
m qg Ašixb e^{w3}MY t šovBqv ewnti Avmqv AvKvfk
w tK ZvKvBj | GB mKj bibivMY kI^w RmZ mrvte
Rvcvbt^w i šviev e^w nBqv erm tii ci ermi wbtm½, ewAZ
l nZvkvM^w Ae^wiq Rieb hvcb Kwi tZuQj | GKiu gvT
wRubm hvrv A t bK tK AvwZK fite mRe i vLqvQj: Zrvv
nBj Avkv th, GKw^w b h^w mgvB nBte |

hLb Zrvviev epStZ cwij th, tclwU nqZ Zrvv^w i
wbgE AvmtZtQ Zr qYv 1500 Rb ewPqv vKv AšixY
e^{w3}etMP gta^w GKiu^w e^w jvZK wknY cšvwnZ nBqv tMj |
wegvbiUi Ab hLb AwkZi Zxe^w nBj, ZLb GK e^{w3}
D^wP^w t^w i wPrKvi Kwiv eiij, Ő^w t^w L, wegvbiUi Mtq
Avtgvv Kvi cZvKv AvKv i nqvQ! Avi ZLb GKiu Awkjm^w
nZep^w Ki KE^w t^w i wPrKvi Kviqv eiij, t^w L Zrvviev
Avgt^w i t^w mlqv nVZ bmtZtQ! Zrvviev Rvfb Avgiv
Krvviev | Zrvviev Avgv^w MtK j BtZ AvmtZtQb |

GB gntZ^w Qbe^w; cwivnZ, Kvš- Aekó NigLx
RbZv Zrvv^w i D t ERbv awiv i ml tZ cwitZuQj bv | n-
w cY^w A^w v fweK w k; Lj v Pwv w tK QovBqv cwj | RbZv
Pvuvv^w Nj tZ wKj, Zrvviev Zrvv^w i mteP^w K tE^w
wPrKvi KwitZ j wMj, tKn tKn Zrvv^w i nVZ bivvBtZ
wKj Ges KwitZ wKj |

nVv RbZvi g eU nBqv Avmj Ges Zrvviev bxi te
ZvKvBqv i n j | wegvbiUi bxiPi w Kiu nVv Lj qv tMj
Ges t j v tKiv ewni nBqv Avmqv c^w i v m j tU evZv^w m f w tZ
wKj | Zrvv^w i D^w v i KE^w MY tKv GKw^w b Avmt^w eb Ggb
b t n; Zrvviev AvRB AvmtZtQb, Zrvv^w i gv tS GLbB!

D t Őj Z RbZv P t i t Z v i Y i w t K A m t h i n B j |
D^wP^w v j v t b i D c i n B t Z t g w k b m v b Z v r v t^w i w t K Z v K &
K w i q v i n n q v t Q B n v f w e q v t K n w g q v h i b b v B | A t b K
e r m i n Z v k v G e s w b t m ½ R i e b h v c t b i c i , Z v r v i v t Z v i Y
w q v t h L v t b Q t x t m b v A e Z i Y K w i t Z u Q j t m B w t K A e v t a
a w e z n B j |

AbwZ wej t^w RbZvi Xj Q t x t m b w M t K Z v r v t^w i
K u t a j B q v w k w e t i i g t a w c w i q v A v m j | w k w e t i i t m b v a q
t K v b h k e Z i Z B A v Z w g c P K w i j | c K Z c t q h k t k l
n B q v t M j | w a x Z v A v m j | c w e x A v e v i m a u Y b Z b
n B j |

KxNB Avgt^w i Ck j, Avgt^w i cwitZv, Avgv^w MtK
D^w v i K w i t Z A v K v k n B t Z b w g q v A v m t e b | A e t k t l
g v b t l i c ũ Z g v b t l i f q v b K w b o i Z v i m j x N B w Z v r v t m i
A e m v b n B t e | t m B w b w e R q v b n B t e , m e t k t l h L b
A v g i v t m l e : w Z w b w b K t U A v m t Z t Q b ; Ő A w g t m l t Z c v B
Z M Y Z v r v t i Z i x e v R v B t Z t Q b Ő Z L b A v b a v i b
n B t e | h Z q Y c h S - A v g i v m n K w i t Z c w i e Z Z q Y c h S -
a v i b Z x e n B t Z w k t e , t M S i t e v ¾ j t g N A w k Z i D ¾ j
n B t Z w k t e | Z t e h L b A v g i v e p S t Z c w i e t h , Ő w Z w b

Avgt^w t t L b , w Z w b A v g i t K R v t b b A w g t K Ő Z L b A v g i v
A v g i t i w Ő w d i v B t Z c w i e b v | A v g i v A e Y Ő x q A v b t i m n Z
R w b t Z c w i e , Ő B w b A v g i t i C k j | w Z w b A v g i R b
A v m t Z t Q b , t K v b G K w b b t n , w K S A v R , w K S A v R , w K
G q Y w Y |

Avcvb wK t mB tMšieqg ivRv tK tMzG Rv vBevi Rb^w
c ũ Z ? h w c ũ Z b v n B q v v t K b , A b M t h K w i q v G L b B h x i t K
e^{w3} M Z i f c A v c b r i R i e t b A v g s Y R v b v b | G g b m g q G B
c w e x t Z h x i i A v M g t b c w e x i m K j m g m v i m g v a i b n B q v
h v B t e , m j Z i s A v c b r i ũ t q Z v r v i A v M g b A v c b r t K A v c b r i
w b w b R i e t b i m g m v m g n m g v a i t b c ũ i c w i g v t Y m v r v h
K w i t e | g n v m g m v m g v a i b K v i x A v c b r t K A v c b r i c v t c i t v l
G e s c v t c i t e v S v n B t Z g y w t Z c v t i b G e s A v c b r t K A b s -
R e b w t Z c v t i b |

tKv e^{w3} i Rietb hxi AvMgb Zrvv tK wPiv tbi Rb^w
bvUKvq fite cwieZ^w Kwiv w tZ c v t i , t h g b h x i i A v M g b
A v g i t i c w e x t K i j c v s w Z K w i t e | A v c v b h x i t Z w b f P K w i t Z
c v t i b | w Z w b A v c b r t K Z v r v i A v M g t b i w b g E c ũ Z K w i t e b G e s
A v c b r t K G K i U A b s - m j L x R i e t b i P g r K v i w b Ő q Z v c ũ b
K w i t e b |

Ame[®]vi DEi cT 8 hxi hLb Avcbvi Rb[®] AvBtmb

hLb hxi Avcbvi ubiqE Avnteb Ame[®]vi, mnmqKv 8, cvW Ki[®]b, Zvici GB DEi cT uU ciY Kwi qv AvRB ubajj uLZ uVKvbvq WvK thvM tcU Y Ki[®]b:

Ame[®]vi
RICI e- -80
XvKv-1000, ersj t[®] k

hLb ubajj uLZ cKqj DEi uJ uLteb, ZLb Avcbv DEi LpRevi ubiqE uAme[®]vi u mnmqKvU cpiq cvW Kwi tZ cti b| DEi LpRqv DEi uJ gtb i vLp| DEi cT i cU Z[®] KiuU cU kE msL[®] v Ame[®]vi ubt[®] RK 8 Gi 33Zg Abt[®] Q[®] ubt[®] R Kti thLvth ckuU DEi cvl qv hvBtZ cti |

evg cti k[®] cU E cU kE msL[®] v bmti Ame[®]vi mnmqKv 8 Gi ubi[®] Abt[®] Q[®] uU cpiq cvW Ki[®]b, Zvici cU Z[®] KiuU mZ[®] Dv[®] i cte[®] xU uPy[®] cU vb Ki[®]b|

1/ *hxi M[®] i vntYi cte[®] cU Z[®] Av Kwi quQ[®] t j b, uAvng cpiq uclvi qv Avme| u*

N[®] N[®] evBtej hxi i uZxq AvMgb m[®] u[®] t[®] K[®] A[®] S[®] Z[®] 2,500 evi D[®] t j E i u n q t Q|

N[®] N[®] hxi th Avnteb tmB cU g cU Z[®] Av u thtnZi cY[®] nBqv uMqv[®] Q, tmtnZi Avg i v ubu[®] Z nBtZ cvwi th uZub uZxqevi Avnteb|

2/ *hxi i uZxq AvMgtbi uel t q uKQ[®] B[®] B[®] uKte b v,*

N[®] N[®] hxi cKZ e[®] i[®] u[®] m[®] vte uZxq AvMgb Kwi t eb|

N[®] N[®] hxi hLb cpiq Avnteb ZLb cU Z[®] K RmeZ e[®] i[®] u[®] Z[®] v t[®] uLte|

N[®] N[®] hxi hLb Avnteb ZLb M[®] q[®] ZMY Zvivi m[®] t[®] Avnteb|

N[®] N[®] hxi KLb Avnteb Zvivi m[®] b[®] u[®] Z[®] v i L evBtej evj qv t[®] q|

3/ *hxi hLb cpiq Avnteb,*

N[®] N[®] uZub mKj cvi T[®] vYcU[®] B[®] t j vK[®] M[®] t[®] K[®] GK[®] T[®] Kwi t eb hvvivi Zvivi A[®] t c[®] q[®] v Kwi t Z[®] t Qb|

N[®] N[®] uZub mKj gZ av[®] s[®] R[®] v[®] M[®] t[®] K[®] RvM[®] Bteb, hvvivi Zvivi i Ke[®] t i NgvBqv i u n q t Qb|

N[®] N[®] uZub mKj av[®] s[®] R[®] M[®] t[®] Y[®] i t[®] n i f[®] v[®] s[®] t[®] Kwi t eb, m[®] Z[®] v[®] s[®] Zvivi v Av[®] i KLb[®] i Av[®] y[®] n[®] Bteb b[®] v Ges KLb[®] i g[®] Z[®] e[®] i Y Kwi t eb b[®] v|

N[®] N[®] uZub av[®] s[®] R[®] v[®] M[®] t[®] K[®] GK[®] v[®] T[®] Z Kwi t eb Ges Zvivi M[®] t[®] K[®] t[®] M[®] q[®] Bqv hvBteb|

N[®] N[®] GB cv[®] u[®] ext[®] Z evm Kwi evi Rb[®] K[®] u[®] Z[®] c[®] q[®] av[®] s[®] R[®] M[®] Y[®] t[®] K[®] uZub GB cv[®] u[®] ext[®] Z i v[®] u[®] l[®] q[®] v hvBteb|

N[®] N[®] v[®] p[®] M[®] Y, hvvivi GB cv[®] u[®] ext[®] Z R[®] me[®] Z i u n q t Q[®] Zvivi M[®] t[®] K[®] a[®] y[®] s[®] m[®] K[®] i v n[®] Bte|

4/ *Avcbvi uAme[®] vi u ubt[®] RK-8 Gi PZ[®] i Abt[®] Q[®] uU cpiq cvW Ki[®]b, Zvivi ci ubajj uLZ ckuU DEi Avcbvi ubt[®] Ri gb nBtZ uJ Lp:*

hxi i mZj AvMgb m[®] u[®] t[®] K[®] Avcbvi Ab[®] f[®] u[®] Z uK?

.....

.....

~M[®]Avcbri Mn

A^tbK ermi cwi agtYi ci gvtK[®]tcvtjv hLb Zinvri eUMY gtb Kwi qmQ^tj b mji xN[®]agY Kwi qv uZub cMj nBqv uMqvtQb| uZub cUqkB Awekjm[™] Mⁱ ejj tZb| gvtK[®] ~Y[®] I tiStc[™] cwi cY[®] kn^ti agY Kwi qvtQb| uZub Kv^tjv cvⁱ tⁱuLqvtQb hinv^tZ Av^s b R^tj, uKs['] ZLbⁱ tKn Kqj^{vi} K^v tkv^tb bvB| uZub Ggb Kvc^o tⁱuLqvtQb hinv^tZ Av^s b ati bv Ggb uK Av^s tb tcluj qv u^tj l bv, uKs['] ZLbⁱ tKn Gⁱr^te⁻m (th c[']vt[']Av^s b ati bv) bigK c[']vt['] P K^v tkv^tb bvB| uZub k K['] g j['] r Ges c[']k['] -tPqvj uenk^o Ggb mⁱtcⁱ K^v ejj tZb th mvc GK^u gvbⁱ tK uMj qv tcluj tZ c[']ti, gvbⁱ tⁱ gv^{vi} mgvb ev[']vtgi K^v ejj tZb hinvⁱ uFZ^ti t[']ai gZ m[']v, Ges Ggb GK c[']vt['] P K^v ejj tZb hinv^tZ Av^s b R^tj hv cKZc^t¶ emZ R^{ji} vBeri Rb['] e[']e[']uZ nq| uKs['] ZLbⁱ tKn tKv^b u['] b Kagi t['] tL bvB, b[']mi tKj t['] tL bvB, A[']ev Ac[']u[']tkwaZ tZj t['] tL bvB| Zinv^{iv} GBi[']c Mⁱ i[']ubqv i[']ay nnuqvtQ| KtqK ermi c[']ti, gvtK[®] hLb gZi kh[']vq k[']uqZ, GKRB ag[']ey['] t[']vK Zinvⁱ cv[']tk emqv Zinv^tK ugb[']uZ Kwi qv ejj t[']j b th, uZub thb Zinvⁱ mg[']Z M['] u[']j Ag[']j K ejj qv c[']Z[']invⁱ Kwi qv tbb[']¶ uKs['] gvtK[®] Zinvⁱ Kwi tZ A['] xK[']vi Kwi qv ejj t[']j b: uB[']ni meB mZ['] - c[']U[']Z['] K[']u['] K[']v mZ[']| ev['] uKc[']t[']¶, Avig hinvⁱ t['] uLq[']uZ Zinvⁱ A[']ta[']RUK[']l ejj bvB|0

evBtetji tj LKMY hinv^{iv} Avgv^t[']i uBK^tU ~M[®] uKQy uKQy k['] m[']u[']tK[®] u[']j uLqvtQb Zinvⁱ gvtK[®] tcvtjvi Du[']3i cU[']Za[']u[']b ejj qv gtb nq| k[']¶b Zinv^{iv} ~vb[']u['] GZ D[']3aj, GZ A[']m[']Z['] t['] uLqvtQb th, Zinv^{iv} Zinvⁱ tms['] th[']¶ g[']l GK f[']msk g[']l eY['] v Kwi tZ cwi qvtQb| Avi Avgivⁱ tmB gvtK[®] tcvtjvi eU[']t[']i gZ GKB P[']vtj t[']Äi g[']lvg[']lx nBqmQ| Avgiv Aek[']B uKagi I b[']mi tKj u['] m[']u[']tK[®] avi Y['] Kwi tZ tP[']ov Kwi e hinvⁱ Avgiv tKv^b u['] b t['] uL bvB; Kvi Y evBtetj th Av[']fim cvB Zinvⁱ Avgivⁱ M[']tK t['] L[']vBqv t['] q th, ~M[®]gt[']Ni Dc[']ti emv Ges ex[']Y['] evR[']vtb A[']tc[']¶ v AwaK uKQj|

1| ~M[®]K GK^u ev['] e['] ~vb?

hxi AZ[']s[']-ev['] e['] ~M[®]GB gn[']Z['] Avgv^t[']i u[']bgE GK^u AZ[']s[']-ev['] e['] ~vb c[']U[']Z['] Kwi tZ[']Qb| OtZigv[']i u['] q Du[']0Mebv nDK; Ck[']ti vek[']jm Ki, Avgv[']ZI vek[']jm Ki| Avgvi u[']cZ[']vi ev[']u[']tZ A[']t[']bK

evm['] ~vb Av[']tQ, h['] v['] u[']KZ, tZigv['] M[']tK ejj Zig; tKbbv Avig tZigv['] i Rb['] ~vb c[']U[']Z['] Kwi tZ h[']vB[']ZuQ| Avi Avig hLb h[']vB I tZigv['] i Rb['] ~vb c[']U[']Z['] Kwi, ZLb c[']peY['] Avime, Ges Avgvⁱ u[']bK[']U tZigv['] M[']tK j Bqv h[']vBe; thb, Avig thLv[']b ~u[']K, tZigv[']l tmBLv[']b ~vK[']0 (thvnb 14:1-3)| uAme[®]vi mnuqKvi mKj evBtetj i c['] tK[']ix Ab[']ev['] nB[']tZ M[']nxZ|

~M[®]q bM[']ixZ, Avgv['] i avi Y[']i AZ[']x PgrKvi Mn cwi Kwi Z f[']ite u[']bw[']¶Z nBqv[']tQ tmB ~M[®]q A[']Av[']ij Kv hinvⁱ bZb whi[']kv[']tj g bM[']ixZ u[']bw[']¶Z nBqv[']tQ tmLv[']b Avgv['] M[']tK j Bqv hinv^tZ hxi Avgv['] i GB c[']u['] extZB Av[']mtZ[']tQb|

tmLv[']b Avgiv GK nu[']Rvi ermi emem Kwi evi ci, tmB ~M[®]q evm['] ~vb[']tK GB c[']u['] extZ b[']vgvBqv Av[']mtZ L[']ti[']o[']i evm['] v i nuqvtQ| bZb whi[']kv[']tj g hLb b[']vgv Av[']mt[']e, Av[']u[']mtang['] - c[']u['] extK t[']cvovBqv Lu[']u['] Kwi te| Avgv['] i cwi i xKZ M[']hu['] ZLb cwi i[']vY c[']U[']st['] i ~vq['] u[']ber[']tm cwi YZ nB[']te (c[']k[']u[']kZ evK['] 20:7-15| GB uel[']tq mnuqKv 22-G Avi I AwaK Av[']t['] vPZ nBqv[']tQ|

thvnb, u[']hu[']b c[']k[']u[']kZ evK['] u[']j uLqvtQb, uZub B[']ni c[']ti uK u[']P[']vtZ Kwi qvtQb?

u[']cti Avig u[']GK bZb Av[']Kv['] I GK bZb c[']u['] ex[']0 t['] uLj[']vg; tKbbv c[']U[']g Av[']Kv['] I c[']U[']g c[']u['] ex['] j[']ß nBqv[']tQ; Ges mg[']j['] Avi bvB|

Avi Avig t['] uLj[']vg, u[']c[']ve[']l bM[']ix, bZb whi[']kv[']tj g, u['] ~M[®]nB[']tZ Ck[']ti u[']bK[']U nB[']tZ b[']vgv Av[']mtZ[']tQ; tm Avcb e[']ti u[']bgE u[']ef[']u['] Z[']v K[']b[']vi b[']vq c[']U[']Z['] nBqmQj| c[']ti Avig u[']msn[']mb nB[']tZ GB D[']p ev[']Y['] i[']ubj[']vg, t['] L, g[']l['] t['] i m[']u[']nZ Ck[']ti Ave[']m; uZub Zinv[']t['] i m[']u[']nZ evm Kwi t[']eb, Ges Zinv^{iv} Zinvⁱ c[']R[']v nB[']te; Ges Ck[']ti Avc[']ub Zinv[']t['] i m[']t[']½ ~u[']K[']teb, I Zinv[']t['] i Ck[']ti nB[']teb[']0 (c[']k[']u[']kZ evK['] 21:1-3)|

A[']u[']Me KZR Lu[']u['] nB[']vi ci, hxi c[']U[']Z[']Av[']ym[']ti Kinv^{iv} GB bZb c[']u['] ex['] AwaK[']vi Kwi te?

u[']ab['] hinv^{iv} g['] j[']xj, Kvi Y Zinv^{iv} t['] t[']ki AwaK[']ix nB[']te[']0 (g[']u['] 5:5; c[']k[']u[']kZ evK['] 21:7 c['] l t['] Lp['])
L[']io Zinvⁱ c[']u['] ex[']i tmB c[']k[']Z G['] b['] tms['] h[']¶K c[']pi['] x[']vi Kwi tZ c[']U[']Z[']Av Kwi qvtQb, Avi g['] j[']xj MY u[']t['] t[']ki AwaK[']ix nB[']te|0

0Avi m'vcfjy ub`wiZ tjvtKiv uclwiqv
Avmte, Avb`Mib cytmi mtqvrb Avmte, Ges Zvnt`i
g`#K ubZ`"lqx nI@JKU _vKte; Zvrviv Avtgv` I Avb`
c0B nBte, Ges tL` I AvE`f` `fi cjvqb Kwi te0
(ihkvBq 35:10)|

GKRb e`w3 AvtQb hvnvi AbMh tKib w`b
GKwe`y tkl nBte bv| Zvrviv vek; ZZv Ges`ah`Ges
Ki`Yv wPiv`b weivmZ _vKte| Zvrviv cweI bvtgi
tMSie Ki!

6| Avgiv Aek`B tmLvtb _vKte!

tmB gflvglx m'vqvZi Rb` hxi Aaxi AvM0n
Atc`qv Kwi tZtQb| tmB Kvi tY wZub t`Ovq Agb gnv
gj` w`qv AvcbvK cvc nBtZ D`xvi Kwi tZ m`sz
nBqmQzj b| AvcbvK Aek`B e`w3MZ fite GB Dcnvi
M0tYi mfhvM jBtZ nBte| AvcbvK Aek`B Lit0K
Avcbvi cflv Ges TvYKEP`mmvte M0Y Kwi tZ nBte|
AvcbvK tmB qjgv M0Y Kwi tZ nBte hvnvi m`tki Dci
nBtZ vejvBqv t`l qv nBqmQj, Kvi Y:

0Avi AcieI wKQyA`ev NY`Kvix I wq`vKvix
tKn K`vP Zvrviv c0ek Kwi tZ cvBte bv; tKej
tglkvetKi Rieb cy`#K hvnvi`i big wj mLZ AvtQ,
ZvrvivB c0ek Kwi te0 (cKwKZ evK` 21:27)|

hxi Avgw`M0K cvc nBtZ D`xvi Ktib, cvtci
gta` tVij qv t`b bv| Avgv`i gta` Zvrviv kwi`i gva`tg
Avgiv Aek`B Zvrviv wKtU Avme Ges Ai`x I
AcieI Zv nBtZ wbtRiv M0K weivObekwi e| Zvrviv AvMZ
ivtR` c0etki wbigE` hxi B Avgv`i mistKwZK k0

Avi tmB ivtR`i mPbv wK GLb GB gntZ`0
Avcbvi u`tq nBtZ cvti| Lit0 hLb Avgw`M0K cvc
nBtZ D`xvi Ktib, wZub Avgv`i gta` qjz`a` M`mjo
Ktib| `jw0Šv, tµva, thšb j vj mv, fq Ges Aciva hvnvi
Avgw`M0K Drcm0Z Kti Zvrviv wei`tx wZub Avgw`M0K
mvrvh` Kwi tZ cvti b| `MP cZ`vkv Rietbi mgn`v mgn
nBtZ cjvqb b0n; Bnv cu`extK AwaK `MP`fc mjo
Kwi tZ mvrvh` Kti| AvZ m`c0Z cwi Pwj Z GK RbgZ
Rw0c t`Lv wlvqzQ th, 0hvrviv gZii cti ci Rietb
vekjm Kti Zvrviv hvrviv ci Rietb vekjm Kti bv
Zvrviv`i Atc`qv AwaK m0lx Rieb hvcb Kti Ges
tjvKw`M0K AwaK vekjm Kti |0

hxi Lit0tZ vekltmi m0nZ m`uK`vcb e`Ziz
wK GB gntZ`0Avcbvi Rietb AwaK bivKiq tKiv cflv
_vKte bv| Rieš`vekltmi cflv m`uK`wZi wKifc
eY0v Ktib, i`bp:

0tZigiv ZvrvivK bv t`uLqv t`c0 Kwi tZQ; GLb
t`uLtZ cvBtZQ bv, Z_wc ZvrvivZ vekjm Kwi qv AvbeivPbvq I
tMSiehp` Avb0` Dj`w Kwi tZQ, Ges tZigv`i vekltmi
cwi Yvg A`P AvZvi cwi TvY c0B nBtZQ0 (TucZi 1:8,9)|

GB mKj Ges `MP| Avcub wK Awe`vi Kwi tZ
cwi qvtQb th, Lit0 AvcbvK mg`x Rieb Dctfvm Kwi tZ mfhvM
w`tZ Pvb? Zvrviv Ki`Yvg Avrviv nBtZ `qv Kwi qv Avcub gfl
vci vBqv j Bteb bv|

0Avi [cweI] AvZv I Kb`v Kwi tZtQb, AvBm| th
kjb, tmI ejK, AvBm| Avi th wccvmZ, tm AvBmK; th B`Ov
Kti, tm webvgtj`B Rieb-Rj M0Y Ki`K0 (cKwKZ evK`
22:17)|

hxi GB gntZ`0Avcbvi m`z i`wqvQb, th0nZi Avcub
GB evK` wj cvV Kwi qvtQb tm0nZi Avcbvi u`tq wZub K_v
evj tZtQb| wZub AvcbvK Avrviv Rvbv, 0AvBm!0 0AvBm!0
wZub AwaK AvM0w0S nBtZ cvtib bv, AwaK tR` Kvix nBtZ
cvtib bv| Avcub hv` GLbl Zvrviv Avrviv mvov bv w`qv
_vtKb, Ab` mKj wKQyAtc`qv GB gntZ`0Avcbvi wKtU Zvrviv
Avrviv cyLvbyL ifc cixqv`vbi xqv Kwi qv t`uLevi mfhvM
i`wqvQ|

Avcub tKb ZvrvivK evj tZtQb bv th, Avcub Zvrviv
gngvj`evb Dcnvi M0Y Kwi qvtQb, Avcub thb Zvrviv m0nZ
Ab0Kvj _vKtZ cvtib? ZvrvivK evj th, Avcub ZvrvivK
fjv evtmb| wZub Avcbvi Rb` hvnvi wKQy Kwi qvtQb, Ges
Avcbvi Rb` GLbl hvnvi wKQy cwi Kif bv Kwi tZtQb Zvi Rb`
ZvrvivK ab`ev` Rvbv| hv` Avcbvi I Ck`fi i gvtS evav`tfc
wKQy`vK, Zvrviv`i Kwi evi wbigE` ZvrvivK Avcbvi gvtS miv`Ov
mjo Kwi tZ evj| AvR, Avcub hLb Zvrviv ie i`wqvQb,
Avcbvi u`q hLb GLbl mvov w`evi wbigE` c0Z, ZLb wKQy
msi`qvY bv i`vLqv Avcub wbtRtK m`uY`f0c Zvrviv wKtU
m0cqv w`b| GLb Avcbvi g`K Aebgb cel`K evj, hxi,
Avgvi cflv Avig AvmquvQ| Avig Avgvi mewKQy tZigvK
w`j vg| Avig wPiv`b tZigvi B nBqv _vKte|0

Ame[®]vi DEi cÎ 9 Avcbvi Mjñ -M[®]

ÙAme[®]vi ð mnuqKv 9 cvñU Aa`qb Ki`b, Zivni ci, DEicÎñU cîY Kivqv AvRB ubazij ñLZ ñWKivq WñKthvM tcÏY Ki`b: Ame[®]vi, ñRucI e- -80, igbv, Xiv-1000|

bxtPi cKamgñni DEi ñj ñLvi mgq mñVK DEiñU LjRqv ewni Kivvi Rb` cÏqvRtb Avcub ðAme[®]vi ð mnuqKivU cpiq t`ñLZ cñtib| mnuqKiv nBtZ DEiñU LjRqv ewni Kivqv cob Ges gtb ivLp| cÏZ`KivU cÏKè msL`v ðAme[®]vi ð mnuqKiv-9 Gi ubw`ð Abj`Q` ubt`R Kti thLvfb cKñU DEi LjRqv cvl qv hvBtZ cñti |

evg cñk;gñRfb Dñj ñLZ cKeb`f Abhvq Avcbvi ðAme[®]vi ð mnuqKiv-9 cpiq cvV Ki`b, Zivni ci DEi ñj Lp hñ` mZ` nq Zivni nBtj ðmÏ Gi Pivi cñk; eE` w`b; Avi hñ` ñg`v nq ðgÏ Gi Pivi cñk;eE` w`b|

1| m ñg- hxi GLb Avgv`i Rb` ev`Ze -M[®] `vb cÏZ KivtZfQb|
m ñg- hxi ñWZiq AvMgfb, ñZib Avgvñ MñK -M[®] Bqv hvBteb| m ñg Aeñkñl, cñi ñvY cÏB tjvñKiv m`uY`bZb cvL exñZ bZb ññi/kvñj ñg ññi qv Avñteb|

2| m ñg- Lñtoi cpi`ñl Z kixñi Abjfc -M[®] Avgv`i l ev`e kixi ññKte|

m ñg- cpi`ñl vñbi ci, Lñtoi cKZ kixi ññj bv|

m ñg- cpi`ñl vñbi ci, Lñtoi AbjñiñMY ZivññK Zivni cñi ñPZ tPñiv, Zivni KE, Ges Zivni AvPiY ðviv ZivññK ñPñbñZ cñi qñQñj b|

m ñg- -M[®] Avgvñ Avgv`i cñi evi etM[®] mññZ Ges eÏñ`i mññZ Nibó eÏñ;Mñqv Zñj e|

cÏZ`KivU evBteñj i mZ` NUbv hñvñ evñ qv t`q th, cñi ñvY cÏB e`ñMY -M[®]ñK Kivte, Zivni cñe`X ñPý w`b|

- 3| ---- Ni `Zix Kivte|
- Avññi i tñZ Kivte|
- ev`e Lv` LvBte|
- Rñeb DcññM Kivte|
- nZ`v Kivte Ges RñeRñ`LvBte|
- ñmñ`h`DcññM Kivte|
- Abj`P gi `fññZ evm Kivte|
- bZb bZb AvñÁZv ARñ Kivte|

evBteñj i cÏZ`KivU mZ` NUbv hñvñ evñ qv t`q th, -M[®] ññi/c nBte, Ggb mZ` Dññi cñe`ñPýñU w`b|

- 4| ---- tKiv cñc ññKte bv|
- tKiv `ñLKó ññKte bv|
- tKiv Amj`Zv ññKte bv|
- i`aygñS gñ`e`v AbñZ nBte|

- 5| ----- Ckñi ñmññññi mññL Avivabv Kiv nBte|
- hxi Avgv`i i mññ nBte|
- gg`úñññ nBte|
- mññZ Avññi AcññZv ññKte|

6| ðAme[®]vi ð 9g mnuqKivñU 6ó Abj`Q`ñU cpiq cvV Ki`b, Zivni ci GB gb`ññK cKñU DEi w`b: Avcub ñK hxiñK Avcbvi Rñeb Avññv RñvññZ Pñv thb GLbB Avcub Avcbvi ñ`ñq -Mñq AvñÁZv Abñe KivtZ cñtib Ges thb Avcub ñmB Mññ emem KivtZ cñtib hñvñ hxi -M[®]Avcbvi ñññE cÏZ KivtZfQb?

ipý nBte|...tmBifc tZvgivl hLb GB mKj NuUtzZtQ f`mLte, ZLb Rmbte, Ckfi i iVR` mmbkUÓ (jK 21:11,31)|

uKQfjYi Rb` jrfji K_v uPŠ+Ki`b| Abiviti tcU tdujvtr ev`Pri Qie Letii KivMfR evi evi t`lqv nBtzZtQ| Bnv uK uKQfjv ve`sqKi e`vci bñ th, GKiu vek! hinv gubjtK Puf` cVvBtZ cvti, uKŠ` Zivni mKj tjiVtK Livei Lvl qvBtZ cvti bv? hxi` RmbtZb th, jrfj eRiq uKte, hinv gubjtli t`_eiZvtK evx Kwiqv tkl mgtaq i`tk j Bqv hvBte|

Zte figK=ú nBtj tKgb nq? 1999 mrtji vek! el@Á Abhqv, Lúox kZvãxi ci kZvãx, i`Zi figK=ú AvNvZ nmbqv AvmrtZtQ: Aóv`k kZvãtZ QquU, i`Zi figK=ú nBqvQ, Ebiesk kZvãtZ miziu cPÉ figK=ú nBqvQ, mesk kZvãK figK=ú nBqvQ| mjZivis miv`j` cñYv buUKiq fite AvãKZi evx cvBqv ubKU nBtZ Avil ubKtU Avgvt`i eZgub i` b_uj i` tK Avmqv cuoqvQ|

GB mSL`v ZÉ; hxi` i` fivel` ðvYxK mj`p Kti | jrfj l gnv figK=ú µgWZ Pig chq i` tK tcSvBtZtQ...Óckfi i iVR` mmbkU|Ó Avgvt`i GKiesk kZvãx uK Avil kZ kZ gnv figK=ú Avmbte, A_ev ivRw` tMi ivRiv uK AvMgb nBte?

ub`RK`É-3 : cñrfZ m=ú` |

m=ú` GK niv nBtZ Ab` nivZ Lp Aí nBtZ Aí Zi n`všw` Z nq hLb `vvi`^AvãK nBtZ AvãK Z`fc Avµvš-Kti, GK_vi A_`K?

ÓtZvgiv tkl Kvtj ab-mÁq KwiqvÓÓ (hvKve 5:3)|

Avgvt`i A_`uKZK Aš`_vKv mZjil, abx Avil AvãK abx nBtZtQ Ges `vvi`^Avil AvãK `vvi`^nBtZtQ| tKvU tKvU Wjviti abKteimY Avil GKiu ub`RK`É hinv Avgw`MfK t`LvBqv t`q Ócñj AvMgb mmbkUÓ (8 c`)|

ub`RK`É-4 : gibe Av`tZv|

PvKixRixt`i gta` tKb buUKiq fite AmtšH Ges Av`tZv t`Lv t`q?

Ót`L, th gRti iv tZvgvt`i t`j`T`i kl` KvuUqvQ, Zivniv tZvgvt`i kl` KvuUqvQ, Zivniv tZvgvt`i ðviv th

teZtb ewÁZ nBqvQ, Zivniv uPrKvi KwiZtZtQ, Ges tmB km` tQ`Kt`i AvÉBv` evnbnMfYi cñj KfY` cñéó nBqvQ| tZvgivl `xNfññÖz_vK, Avcb Avcb ü`qtK mj`i Ki, tKbbv cñj AvMgb mmbkUÓ (hvKve 5:4, 8)|

Avgvt`i eZgub i` t`b m=ú`i Amg mÁvq m=ú`K` fveevYx evj evi ci, hvKve AmšB Kg`i gta` gibe Av`tZv AvMg `k` t`mLqvQj b| ÓAvtÓÓ Ges ÓbvBÓ GB `B`cKvi tjiVtK`i gta` Av`tZv evx cvBtZtQ| Bnv Avil GKiu ipý th cñj AvMgb mmbkU|Ó

ub`RK`É-5 : bñZK Aeñq|

mgvtRi bñZK Pvi` t`b dvj dvj Kwiqv uPviqv hvBtZtQ evj qv gtb nq?

ÓuKŠ` Bnv Rmbt, tkl Kvtj uelg mgq Dc`Z nBte| tKbbv gbtli`iv AvZ`cñ, A_`cñ, AvZ`Kv, Avf`gub, a`_K, uCZvgvZv Aeva, AKZÁ, Amvay tñivnZ, j`gub, Acev`K, AvRtZ`_q, cPÉ, m`_t`Ól, ueljmNvZK, j`mvmx, Mev`U, Ckfi u`q bq, eis vejvm u`q nBte; tjiVtK fiv`i Aegeavix, uKŠ` Zivniv kv` A`Kvix nBte; Zvg Gifc tjiVtK`i nBtZ mviqv hv|...uKŠ` `p` tjiVtKiv l eÁtKiv, cñi ávš-Rb`Bqv l Avcbv iv ávš-nBqv DÉi DÉi Kc`_ AMñi nBteÓ (2Zvgv_q 3:1-5, 13)|

tKvb e`v` uK Avgvt`i eZgub vek! m=ú`K` Bnv Atc`v AvãK uKQveYBv KwiZtZtQ? eZgub GB i` t`b th tKvb i` tK Kvtjiv `vcb Ktib, Avil Avcb D`xZ e`v`i GKiu uP` Zvj tZ cvit`eb| Avcb uK i` ubhZb Ges ubMñi gg`SK gnvixi uP` Zvj tZ cvit`eb| ubqš`Yi evBti Pijqv hvqv hvK-hvZt`i AmsL` uP` t`mLtZ cvit`eb, mš`biv Zivni`i uKtKvi eqtmB ubvePti nZvZ KwiZtZtQ| uP` gÁ nBtZ cvlqv GB me`k` D`P`ti tNv Yv KwiZtZtQ th, hxi`i AvMgb LpB mmbkU|

ub`RK`É-6 : AvZc`KZ kv`i me`v |

Avgv tKb AvZc`KZ kv`i cñZ AvMñi GKiu AvKv`šK eintcKv j`j` KwiZtZtQ?

ÓtKbbv fiv` Lítóiv l fiv` fveev`xv Dv`te, Ges Ggb gnr gnr ipý l A`M`Z A`M`Z j`j`Y t`LvBte th, hv` nBtZ cvti, Zte gtbvixZiv`MfKl fjvBteÓ (gv_ 24:24)|

GB c_ mgñ fivel` ðvYx evj qv t`q th, tkl Kvtj j`j`Yqv fite me`Kvi Av`h`KvR Ges ipý mgñ c`uKZ

nBte Ges bKj Aþj šKK Kvh^c0^wk^z nBte| WvBx Ges givqexMY AvtjvPbv mfiq Awef^z nq| Aí eq⁻MY me^ov^b hr^j ču^uK ue^uq Ges gZ e^v3^t i AvZ^wM^tYi minZ thvM^th^vM Kti | Kwi^g w^py Ges ue⁻sq^u m^tgB ep^x cvB^tZ^tQ| GB mKj Nu^tZ^tQ w^k thgb hxiⁱ fiel^ov^yx Kwi^qm^tQ^jb, Avgiv ōgby^o c^fī i AwM^gt^bi mg^tq^o emem Kwi^tZ^uQ (27 c^o)|

ub^t RK^o ě-7 : GK^u m^tPZ^b nek^o!

AwdKv, ga⁻c^ot^p, ce^oBD^tivc, Ges^o ě c^ot^pi RmZmgⁿⁱ nek^o/m^tPZ^bZvq RvMi^y ewj^tz^u k e^svq?

ŌRmZMY Rm^lqv DVK,...tZigiv KĚ^ox j^vM^l, tKbbv km^o c^wk^qv^o,...tKbbv Z^vn^t i^o p^zv^u w^elg^o mg^tivn, mg^tivn ěAvi^o Zj^o fig^tZ! tKbbv ěAvi^o Zj^o fig^tZ m⁻v^cf^j i^o b m^ub^oKU^o (th^vt^oj 3:12-14)|

AvR Gukqv Ges AwdKvq, ce^oBD^tivc, c^o3^b tm^wf^tqZ BD^ubq^b Ges ga⁻ c^ot^pi t⁻k^u j^z, Avgiv c^oz^o Kwi^tZ^uQ B^uZ^un^tmi m⁻e^z me^okaK Ges e^vck⁻z^o;RmZi D^l v^b Nu^uqv^o, ŌKvi^y c^of^j i^o b m^ub^oKU^o|

ub^t RK^o ě-8 : kwi^s-c^ui K^t br Ges h^y c^oz^u|

Avgiv GK^u A^mz^o w^et^k em Kwi^tZ^uQ| mK^tj B GK^gZ th, kwi^s ub^ogĚ Avgiv^o i GK^u m^th^vM t⁻l^q D^up^z| Avgiv kwi^s ub^ogĚ K⁻v^u ewj^o; Z⁻w^o e^wi Z^v P^uncqv i^uL, tK^v tK^v t⁻k^o c^jv^zb m^sN^tZ^o v^oD^o v^oD^o Kwi^q R^uj^o q^u l^tv| fiveer^x g^uL^v Ges th^vt^oj fiveer^yx ewj^o q^uQ^tj^b th, t^kl K^ut^j RmZMY kwi^s Av^oM^o c^oK^uk Kwi^{te} K⁻v^u ewj^{te} (g^uL^v 4:1-3), Z^vn^t i^o c^oz^otek^u i^o Aw^ek^tmi ub^ogĚ Z^vn^v M^tK h^txⁱ R^b c^oz^u ub^tz^o eva^o Kwi^{te} (th^vt^oj 3:9-13)|

A^tb^k A^tb^k i^o b c^oe^oc^ue^l ev^oB^{te}j Avgiv^o i e^zQ^ub i^o t^bi kwi^s-h^txⁱ D^fq m^u4^u Ae⁻v^o w^pt^uq^z Kwi^qm^tQ^j Ges t^uv^lY^v Kwi^qm^tQ^j th, c^u ext^z v^oqx^o fi^{te} kwi^s-i^vR^z;Kwi^{te} GK^gv^l hxi^o h^lb Aw^mte^b Z^lb|

ub^t RK^o ě-9 : Av^oþ^oK AM^oh^z|

t^kb, g^ub^e B^uZ^un^tmi k^z k^z ermi Aw^zew^un^z n^oBe^vi ci hv^zqv^z Ges th^vM^th^vmi g^ua^otg^o w^ek^o G^z K^uv^oK^uQ GK^uz^o n^oB^uq^oQ?

ŌZig t^kl^o K^uj ch^o-GB ev^ok^o m^kj i^o x^o Kwi^q i^uL,...A^tb^oK B^z-Z^t areg^ub n^oB^{te}, Ges A^tb^oi ep^x n^oB^{te}Ō (w^ob^tq^o 12:4)|

GL^ut^b w^ob^tq^o e^sv^oB^uq^oQ^o th, Z^vn^vi fiveer^yxi A^vb Ō^tk^tl^o A⁻ev^o t^kl mg^q Ō^bv Av^uŌ ch^o-ep^x cv^oB^{te}| Z^{te} GB fiel^or ev^ok^o g^tb n^q mi^umi Avgiv^o i K^uu^oD^uvi m^u3^z Z⁻ h^uM^tK^l ub^o R^o K^ti | GB M^z K^tq^o er^uti me^o c^ok^ui A^vb Z^uor M^uz^tZ ep^x cv^oB^uq^oQ| M^z c^oAv^ok er^uti G^z Aw^ok c^ui e^zŌ n^oB^uq^oQ hv^o M^z b^o n^uR^ui er^uti l n^q b^uv| ŌA^tb^oK B^z-Z^t areg^ub n^oB^{te}, Ges A^tb^oi ep^x cv^oB^{te}| Ō 1850 L^uŏv^ot^oi c^oe^ot^oj v^tK^uv^o t^uvov^q P^uoqv, Ges n^uj^o K^v Ak^ti^uv^ux g^tb^vig M^uo^tZ P^uoqv w^er^of^ote w^oĚ^o hv^zqv^z Kwi^z, thgb Z^vn^vi v^otm^o Av^o z^z hv^zqv^z Kwi^z| GL^ob Avgiv^o k^ot^oi ew^ov Aw^zu^g Kwi^qm^tQ Ges w^et^kfi me^uk^oq^o n^ut^zi b^uv^ut^oj Aw^ub^uq^uQ K^ob^oK^uw^oeg^ub n^oB^z i^o Kwi^q g^uv^oK^uh^uv ch^oz|

āg^y ep^x Ges m^uv^oc^uz^oK Aw^eo^ut^oi eb^ov c^oþ^uv^q Avgiv^o i ub^oK^u m^uŋ^o t⁻q^o th, Avgiv Ō^tk^l mg^qŌ emem Kwi^tZ^uQ|

ub^t RK^o ě-10 : mg⁻-w^et^k/m^ug^uP^uv^o |

hxi^o fiel^ov^yx Kwi^qm^tQ^jb th, w^k Z^uvi Av^uM^gt^bi c^oe^omg⁻-w^et^k/m^ug^uP^uv^o t^oc^oQ^uB^{te}, ŌAvi me^o RmZi K^uv^o m^uŋ^o i^o evi ub^ogĚ i^o v^oR^o i GB m^ug^uP^uv^o mg^oq R^uM^z c^oþ^ui K^uv hv^oB^{te}; Av^o Z^lb t^kl D^oc^u-Z n^oB^{te}Ō (g^u 24:14)|

Ě^ok^oK^o ci Ě^ok^o aw^oqv c^ueri c^oq Aa^oš^o GK^ul t^jš^u Ave^oY Ō^uv^o ex^o ŋ^oj, m^ug^uP^uv^o n^oB^z w^er^oQ^uBe^uQ^o | w^ok^os^o ewj^z t^uM^z c^oq GK i^o v^oT^o ce^oBD^tivc mg^uR^zt^oš^o t^jš^u k^o;L^oj n^oB^z ew^umi n^oB^q Av^oB^um^o ewj^o c^oþ^uxi f^uw^zqv t^oj^v n^q, Ges k^u3^okv^ux tm^wf^tq^z m^ug^uR^o f^uw^zqv c^oto^o n^uv^or t^gu^uq^u fi^{te} M^oni A^ota^oR Z^vn^vi ev^oŌ^oq m^ug^uP^uv^oi i c^oz^o c^uh^umi Z^o K^ti |

c^ok^zc^ot^oŋ^o m^ug^uP^uv^o Ōmg⁻-w^et^kŌ c^oþ^umi Z n^oB^zt^o h^urv^o c^oe^oAvi t^kib i^o b n^q b^uv| D^oc^uM^oni g^ua^otg^o L^ut^oi ev^zŋ^uŋ^ucr fi^{te} c^oq m^kj RmZi ub^oK^u c^oþ^umi Z n^oB^zt^oQ| Avgiv L^ut^oi t^um^o i^o t^bi L^op ub^oK^u emem Kwi^tZ^uQ th i^o t^bi K⁻v^u w^zub Z^vn^vi t^uv^lY^v ewj^o q^uQ^tj^b: ŌGB m^ug^uP^uv^o mg^oq R^uM^z c^oþ^ui K^uv hv^oB^{te}Ō Ges ŌZ^lb t^kl D^oc^u-Z n^oB^{te}Ō

2| hxi^o K^z k^uN^oAw^mte^b?

hxi Zuvri uZiq AvMgtbi WK cteP ZvrcheY[®]
NUbvejx eY[®] Kwi evi ci, GB mKj gše[®] Kwi qv uZub
Zuvri K_v tkI Ktib, 0Avng tZigvri Mtk mZ[®] KwitZuQ,
GB Kvtji tjuKt[®] i tjuv nBte bv, th chS-bv G mg⁻
m^x nq⁰ (gu_ 24:34)

Dcmsvri uó- fweI[®] 0vYxi GB mKj ubt[®] RK[®] E[®]
mgn 0vri uPwZ Nubv RmZMZ GB cu_extZ Lítói uZiq
AvMgtbi mgq t[®] uLtz cibte/ Bv Lp tekuv[®] b[®] vqx nBte
bv hZ[®] Y bv uZub mg⁻ cvc Ges[®] tLKó[®] xrfZ Ktib,
Ges Zvi uPi[®] vqx ivR[®] vcb Ktib/

hxi mZK[®] Kwi qv etj b, 0tmB u[®] tbi I tmB[®] tEi
ZEj tKnB Rvbb bv⁰ (36 c[®])

hxi Avi I etj b :

0GB Rb[®] tZigvri c[®] Z[®] uK, tKbbv th[®] E[®]
tZigvri gtb Kwi te bv, tmB[®] tE[®] gbj[®] c[®] Avmteb⁰ (gu_
24:44)

3/ hxi B cu_xeri GKgr[®] Avkv/

LítóB Avgvt[®] i cu_xeri Rb[®] me[®] kl, mte[®] Eg Avkv;
Kvi Y GKgr[®] uZubB tmB a[®] smvZK e⁻ cvc nBtz
Avgv[®] Mtk i[®] v[®] KwitZ cib[®] | hvri v Zuvri cu[®] v[®] v[®]
Mht[®] Yi Avn[®] v[®] b m[®] v[®] c[®] v[®] b Kwi te Zuvri[®] i mKtj i g[®]
Ges g[®] tK u[®] v[®] Z[®] ci[®] v[®] RZ Kwi evi ubig[®] E hxi Kvj[®] t[®] f[®] i[®] t[®] Z[®]
gZie[®] Y Ktib/

0th cvci[®] PiY Kti, tm[®] u[®] qvetj i; tKbbv u[®] qvej
Av[®] nBtz cvc KwitZ[®] t[®] Q, Ck[®] i[®] i[®] c[®] j[®] GB Rb[®] B c[®] k[®] v[®] k[®] Z[®]
nBtj b, thb u[®] qvetj i Kiv[®] mKj tjuv Ktib⁰ (1thvb
3:8)

Avgvt[®] i cu[®] v[®] v[®] Zuvri ubt[®] Ri i³ Ges gism
Drm[®] M[®] Kwi qv Avgvt[®] i cu[®] Z[®] me[®] k[®] j[®] ubig[®] E GKuv Dciv
Kwi qv u[®] qvt[®] Qb/ Avi tmB GKB hxi, u[®] h[®] b GKuv[®] b cvc
a[®] smv Kwi qv mg⁻ cu_ext[®] K Rive[®] ma nBtz ubivgq Kwi te b,
uZub GB gn[®] Z[®] Avcbvri Rieb nBtz cvc I Aciva g[®] v[®] Bqv
u[®] evi Rb[®] Avcbv[®] K Avn[®] v[®] b Rv[®] v[®] Bt[®] Z[®] t[®] Qb/ Aciva nBtz
t[®] v[®] 0[®] s[®] v[®] nBtz Ges me[®] c[®] k[®] v[®] i a[®] smvZK AvPiY nBtz g[®]
u[®] v[®] ubig[®] E Avcbv[®] K uZiq AvMgtbi Rb[®] Atc[®] v[®] KwitZ nBte
bv/ WK GB gn[®] Z[®] hxi Zuvri k[®] v[®] s[®] Avcbv[®] K u[®] t[®] Z[®]
m[®] u[®] Y[®] p[®] c[®] c[®] Z[®]

GkuU ag[®] v[®] m[®] f[®] v[®] Dcu[®] Z[®] nBqv GKRb h[®] e[®] Z[®]
m[®] g[®] v[®] P[®] v[®] i[®] ubqv Zuvri g[®] ta[®] GKuv A[®] v[®] v[®] Avt[®] v[®] ob
Ab[®] f[®] e[®] Kwi qv[®] t[®] j[®] b/ hLb uZub cu[®] v[®] v[®] Zuvri AvMgtbi K_v
uó[®] i[®] f[®] c[®] i[®] ubt[®] j[®] b, Zuvri u[®] f[®] Z[®] i[®] mKj me[®] k[®] v[®] Lj[®] v[®] e[®] t[®]
nBqv t[®] Mj | Bv Zuvri g[®] v[®] v[®] m[®] k[®] v[®] Lj[®] Zuvri u[®] v[®] Bqv Av[®] v[®] j[®] |
uZub ep[®] s[®] t[®] Z[®] cu[®] v[®] t[®] j[®] b th, uZub GZuv[®] b t[®] c[®] v[®], m[®] t[®], Ges k[®] v[®] s[®]-
f[®] j[®] Rv[®] v[®] Mv[®] At[®] s[®] t[®] Y KwitZ[®] t[®] j[®] b/ hxi i[®] ubKt[®] v[®] Zvi DEi
i[®] u[®] v[®] q[®] t[®] Q/

cieZ[®] v[®] t[®] b m[®] g[®] v[®] P[®] v[®] i[®] c[®] v[®] i[®] K I Zuvri mnK[®] v[®] hLb
Zuvri m[®] v[®] Z[®] m[®] v[®] v[®] KwitZ t[®] Mj b, uZub Zuvri uZ³ I
me[®] c[®] v[®] R[®] x[®] e[®] t[®] bi M[®] i Zuvri[®] i[®] ubKt[®] U Lj[®] v[®] qv evj[®] t[®] j[®] b/ uZub
g[®] t[®] i[®] t[®] b[®] kv[®] v[®] v[®] v[®] u[®] v[®] Kt[®] Z[®] b, Ges tek[®] v[®] v[®] e[®] Kwi qv ubt[®] Ri
fiY t[®] cv[®] Y th[®] v[®] v[®] Bt[®] Z/ uZub Zuvri m[®] g[®] v[®] i[®] K_v eY[®]
Kwi qv t[®] t[®] L t[®] cv[®] v[®] Bqv t[®] cv[®] v[®] Bqv Kwi qv D[®] v[®] t[®] j[®] b, Ges
0evj[®] t[®] j[®] b MZ i[®] v[®] t[®] Avcbv[®] v[®] m[®] v[®] z[®] m[®] y[®] i[®] K_v evj[®] t[®] Z[®] t[®] j[®] b/ 0

u[®] K[®] s[®] th KE⁻ t[®] Zuvri u[®] t[®] q[®] c[®] v[®] e[®] k[®] KwitZ[®] Zuvri
u[®] Qj Ck[®] i[®] i[®] KE⁻ t[®] | Avi uZub Zuvri[®] K g[®] v[®] t[®] i[®]
evj[®] t[®] Z[®] t[®] j[®] b/ uZub Zuvri ev[®] K[®] Ab[®] v[®] v[®] v[®] Pij[®] t[®] Z[®] g[®] t[®] v[®] v[®] i[®]
Kwit[®] j[®] b/ uZub Lító[®] K Zuvri cu[®] v[®] v[®] Zuvri Ges c[®] v[®] v[®] m[®] v[®] t[®] e[®]
Zuvri u[®] t[®] q[®] Avn[®] v[®] b Rv[®] v[®] Bt[®] j[®] b, Ges Zuvri Av[®] v[®] b[®] AvMgtb
p[®] me[®] k[®] v[®] m[®] v[®] v[®] v[®] v[®] Kwit[®] j[®] b/

Zuvri ci KtqK m[®] v[®] v[®] c[®] t[®] i, uZub j[®] v[®] KwitZ[®]
u[®] v[®] Kt[®] j[®] b th, hxi i[®] m[®] v[®] Z[®] th[®] v[®] v[®] t[®] v[®] t[®] v[®] t[®] v[®] i[®] ubig[®] E u[®] K[®] v[®] mgq
Av[®] Zuvri[®] Z[®] Kwi evi dtj Zuvri At[®] b[®] K f[®] q Ges
u[®] b[®] v[®] c[®] v[®] E[®] v[®] v[®] b[®] Zuvri, hvri GZuv[®] b[®] i[®] Kwi evi ubig[®] E g[®] v[®] c[®] v[®]
Kwi qvt[®] Q Zuvri nBtz GLb uZub g[®] v[®] j[®] | uZub (hxi) Zuvri[®] K
u[®] b[®] c[®] v[®] v[®] nBtz g[®] v[®] KwitZ[®] i[®] i[®] Kwit[®] j[®] b hvri GZuv[®] b Zuvri
R[®] x[®] e[®] t[®] K a[®] smv KwitZ[®] v[®] Qj |

uZub At[®] b[®] K KvR KwitZ[®] t[®] Qb hvri Rb[®] uZub M[®] v[®] e[®]
u[®] Qj b bv/ u[®] K[®] s[®] Lító[®] i[®] Ki[®] v[®] Ges[®] v[®] qv Zuvri j[®] v[®] v[®] i[®]
Kwi qv u[®] j[®] Ges uZub evj[®] t[®] j[®] b, 0hxi Av[®] c[®] v[®] b hLb Av[®] c[®] b
i[®] v[®] t[®] R[®] Av[®] m[®] t[®] e[®] b, ZLb Avgvt[®] K t[®] v[®] i[®] Y Kwit[®] e[®] b/ 0 Avi hxi
DE[®] t[®] evj[®] t[®] e[®] b, 0Avng Av[®] v[®] i[®] Av[®] v[®] v[®], Ges Avgv[®] i[®] m[®] t[®] v[®]
t[®] Zigvt[®] K M[®] v[®] t[®] R[®] j[®] Bqv hv[®] Be/ 0

Ame^{vi}

DĒi cĪ 10

hxi KZ kxNŌAwm̄teb?

ŌAme^{vi}Ō m̄n̄m̄qKv 10 cvVwU Aa`qb Ki`b, Zvici DĒicĪwU cŕY Kwi qv AvRB ūbz̄w̄j ūLZ ūVKvbq WvKthv̄M t̄cŌY Ki`b:

ŌAme^{vi}Ō,
m̄RvcI e. -80,
i gbr, XvKv-1000|

bxtPi cĳk̄m̄ḡni DĒi ūj ūLevi mgq m̄m̄K DĒi ūL L̄Rqv evni Kwi evi Rb` cĳqvRtb Avcub ŌAme^{vi}Ō m̄n̄m̄qKwU cp̄ivq t`ūLZ cv̄ib| m̄n̄m̄qKv nBtZ DĒi ūL L̄Rqv evni Kwi qv cob Ges gtb ivLp| ḡm̄R̄b D̄tj ūLZ cĳZ`KwU cĳk̄iē msL`v ŌAme^{vi}Ō ūbt` ūKv-10 Gi ūb̄w̄` Ab̄t`Q` ūbt` R K̄ti thLv̄tb cĳk̄wU DĒi nBtZi Aw̄K k̄v̄k̄vjx cĳm̄YZ nBj| μ̄tki Dc̄ti tm̄B `m̄j̄wU Aw̄f̄AZv Zvni ūbKtU ĀtbK A_@n nBq̄w̄Qj | Zvni tkl ḡn̄f̄Z, ḡZii K̄tqK NĒv c̄t̄e`w̄Z ūb Zvni cv̄tk, m̄v̄RvcŌB ūb̄iv̄civ̄axi ū`tk P̄m̄q̄v ev̄j q̄m̄Q̄tj b,

Ōhxi, Avcub hLb Avcb iv̄tR` Aw̄m̄teb, ZLb Avḡv̄tK `ſi Y Kwi t̄ebŌ (j K 23:42)|

hxi Zr̄q̄Yvr `m̄j̄wU cĳZ cĳZÁv cel̄R DĒi Kwi t̄j b th ūZub Zvni m̄n̄Z ciḡt`tk b̄xZ nB̄teb (43 c`)| tm̄B GKB hxi ūh̄ub ḡZi c_hv̄l̄x `m̄j̄tK D`vi f̄v̄te q̄lgv Kwi q̄m̄Q̄tj b, ūZub GLb Avcb̄v̄tK cwi ūv̄Y, cY`q̄lgv, Ges gtb k̄m̄š-M̄h̄t̄Yi ūb̄igĒ Av̄n̄Yv̄b R̄iv̄B̄t̄Z̄Q̄b|

Avcub ūbtR Bnv AvRB Ame^{vi} Ki`b|

gZic_hv̄l̄x `m̄ji gZ AvcubI cĳ_Ōv Kwi t̄Z cv̄ti b: Ōhxi, Avcb̄v̄tK L̄Rqv cv̄B̄teb|

1| ŌAme^{vi}Ō m̄n̄m̄qKv 10 Gi cĳg Ab̄t`Q` ūL cp̄ivq cvV Ki`b, Zvni ci ūbz̄w̄j ūLZ cĳk̄w̄Av̄wU m̄m̄K DĒi i c̄t̄e`x` ūP̄ȳwU ūj Lp:

hxi i AvMgb Ges cĳ_exi tkl KLB Dc̄w̄-Z nB̄te Zvni R̄m̄bevi Rb` t̄j v̄Kv̄ ūM̄i ūbKtU hxi ūK ūK ūP̄ȳ ū` q̄m̄Q̄tj b?

---- cĳ_ex̄Z h̄v̄v̄ Aw̄m̄t̄Z̄t̄Q̄ Zvni ūb̄igĒ t̄j v̄tKiv f̄xZ nB̄te|

---- t̄j v̄tKiv `ſi q̄q̄, Av̄v̄v̄i I f̄igK̄t̄`ui Ōv̄iv Kō cv̄B̄te|

---- cĳ_ex̄ f̄ij nB̄tZ Aw̄KZi f̄ij nB̄tZ nB̄tZ `M̄P̄v̄tR` cwi YZ nB̄te|

---- t̄j v̄tKiv ūek̄j m̄`u` M̄w̄te|

---- P̄v̄K̄i`R̄m̄et`i ḡv̄tS Am̄š̄w̄ I Aw̄`i Zv̄ t`Lv̄ ū`te|

---- cĳq̄ t̄Kiv Ac̄ivaB ms̄w̄w̄Z nB̄te br|

---- mḡv̄tR `b̄w̄ZK Ae`q̄q̄ Q̄ovB̄q̄ c̄w̄te|

---- b̄ex̄b H̄`R̄w̄j K̄t`i Ōv̄iv K̄w̄ḡ ūP̄ȳ Ges Av̄ōh`K̄v̄R cĳ k̄B̄|

---- ūek̄m̄P̄ZbZ̄vq Ḡw̄k̄q̄ I Aw̄m̄K̄v̄i R̄v̄M̄i Y|

---- Áv̄t̄bi ev̄x̄i d̄t̄j mḡM̄w̄et̄k̄m̄j̄mḡv̄P̄v̄i ūe`hi j̄v̄f̄|

2| cp̄ivq ŌAme^{vi}Ō m̄n̄m̄qKv-10 Gi 2q Ab̄t`Q` ūL cvV Ki`b, Zvni ci ūbz̄w̄j ūLZ cĳk̄iē m̄m̄K GK̄wU DĒi i cv̄tk, x` ūP̄ȳ ūj Lp:

L̄t̄ōi ūZiq AvMgb KZ ūbKtU?

---- t̄Kiv e`i`i c̄t̄q̄ B̄nv ūe`ḡv̄l̄ Ab̄ḡv̄b Kiv Am̄`e|

---- ev̄B̄tēt̄j f̄iēl`Ōv̄Yx̄ Kiv ūP̄ȳ mḡn̄B̄ Avḡw̄M̄t̄K ev̄j qv t`q th hxi i AvMgb Aw̄Z ūbKtU|

3| ŌAme^{vi}Ō m̄n̄m̄qKv-10 Gi 3q Ab̄t`Q` ūL cp̄ivq cvV Ki`b| eZ̄ḡv̄b ū`tb ev̄B̄tēt̄j i f̄iēl`Ōv̄Yx̄i ḡn̄v ūP̄ȳ mḡn̄ cY`n̄B̄q̄ t̄N̄v̄Yv̄ Kwi t̄Z̄t̄Q̄ th, L̄t̄ōi AvMgb m̄ub̄k̄U, Ges Avcb̄v̄tK Zvni AvMḡt̄bi ūb̄igĒ cĳZ Kwi evi Rb` hxi ḡw̄i q̄v̄Q̄b|

hxi i AvMḡt̄bi ūb̄igĒ Ges `M̄q̄v̄B̄ev̄i ūb̄igĒ cĳZ n̄B̄ev̄i Rb` ūK Avcb̄v̄i Av̄š̄Z̄v̄i K cwi K̄i b̄v̄?

ſi`ZcY`P̄S̄: Avcub h̄v̄ Z`fc Kwi t̄Z B`Q̄K : Z̄te `qv Kwi qv m̄i ev̄n̄KZ K̄w̄M̄t̄R cĳk̄iē DĒi ūj ūj Lp Ges b̄v̄g, ūVKvb, Ges t̄Ūj̄t̄c̄v̄b b̄x̄t̄ ūj Lp| Av̄i Avcub h̄v̄ Z`fc Kwi t̄Z B`Q̄K nb, Zvni nB̄t̄j Avcb̄v̄i ūbt̄Ri m̄`ūt̄K`w̄K̄Q̄y Z` Avḡv̄t̄i m̄n̄Z m̄f̄w̄M̄ Ki`b| Avḡv̄ e`i`i M̄Z f̄v̄te m̄Kj Q̄v̄t̄i m̄n̄Z cwi ūP̄Z nB̄tZ P̄v̄B̄|

Avgvi Rxeþb inm'gq ¶lgZv

1923 mþb d¼¼ gwiP mBRvij vE hvl qvi Rb" RvniþR D¼¼vq¼Qjtj b| uZub Zvrvv hvlv c¼¼ gvtS gvtã Gw"K tmi"K j ¶¶ KwiþZ¼¼Qjtj b| uKŠ' Bnv ZvrvþK GK¼¼ AegvbbvKi cwi uZi gta" tduj qv w' qmQj | RvniþR th tjuvK Zvrvv cwi Ph¶ KwiþZb uZub ZvrvþK Zvrvv (tKueb) Kvgivi gta" Zvjv w' qv i uLþZb | c¼¼ZtKvjxb Avrvv tkl Kwi evi ci i agvI KtqK ugvbu mgq c¼¼þZb e'vqvg Kwi evi Rb", uKŠ' RvniþRi tLvtj i gta" Nvjv qv teovtbiuLv Zvrvv KvþQ tevKmg evj qv gþb nBZ Ges GuU GK¼¼ c¼¼tK thgb Mjvq Pvgovi uZv v' qv emaqv i vL tZgb gþb nu'Qj | c¼¼ RvniþRi ZEjeavqK ZvrvþK GK¼¼ emvi tPqv i qmQjtj b | hv" KLb l KLb l tKvb eUmj f tjuvK ZvrvþK j Bqv GK¼¼ Pjvtdivi Avrvb RvbvþZb ZLbB ZEjeavqK¼¼ evav u'þZb Ges evj þZb, AvgvtK Zvrvv c¼¼ t'Lv'bv i uqZj t' l qv nBqvþQ |

d¼¼ GKRb c¼¼ eq" Drmrvx Ges AvkuvYZ hþKt" i b'vq hþK uQjtj b | uKŠ' uZub GKRb AÜ uQjtj b | ZEjeavqK¼¼ gþb KwiþZb th uZub Zvrvv uþRi hZej BþZ Amg_¶ GK UKiv e"þK thgb " uo w' qv emaqv tñPovBqv Umbqv j l qv nq, d¼¼ i minZ tZgbB e'envi Kiv nBZ |

uKŠ' mBRvij vE uMqv d¼¼ i Rxeb biUKxq frþe cwi eZþZ nBqv uMqv | tmLvþb uMqv uZub RvbþZ cwi qmQjtj b th, tmLvþb Ggb uKw¶Z KKi AvþQ th u'j AÜ gvþþK cwi Pjv bv Kwi qv vþK | tmB "vb nþZ uZub GK¼¼ Rvgþb tmdvW" KKi, ðevvþK j Bqv Avtgvv Kvq tdir Avmtj b, d¼¼ Bnv mrvþh" tPvþL t' uLþZ Avv" c¼¼ Kwiþj b Ges GLb GK¼¼ c¼¼ ex e" c¼¼ cwi uPZ c¼¼ Zvþb cwi YZ nBþj b | GLb uZub evvþK c¼¼ c¼¼ Bqv, d¼¼ th tKvb "vþb th tKvb mgþq th tKvb tjuvþK minZ hvþZ c¼¼ b | Aetkþl uZub gvþ³ jvf Kwiþj b | GK mgq uþD BqþK¶ GK¼¼ e" Zg iv"vq GK" j msvw" K hLb uet¶v c¼¼ k¶ Kwi qmQjtj b Ges Mvox u'j kã Kwi qv iv"Zv cvi nþZ¼¼Qj G Ae"vq GK gvþZ" evvþ Zvrvv c¼¼ K tKŠktj i minZ iv"hi GK cvi nþZ Ab" c¼¼ Lþ mnR frþe cwi Kwi qmQj | tm mgq " uo kv³ m"ubve msvw" KMY misNvZK mgm'vq c¼¼ qmQjtj b, c¼¼ Zc¼¼ ¶ GKRBþK GK cvi nþZ Ab" c¼¼ hvBvi Rb" frovv Mvox j Bqv nBqvþQ |

Avgiv cieZþKtqK cþvq cieT AvZvi uelq RvbþZ hvþZ¼¼, Bvb GKRb Pjv K uþb Pvb Avgvt" i þK Zvrvv nþZ tcsQvBqv u'þZ | Avgiv mKþj GKB gubvþK " frþei Øviv Avex; Avmtj tKvb u uetkl c¼¼ qv Rbvq tm m"tÜ mKþj GKB

iþc AÜKvþi Avex | Avgvt" i uþKU nþZ Avgvt" i Rxeb GZ uþsmZvrvv ga" w' qv "Z hvþZþQ Zvrvv t' uLqv Avgiv cwi eZþZ bv nBqv i ay bKj Rxeb hvcb KwiþZ¼¼ | GLþv Avgiv Avgvt" i Rxeb tmB DEg Pjv þKi nþZ m"uYþc m¼¼qv u'þZ uþavþeva KwiþZ¼¼ | uKŠ' tmB Ame"KZ uelq hv Avgvt" i mKþj i Rb" Aþc¶v KwiþZ¼¼ Zvrvv GB, Avgvt" i mg"q Rxeb cieT AvZvi Dci uþf¶ i uLqv Pjv Z nþZ Avgiv c¼¼ Z " vþbZv Ges kv³ LþRqv c¼¼ Be |

1| c¼¼ exþZ L¼¼ i c¼¼ Zvþa |

hLb L¼¼ i M¼¼ vntþYi mgq Dciv"Z nBqv AvmtþZ¼¼Qj, uZub Zvrvv ukl þ" i uebvgþj" i GK¼¼ "vb c¼¼ b Kwi evi c¼¼ ZAv Kwi qmQjtj b :-

Ü uKŠ' Amg tZvgv MþK mZ" evj þZ¼¼; Bnv tZvgvt" i Rb" g¼¼ RbK th Amg tZvgvt" i Qvovqv Pjv qv hvþZ¼¼Qj | hZ mgq Amg bv hvB, mnvq tZvgvt" i uþKtU Avmtþe bv, uKŠ' hv" Amg hvB, Amg tZvgvt" i Rb" ZvrvþK c¼¼ vþBe... hLb cieT AvZvi mZ" Avmtþe, uZub mg"mþZ" tZvgv MþK cwi Pjv bv u'þb | uZub Avgvi gvngv c¼¼ kv Kwiþb hvv Avgvi Zvrvv Avcbvþi uþKtU cwi uPZ KivBqv w' evi gvãtg0 (þhvnb 16:7, 13, 14) (hv" lev uþfþe c¼¼ Kvþi c¼¼ kv Kiv nBqvþQ, uKŠ' evþþej i mg" c" u'j B evsv v tKix Abþv" nþZ MvxZ nBqvþQ) |

cieT cwi Kí bvi gvãtg, Ckþi i m"þL ivLv uþsmvþb Dciv" nBqv Avgvt" i c¼¼ ZvþaZj Kwi evi Rb" hvþþK " ¶M" tdir hvl qv c¼¼ qv Rb uQj, Ges Ckþi i m"þL Avgvt" i Dciv" uZi c¼¼ kv gvþ " þc (Beþq 9:24) Avgvt" i þkvþZ c¼¼ " ¶M" Avgvt" i c¼¼ ZvþaZj Kþib, uKŠ' Z"þc c¼¼ exþZ cieT AvZvi Avgvt" i Dcþ" kK Ges cwi Pjv K uþmþe i uþqvþQb |

thþZv hv" GLvþb gvbe t'n avvY Kwi qv cwi Ph¶ Kwi qvþQb Ges uZub Zvrvv c¼¼ ¶ mg" "vþb Dciv"Z n¼¼ qv m"þe bq | uKŠ' cieT AvZvi GBiþc tKvb evã" evãKZv bvþ | uZub GKRb e" uþMZ Dcþ" kK Ges Pjv K uþmþe AmsL" tjuvþK uþfþe "vþb GKB mgþq cwi Pjv bv u'þZ c¼¼ b | L¼¼ cieT AvZvi gvãtg Avgvt" i Pvn" v c¼¼ Y Kþi b |

2| cieT AvZvi þK?

AvZw cŁZ`K AšitK Ava`mZK dtj dj evb
Kwi evi Rb` DeY`PZv `vb Ktib thgb GKw MvQ
dj ati |

OmKŠ` AvZwi dj tčŕ, Avb`, kwš-
`xNñnòZv, gvañ, g'lj fiv, mek, Zv, g, Zv,
Bw` t` gb0 (Mvj vZxq 5:22-23) |

AvZwi dj Drcv`b ðviv Avgiv cŁZ `i`ŕjv Zv
hxi`i minZ m`u, nBqmQ (thrb 15:5) | cweĪ
AvZwi kwš ðviv hxi`i cŁZ cŕŕ Avgv`itK
Zuvri AchwB RxeB `vb KwitZ cvtib |

6) mvŕjx`ŕfc Avgv`itK cŁZ Kiy :
hxi`i cŁZÁv KwitZ cvtib |

ŌcweĪ AvZw tZvgv`i Dcti Avmtj tZvgiv
kwš cŁB nBte; Avi tZvgiv whi`kvj tğ, mgj q
whn`xqv l kgni qv`ŕk, Ges cv`exi cŁS-chŠ-
Avgvi mvŕjx nBte0 (tčŕi Z 1:8) | th tKn B`Or
Ktib ZuvrKB cweĪ AvZwi gva`tg mvŕjx Kiv
hvBtZ cvtib | Avgv`itK ubKU mg`-DĒi bvl
_mKtZ cvtib, mKŠ`cweĪ AvZw Avgv`itK Ggb
Mí evj tZ cvtib hvn Avgv`itK ũ`q l AvZwK
AvtjmoZ KwitZ cvtib | cĀvKĒgri cŕeY`
mKl`ŕi mgm`v ũQj, mKŠ` hLb Zuvr`i Dci
cweĪ AvZwi el`ŕ nBqmQj, ZLb Zuvri cweĪ
AvZwi ŕgZvi dtj Li0tK min`mi minZ cŕvi
Kwi qv mg`-cv`exi cŁS-chŠ-tcSŕvBqmQj b
(tčŕi Z 17:6) |

4/ AvZwi `vb

evBtej GKw cv`R` t`Lvbr nBqvQ, cweĪ AvZwi
gva`tg cŁB Ckŕi`i `vb cŁZ`K mek`mKtK Li0q
mek`m meRq teŕk evm Kwi evi Ges wef`bDcvtq
cŁZ cwi Ph`i ðviv AvZwi gva`tg cŁB mek`mMŕYi
gta` `vb Kiv nq |

ŌvZub Eŕa`Dwqv ew`MYtK ew` Kwitj b, gbj`w MŕK
bvbr ei `vb Kwitj b, Avi ũZwb KtqKRbŕK tčŕi Z,
KtqKRbŕK fiev`x, KtqKRbŕK m`m`g`v`ri cŕvi K l
KtqKRbŕK cvj K l mKŕi, i` Kwitj `vb Kwitj b,
cweĪMYtK cwi c` Kwitj ũb`gĒ Kwitj b, thb
cwi Ph` Kih`m`maZ nq0 (Bvd l xq 4:8, 11-12) |

cŁZ`K Li0qv mg`-`vb cvBteb bv, AtbK Atb`i
PvBtZ tekx `vb cvBteb; AvZw Zuvr`i cŁZ`KtK
Zuvri msKí Abhvq ei `vb Ktib0 (1Kwi Štq
12:11) | AvZw cŁZ`K mek`mKtK Ckŕi`i cwi Kí bvi

cŁZ Zuvri mek`l fivKv Abhvq mŕB4Z Kwitj
_vKb | Ckŕi Rvbb KLB Ges tKv`vq `vb Kiv DvPZ
hvri Zuvri tj vK Ges gĒj xi Rb` g'lj gq nBte |

AvZwi `vbi Avi GKw Zuvj Kv 1 Kwitj Štq 12:8-10
cŕ` cvl qv hvq, hvri gta` AvtQ cĀv, Avb, mek`m,
AvtjvM` mvab, fiev`x, bvbmea fiv Kwi evi Ges
mek`l mek`l fiv A_`Kwi evi kwš (8-10 c`)|
tčŕj Avgv`itK cŁZ Abŕiva Kwitj b, ŌtZvgiv tčŕ
`vb mKj cŁB nBtZ hZevb n l Ō cŕi mŕhM Kí`b,
ŌAvig tZvgiv MŕK Avi l DrKó GK c_` t`LvBtZvQ0
(1g Kwitj Štq 12:31) | tčŕgi Aa`vq (1Kwi Štq 13)
GB c`_`ŕj i Dci tRvi t`l qv nBqvQ; Avi l DrKó
GK c_`Ō Zuvri nBj tčŕgi c_` | tčŕgB cweĪ AvZwi
(Mvj vZxq 5:22) dj |

Avgv`itK Avf`cŕ n l qv DvPZ AvZwi dj jvf Kiv
Ges cŕi AvZwi `vb ŌB`ŕvZ meZiY Kí`K0 (1g
Kwi Štq 12:11) |

5/ cĀvKĒgri AvZwi cwi cYZv NŕU :

cĀvKĒgri w`tb Acw`tg AvZwi el`ŕ nBqmQj, hvri
hxi`i cŁZÁv cYZv jvf Kwitj b |

OmKŠ`cweĪ AvZw tZvgv`i Dci Avmtj tZvgiv kwš
cŁB nBte, Avi tZvgiv whi`kvj tğ, mgj q whn`x
qv l kgni qv`ŕk Ges cv`exi cŁS-chŠ-Avgvi mvŕjx
nBte0 (tčŕi Z 1:8) |

cĀvKĒgri w`tb tčŕi ZMY cweĪ AvZwi `vbi tj vKt`i
Rb` Dchj` fiv gva`tg m`m`g`v`ri cŕvi Kwitj mg`
nBqmQj b, ŌAvKvŕki ũb`w`Z mg`-Rvzi ũbKU0
(tčŕi Z 2:3-6) |

AtbK evBtej i QvĪMY AvZwi el`ŕK c`v`j ōvBtbi
AMĒg l DĒg el`ŕ Rj el`ŕYi minZ Zj bv Ktib
(thv`qj 2:23) |

cĀvKĒgri w`tb AvZwi el`ŕ ũQj el`ŕAvit` ŌAMĒg
evj0 gZ hvri evR Av`v`i Z nBtZ min`h` Kŕi Ges
Li0qv gĒj xi %kke Ae`vq Bvri cŁZ cvj0 thv`m
t`q |

6/ AvZwi Avšg el`ŕ

evBtej i fiv`r evYtZ ev AvtQ Ggb GKw w`b
Avmt`e hLb gĒj xi Dci el`ŕ b`vq AvZwi el`ŕ nBte
Ges gĒj xi m`m`MYtK mvŕj` enb Dr`h`m`x Kwitj
Zj`teb (thv`qj 2:28-29) | kZv`x GLb cvi nBq

GKRb ÎvYKË®meÿ®v Dcw-Z

Uj vÿEi GKuU evj K ucZi, tNvi AUkvi gg i wîfZ
 R½tj i gta" nvi vBqv wMqwmQj, Avi Ckÿi Zuvvi bvg
 ÔncZi0 evj qv WwK w qmQtj b| hLb cpivq Mfÿ t WwK
 w j, ucZi Pjvi ct_ mgqv bxtPi w tK ZvKvBj Ges tm
 t mLtZ cvBj th, Zuvvi gvî GK cv migtbB weivU GKuU
 cwî Zv³ Pbvci_tii Lv |

Bnv wK GKuU Avðth® melq nBZ bv hwi Avgiv mKtj
 i ubtZ cvBZig th, Ckÿi Avgvÿ i bvg awi qv WwK tZtQb?
 Bnv wK GKuU Avðth® melq nBZ bv hwi wZub Avgvÿ i
 m½x nBtZb- hwi Avgiv Avmtj B Zuvvi minZ ewmqv xN®
 mgq Mf Kwi tZ cwî Ziv Avgvÿ i mgm v I Avgvÿ i Cbe
 j Bqv?

1/ **hxi i ubKtU migvnx cÿek AwaKvi :**

wekÿm Ki b ev bv-B Ki b, Avmtj hxi hwi k gvb
 e w³ nBqv Avgvÿ i minZ miz Kvti evm Kwi tZb
 Avi ZLb thifc Zuvvi ubKU wgvj Z nI qvi mÿhwm
 cvBZig Zuvvi PibZ GLb Avgiv tekx cwî gvÿY
 hxi i ubKU Avmtj Z cwî | hxi hwi i³ gvstmi
 gvbyl nBqv Avgvÿ i knÿi Avmtj Zb Zuvvi nBtj KZ
 Avbÿ i melqB bv nBZ, wKs' wPst Kib Ges
 ZuvvK GK cj K t mL Levi Rb RbZvi wK cwî gvÿY
 Pÿtci m½ nBZ| Zuvvi mgÿq Pm v i K_v wPst
 Kib | Avgiv hwi Avgvÿ i Rieb kvq mivmvi
 Zuvvi minZ K_v evj evi Rb wKQy mgq cvBZig
 Zuvvi nBtj Avgiv ab nBZig |

Lio Avgvÿ i mKtj i minZ e w³MZ m=úK®ivLv
 Rb tPov PjvBqv hvBtZtQb | Avi BnvB GKuU
 Kvi Y tKb wZub GB cÿ ex Z vM Kwi qv GKuU wÿkI
 cwî Ph® KvtRi Rb tM® AvtQb | hivi dtj
 Avgvÿ i cÿZ tK cÿZ w b Zuvvi ubKU Avmevi
 mÿhwm Kwi qv w qvQb | Kvi Y hxi Lio GLb Avi
 GK RivMiq mixve x bb thgb wZub hLb GB
 cÿ extZ wQtj b; wZub GLb cÿZ K B QK e w³ tK
 cwe t AvZvi k w³ Øvi v cwî Pjv bv Kwi tZtQb |

hxi Lio tM® Pij qv hiviBeri cÿeÿ® wZub wK GK
 Drm mRbK cÿZAv Kwi qvQb |

ØAvi t L, AvngB hMvš-ch®s-cÿZ w b tZivÿ i
 m½ m½ Avu0 (gv_ 28:20 (Amie®vÿ i mnvqK
 mg -evBtÿj i c , wj ersjv tKix Abev nBtZ
 MvxZ nBqvQ))

Ømeÿ®v Avcbvi minZ wKevi0 Rb Lio tM® wK
 Kwi tZtQb?

ØFij, Avgiv GK gnvb gnvhvRKtK cvBqmQ, wub
 tM®mKj w qv Mgb Kwi qvQb, wZub hxi, Ckÿi i
 cÿ; AZGe AvBm, Avgiv a w³ cÿZ AvtK pifc
 avi Y Kwi | tKbbv Avgiv Ggb gnvhvRKtK cvB
 bvB, wub Avgvÿ i pÿÿ ZvNwZ tL tL nBtZ
 cvtib bv, wKs' wZub melq melq Avgvÿ i bvg
 ci mÿZ nBqvQb wev cÿc, AZGe AvBm, Avgiv
 minm-ceÿR AbMh msnvmtbi ubKtU Dcw-Z nB,
 thb qv jvf Kwi, Ges mgÿq DcÿhMx Dckvÿ t_®
 AbMh cÿB nB0 (Beiq 4:14-16) |

j T Ki b, hxi Avgvÿ i cÿZ tKi Rb e w³MZ
 fite tM® cÿZubia: Z_wc ØwZub wK Avgvÿ i
 bvg melq tÿÿ t ci mÿZ nBqvQb, Avgvÿ i pÿÿ
 Zuvvi cÿZ mgv w³Zv t LvBqvQb0 | ØAvgvÿ i
 cÿqvRtbi mgq mrvh Ktib0 | hxi thnZi
 Avgvÿ i gnvhvRK, ZvB Avgiv KLbI H t eÿE® tM®
 nBtZ wevQbenBe bv | Ckÿi i mg -Ae tÿbi Rb
 Lio Avgvÿ i Rb Af_ ØvKvixi Kiv Kwi tZtQb |
 AZGe Avðh® nI qvi wKQb bvB th, Avgiv
 Øckÿi i qvi msnvmtbi KvtQ wekÿtmi minZ
 Dcw-Z nBtZ cwî e | 0

hxi tM® Kivb t v b Lj Kwi qv AvtQb?

ØwKs' Bvb cÿcÿ_® GKB hÁ wPi Kvtj i Rb DrmM®
 Kwi qv Ckÿi i wÿÿÿY Dcw® nBtj b0 (Beiq
 10:12) |

Rieš- Lio ØwZub msnvmtb Avgvÿ i e w³MZ
 cÿZubia mrvte, Ckÿi i wÿÿÿY cÿtK® Dcw®
 AvtQb | 0

Avgvÿ i cÿj K nBeri Rb Lio wKifc Zuvvi
 RiebK cÿZ Kwi qmQtj b?

ØAZGe melq melq Avcb avZMÿYi Zj nI qv
 Zuvvi DvPZ wQj, thb wZub cÿRvÿ i cÿtci cÿqvØE
 Kwi evi wbgE Ckÿi i Dÿi k Kvt® qÿj l wekÿ-
 gnvhvRK nb | tKbbv wZub Avcub ci mÿZ nBqv
 tL t vM Kwi qvQb evj qv ci mÿZ MÿYi mrvh
 Kwi tZ cÿi 0 (Beiq 2:17-18) |

Øiviv Øivq Kvi Z; GB mKtj i mmetkl K_v ejv GLb
wb[®]cØivRb0 (Beiq 9:1-5)

a[®]Øivgi `ØU cØKiv0 uQj, GKiu cweT `vb Ges
Ab`uU gnv cweT `vb| a[®]Øivgi m[®]ØL tgS ub[®]ØY
Kiv nBqmQj | tgStZ meY[®]cZtj tgvov hAte`x
uQj tm `vrb hvRKMY hA Dr`M[®]KviZb Ges
tmLvrb i u[®]Øj cØv[®] b cvtI nvZ aBtZb|

ucEtj i `Zqvix hAte`xZ hA DrmM[®]uQj hxi i
wb`kØ, uhub µtk we^x nBqv gZieiY KviZb|
ØuZub Ck[®]i i tgl nBtj b uhub c_uexi c_vfvi
j BqmQj b0 (thvb 1:29)| hLb GKRb c_vcx
c_vci Rb` AbZB nBqv hAte`xi KvQ Avmqv
hA DrmM[®]KviZb Ges Zivvi c_v `Kvi KviZb,
uZub Øv[®] cØB nBtZb Ges taSZ nBtZb| uK tmB
GKB i[®]fc eØv[®] b hxi i i[®] i[®] me[®]bg[®] GKRb
c_vcx Øv[®] c_vBqv `v[®] K[®] Ges taSZ nb (1g thvb
1:9)|

cØg cØKiv0 A_ev cweT `vrb uQj m[®]Zu kvLv
wek0 Øivavi thiu me mgq Rvj tZ `uKZ, Bnvi
Øiviv ubt`R Kti th, hxi KLb| medj nb bv,
Øc_uexi Avtjv0 (thvb 8:12)| tUetj i Dci
ivLv Dr`MKZ i`Ux Øiviv uZub Avgv[®] i kv[®] K I
Ava`uZK Øv[®] uberi tYi ub`kØ`f[®] Øv[®] Lv`0
(thvb 6:35)|

`YØq hAte`xi aealbv Øiviv Avgv[®] i Rb` hxi i
cØØvi c_vPh[®] ubt`R Kvi Z, Avi Bnvi Øiviv Ck[®]i
meY[®]mgq Avgv[®] i m[®]nZ AvtQb (cØKvKZ 8:3-
4)|

uØZiq cØKiv0 A_ev gnv[®]cweT `vb tmLvrb `Y[®]Øiviv
tgvovbv m[®]Øj` u[®]Øj uQj, Bnvi uQj Ck[®]i i
m[®]svm[®] b i ub`kØ| Bnvi c_vveiY LtØi ga`Zv
ubt`R Kvi Z, Avgv[®] i g[®]vhvRK GLb uZub c_vcx0
tjvK hv[®]iv Ck[®]i `E ubqg f[®] Kvi qvtQ Zivv[®] i
ubv[®] ga`Zv Kvi ZtQb| `Biu cØ[®] d[®] j K hv[®]iv Z
Ck[®]i `k AvAv u[®] j[®] Lqv u[®] qmQj b tmBiu H
c_vvei tYi b[®] P ivLv uQj | c_vvei tYi `B cØ[®] s`
`Biu tY[®] Zix Kife uQj | Avi tmB D[®] 4j `YØq
Kife `Biu D[®] t[®] c[®] Øv[®] me`vi Kvi qv c_vvei YtK
Av`Ov`b Kvi qv i mLZ| KifeØtqi ga`eE[®] `vb
nBtZ ubM[®] D[®] 4j Avtjv Øiviv Ck[®]i i ubt`Ri
Dciv`uZ cØKvK c_vBZ|

cweT `vrb hvRK hLb c_vPh[®] Kiv[®] KviZ
`uKtZb Zivv[®] K Avovj Kvi qv i mL[®] Levi Rb` GKiu
c`P e`envi Kiv nBZ| uØZiq Kt[®] Øi A`Ø
gnv[®]cweT `vrb cØek c_t uØZiq Avi GKiu c`P
Øiviv uØZiq K[®] Øi Avovj Kvi qv ivLv nBZ hv[®]iv Z

cØg K[®] Øi qv uØZiq Kt[®] Øi Avovj hvRKtK Avovj
Kvi qv ivLv nBZ|

hxi hLb µtk we^x nBqv gZieiY KviZb ZLb
c`Øi uK nBj?

ØAvi t`L, gw`ti i uZi[®] viYx Dci nBtZ b[®] P
ch[®] s`-Øv[®] qv `B[®] Lv nBj, f[®] vK[®] u[®] nBj, I `kj
mKj me`xY[®] nBj 0 (gw 27:51)|

hxi i gZitZ gnv cweT `vb Db[®] nBqv tmj, hxi i
gZi ci g[®] b[®] t[®] i Ges cweT Ck[®]i i g[®] S Avi
tKiv c`P i[®] vj bv; hxi Avgv[®] i g[®] hv[®] RK Ck[®]i i
KivQ Avmevi Rb` Avv[®] v[®] Rv[®] BtZtQb (Beiq
10:19-22)| Avgv[®] i GLb Ck[®]i i m[®]svm[®] b wek0
Kt[®] Øi Avv[®] Av[®] Kvi nBqv0; KviY hxi GLb
Ck[®]i i `u[®] Øv[®] c_vtk[®] Avgv[®] i Rb` g[®] hv[®] R[®] Ki Kiv
KviZtQb| hxi B Avgv[®] i uZv Ck[®]i i t[®] Øv[®] c[®] Y
A[®] S[®] i g[®] t[®] Avmevi e`e`v Kvi qv u[®] qvtQb|
m[®] Ziv[®] ØAvBmp Avgiv m[®] Ø[®] Li u[®] tK Am[®] h[®] i nB|0

4| Avgv[®] i i Øv[®] i ubv[®] LtØi gZi GKiu m[®] Z`i
cØKvK :

`M[®]q a[®]Øivgi b`vq uK c_uexi a[®]Øivg Øi i K[®] i
tmevKiv[®] Kiv nBZ, `M[®]q a[®]Øivg hxi GLb
Avgv[®] i Rb` c_vPh[®] Kiv[®] KviZtQb, c_uexi
a[®]Øivg th Dcimbv Kiv[®] Kiv nBZ ØZivv `M[®]q
we[®] tqi `Øv[®] s`-I Øiviv0 (Beiq 8:5)| uK[®] s` tmLv[®] bi
Kiv[®] Øi g[®] t[®] c_v `R` uQj, th mg`-hv[®] RKMY c_uexi
a[®]Øivg t[®] c_v s[®] i[®] m[®] Z` KviZb Zivv[®] i ubt`Riv c_vci
Øv[®] Øv[®] u[®] tZ c_v iZb bv, uK[®] s` hxi LtØi µtk we^x
nBqv, Øev`weK uZub GKevi h[®] M[®] ch[®] Øtqi c_v Yitg,
AvZ[®] hA Øiviv c_v b[®] Kvi e[®] i ubv[®] E cØKvKZ
nBqv tQb0 (Beiq 9:26)|

c_vivZb ubv[®] t[®] j[®] exq c_v `K ag[®] Øivgi Kiv[®] e[®] i Y
m[®] u[®] t[®] K[®] c_v Lv[®] b[®] c_v L eY[®] v[®] t` lqv AvtQ| a[®] Øv[®]
Ab[®] Øv[®] bi Kiv[®] c_v Øv[®] x `B f[®] v[®] M[®] we[®] f[®] 3 uQj `b[®] b
Dcimbv Ges ev[®] m[®] i K Dcimbv| (m[®] v[®] qKv 13,
ev[®] m[®] i K Dcimbv m[®] u[®] t[®] K[®] eY[®] v[®] K[®] i)|

%b[®] b`b Dcimbv hv[®] RK cØZ`KR[®] bi Rb` th[®] M[®]
DrmM[®] KviZb Ges mg`-Rbm[®] f[®] i Rb` KviZb|
hLb tKiv e[®] i[®] 3 c_v KviZb ZLb uZub GKiu
ubt`R ci c_vci Rb` Dcivi Avm[®] tZb,0 c_v i H
c_v c_v `R ev[®] i g`[®] K n`we[®] Y Kvi qv t[®] v[®] ev[®] i `vrb
tmB c_v c_v `R ev[®] i nbb Kvi t[®] 0 (tj exq 4:29)|

ci i Dci nvZ i mLqv c_vcx c_v `Kvi Øiviv Zivvi
c_v H ub[®] v[®] c_v ci i Dci `vbr[®] s` Kiv nBZ| Bnvi
Øiviv ubt`R Kti th, LtØi Avgv[®] i c_v K[®] v[®] t[®] f[®] i Z
Z[®] j qv ubv[®] tQb; ub[®] v[®] c_v e[®] i[®] 3 ØAvv[®] i Rb` c_vcx0

Ame[®]vi **DĒi cĪ 12**
GKRb ĪvYKĒPmeY[®]v DcW⁻Z

Ame[®]vi i mniqKv 12 civ Ki^b, cġi GB DĒi^uij cġY Kwi qv AvRB ubæ wKvbrq tcl^Y Ki^b :-

Ame[®]vi
IRicI e- bs: 80
Xiv-1000

ckġij i DĒi ij Levi mgq Avcub Avcbvi Ame[®]vi mniqKvi mni^h j Bqv mivK DĒiU evQvB Kwi qv j BġZ cġi b| mniqKvi ga^u nBġZ DĒi civBġZ nBġj Bnvi gġa^u Avcbvi gb wⁱ Kwi qv civ KwiġZ nBġe| Avcbvi DĒi civZvi cġZiU cġkġe DĒi Ame[®]vi mniqKv bs 12 tZ L^uRqv civBġeb|

cpivq Ame[®]vi mniqKv bs: 12 civ Ki^b Ges cġvi evg cġġš- kb^u ĩ^utb Avcbvi mivK evj qv wete^uPZ cġZte^ubiUġZ^u x^u w^uPy^u w^u b| (GLvġb GKiu D^uini Y^u t^u l qv nBj: cġZiU LġĒi gġa^u GKiu gvĪ fj gġe^u t^u l qv AvġQ)|

- 1/ ----- hxi hLb c^u extZ evm KwiġZb Zvni PivġZ wZub Avgvġ^u i w^uKU GLb cġeĪ AvZ^uvi g^uia^u ġg AvġK MġY^uth^uM^u|
- hxi cġZ^uK B^uQK e^u w^uġġK cwi Pvj bv w^uġZ civk^u vġKb|
- thġnZi hxi gibġli b^uvq c^uim^uġZ nBqvġQb, wZub Avgvġ^u i ġK mni^h KwiġZ mg^uġ
- Avgvġ^u i mniqK hxi ĩ^uM^u Avgvġ^u i e^u w^uġMZ cġZub^u w^uġc Ckġi i w^uġġY Ae^u v^u Kwi qvġQb|
- hxi i^uagvĪ gġb^uv^uz KġqKRġbi Rb^u gZiei Y Kwi qvġQġ b|

- 2/ ----- c^uivZb w^ubqġgi a^uġġvg thLvġb Ckġi Bmġġqj m^uġ^uġ^u i mniZ w^uq^uij Z nBġZb|
- c^uivZb w^ubqġgi a^uġġvg Dcimbvi Rb^u AwZ Ar gvĪ^u i^u Z^uenb Kwi Z|
- c^uivZb w^ubqġgi ag^uġvg GKB m^umg^uPvi c^uPvi Kwi Z h^uni GLb bZb w^ubqġg w^uġġv t^u l qv nq|

- 3/ ----- g^uġ^uġi th Dcimbv Kiv nBZ Gi ōviv Avgvġ^u i civġi Rb^u Lġġoi gZi Ges Avgvġ^u i g^uni^hRK w^uni^ute Zvni cwi Ph^u w^uel q w^uġġv w^u Z|
- g^uġ^uġi Dcimbv Lġġoiq^uġ^u i Rb^u tKv^u A^uenb Kġi bv|
- 4/ ----- g^uġ^uġi hġte^u x DrmM^u KiY ġ^uki w^ub^u k^uġ^u ġ^uġc|
- a^uġġvg Bmġġqġ^u i civġi Rb^u ġ^ugvi e^u e^u v Kwi Z bv|
- Bmġġqġ^u i a^uġġvg^u ĩ^uM^uq a^uġġvgi w^ub^u k^uġ^u w^uQj|
- 5,6/ ----- w^uh^uġ^uġ^uġ^uġ^u g^uġ^uġi Lġġoi mgq nBġZ GLbl c^uġAvġQ|
- a^uġġvg cġi^uw^uġZi K^uġ^u ōviv Lġġo Avgvġ^u i Rb^u w^uK KwiġZġQb Zvni w^uġġ^u R Kġi|
- Avgvġ^u i g^uni^hRK w^uni^ute, hxi Zvni i^u ōviv Avgvġ^u i civ nBġZ g^uġ^u i K^uv R KwiġZġQb|

u^u i^u Z^u c^u v^u c^u k^u e

Ckġi i ġglkveK w^uni^ute hxi Avgvġ^u i civġi Rb^u gZiei Y Kwi qvġQġ b; g^uni^hRK w^uni^ute Lġġo Avgvġ^u i ġK Ckġi i mniZ m^umg^uġK^u M^uori Rb^u Zvni w^uKġ^u j Bqv Avġmb| w^uKġ^umi Rb^u hxi B^uni Avcbvi Rb^u KwiġZġQb, Avcub hxi i m^uġ^uġK^uġ^uġ^u Abġfe KwiġZġQb?

t`vlx cvcxô nBtZ ¶lgv cûB amvšR e`i³

tm Lvtb tKvb Av½fji Qvc uQj bvl tKvb cKvi A`i cvlqv hvq bvl Wv³vfi Avctm NvZK e`i³K tKn XvKtZ t`fL bvl Ggb uK tKn uji kâl itb bvl uKš` Wv³vfiK Zvni tWt`i ucQtb nvZ cv QovBqv cov Ae`vq t`mLtZ cvBj | cvPvU etj U Zvni kixi uex Kvi qvQj |
 ubtm`tn Bnv GKvU Aciva uQj | cûg Ae`vq cvj kiv tKvb mĴ LpRqv cvBj bvl uKš` cĴi Zvni t`mLtZ cvBj th Wv³vfi tWt`i gta` ivLv tcvYj eĴ i minZ GKvU mi` Zvfi msthW | Zvni Avevi tWt`i Wv³vfi ivLv tUc tĴi Kvi i minZ mshv³ Ae`vq t`LtZ cvBj | tcvYj tnv vi hvni Zvni LpRqv cvBqvQj, cKZ cĴ¶ tmBvU uQj GKvU tMrcb gvBt`mvdvb hvni Øviv Wv³vi th mg`- tivMv t`mLtZb Zvni`i minZ Zvni K_tcv_k_b tĴi Kvi KviZb |

Z`šKviMY`Z cpivq tUcU NjvBtjb Ges Zvni me`šqi mĴ cKZ Acivai K_v`i mbtZ jvMĴb | GKRb tĴvK Zvni big G`vUvbx NĴi XvKqvQj b Ges Wv³vfi mĴ½ DEB evMveZÜv Kvi qvQj | uji kâ nBj | tUcU Wv³vfi AvZPrKvfi mĴ½ eÜ nBqv tMj Ges Wv³vi Kvtc`U Di gZ Ae`vq cvovq uKtĴb | cûZvU fmvZRbK NÜv cvLvpcyLiĴc uĴcex nBqvQj, tm NvZK gtb Kvi qvQj th Zvni Acivai uPi w`tbi Rb` tMrcb uKtĴe | tm Lp mZKZvi minZ KvR Kvi tZ PvnqvQj thb tKvb cKvi mĴ LpRqv cvlqv hvq | uKš` tUc Zvni mg`-Kvnbx evj qv w`qv uQj |

GB mnvqkvU gva`tg Avgiv CkĴi tkl vepri m`uĴK`Rmbe | hLb gbj` Rmzi ØAvcb Avcb Kvh`bmvfi cĴK mgĴn uĴmLZ cĴvY vepri Avic` nBj 0 (cKvKZ 20:12) | hvni LvotK TvYKZĴĴc MhY KĴi bvb Zvni`i Rb` Bnv nBte GKvU Lvivc msev` | uKš` hvni LvotK mbivc`v cvBqvQj Zvni`i Rb` vepri KvhuU nBte ubtm`tn GKvU mĴei |

1 | Avcb fiv bvb nBqv uK fite vepri i m`g`ub nBtZ cvĴib?
tK cL`exi vepri Kvi tĴeb?

ØKviY ucZv Kvni I vepri KĴib bvl, uKš` mg`-vepri fii cĴĴK w`qvQb 0 (thvb 5:22) | (mnvqĴki mg`-c` uĴ bĴb esjv tKix Abjev` evBtej nBtZ tbi qv nBqvQj) |

µk uK iĴc LvotK Avgv`i vepri K nBtZ cÜZ Kvi qvQj? ØZvni KB CkĴi Zvni iĴ³ vekĴm Øviv cûqvØE evj iĴc cÜkØ Kvi qvQb, thb uZvb Avcb amvšRZv t`Lv | tKbbv CkĴi minØZvq ceYRvĴj KZ cvc mKĴi cÜZ DĴc¶v Kiv nBqvQj - thb G¶ĴY h_vKvĴj Avcb amvšRZv t`Lv, thb uZvb ubtR amvšR`vĴKb, Ges th tKn hvitZ vekĴm KĴi, Zvni KĴi amvšR MYbv KĴib 0 | (tvgvq 3:25, 26)

LĴoi gZi Avgv`i cĴ¶ DfQ KvthP mg`_Ø jvf Kvi qvQj | thgb GKRb mĴvK vepri K Ges GKRb`qvj vepri KĴi`v hvb AbĴZb cvcĴK ¶lgv Kvi tZ cvĴib | eZg`v cv`ex nqtZv cKvKĴi, ØtKgb Kvi qv GKRb ubiĴc¶ vepri K GKRb t`vlx e`i³K t`vlx bvl evj qv tNvYv w`tZ cvĴib? 0 Lvot Zvni nĴZi vĴyĴi cÜZ bRi w`qv GB K_vi DEi w`tZ cvĴib | uZvb Avgv`i cvĴi Rb` mĴvK kv`-Zvni ubR kixi MhY Kvi qvQb |

`M`i¶Z cĴĴK cÜZ`K RĴbi e`i³MZ Kg`i¶Z`vĴK Ges djvdj vepri KvthP mgq e`enri Kiv nq (cKvKZ 20:12) | Bnv Zvni`i Rb` Lvivc msev` nBte hvni gtb Kvi tĴeb Zvni`i tMrcb cvc Ges Aciva Zvni`i MĴK LpRqv evni Kvi tĴeb bvl uKš` GKvU AvðhRbK mĴei nBj, th mg`-tĴvK LvotK gtb cÜY Zvni`i cĴ¶`M` DvKj vnmĴe MhY Kvi tĴeb th, Øhxi i³ Avgv`i MĴK mg`-cvc nBtZ i vP KĴi 0 (1 thvb 1:7)

Avgv`i cvcgv RvĴbi cvĴetZ`hxi uK DrmM`Kvi qvQb?

Øhvub cvc RvĴbb bvb, Zvni K uZvb Avgv`i cĴ¶ cvc`Ĵc Kvi tĴeb, thb Avgiv Zvni tZ CkĴi amvšRZv`Ĵc nB | (2 Kišq 5:21 c`)

Avgv`i cvcgv RvĴbi minZ LvotK ub`vvc amvšR RvĴbK cvĴeEØ Kiv nBqvQj | KvY LvotK ub`vvc RvĴb Ges gZi gva`tg CkĴi thb Avgv`i ¶lgv Kvi tZ cvĴib Ges uZvb Pvb thb Avgiv AvĴi KLb cvc bvl Kvi | uKtmi Øviv hvit Avgv`i DvKj Ges vepri K nBtZ b?

2 | Lvot mĴvK mgĴqB AvmqvQj b | evišt`šĴi Øviv hvit cvĴ AvZĴq Avfvm³ nBqvQj b |

Òc̄ti hxi evBvBwRZ nBqv AgvB Rj nBtZ
DwTj b; Avi t`L, Zuvri ubvġĒ M^oLj qv tMj Ges
uZub Ck̄ti AvZvK Kt̄c̄t̄Zi b'vq bmgqv Avcbri
ubKt̄U Avm̄tZ t`uLj b| Avi t`L M^onBtZ GB evYr
nBj, ŪBubB Avgvi ucb̄ c̄j, BvntZB Avvġ c̄ZŪŪŪ
(g^u 3:16,17) em̄Bt̄`š̄i mgq uKl`iv hxi t̄K c̄uē
AvZvq Avf̄w³ nBtZ t`uLq tNvI Yv Kvi qm̄Qj b:
ŪAvġiv gk̄t̄ni t`Lv c̄vBqm̄Q- Abev` Kvi t̄j Bvri
A_ LioŪ (Avf̄w³) | thvb 1:41

uKl`iv Rmb̄tZb th, Beġ k̄ā Ūt̄gik̄nŪ
Ges M̄K k̄ā ŪLioŪ Df̄t̄q̄i A_B nBj ŪAvf̄w³
e^uŪŪ j K, hxi GKRb uKl`, t̄gmk̄ni f̄c̄ hxi LioŪ
Avf̄t̄I t̄Ki Zvii L u^uice x Kvi qv i vL qm̄Qj b Ges
Zvrv Ūj uZuevi qv %Kmt̄i i vRt̄Zi c̄Ā`k ermt̄i |
(j K 3:1 c`) Avgv̄`i ubKU t̄m ermi u nBj 27
Lioŵā |

hxi Lioŵā AvMḡt̄bi 500 ermi c̄t̄e^o
`mb̄t̄aj f̄ieev`x tNvI Yv Kvi qv ŪQj b th hxi 27
Lioŵā t̄gik̄n i f̄c̄ Avf̄w³ nBt̄eb |

ŪAvf̄w³ e^uŪŪ e^uZZ uhi`k̄v̄t̄j ḡt̄K
c̄p̄t`vcb I ub^oŷ^o Kvi evi AvAv evni nI qv Aeva
Avf̄w³ e^uŪŪ ch̄S̄Z m̄vZ m̄Bv̄n (Beġ m̄Bv̄n) Ges
Avi evI uE m̄Bv̄nŪ (`mb̄t̄aj 9:25)

m̄vZ m̄Bv̄n Ges evI uE m̄Bv̄n t̄ḡvU Dbm̄Ēi m̄Bv̄n A_ev
483 u`b (69x7=483 u`b) evBt̄et̄ji f̄ieevYr
Abh̄v̄q̄ c̄Z`K u`b GK ermt̄i mgZj` evj qv MYbv
Kiv nBqv̄Ū (u^uh̄nt̄`j 4:6, MYbv 14:34 c`) |
m̄Z̄iv̄s 483 u`b mgv̄b 483 ermi | `mb̄t̄aj th ijc
tNvI Yv u`q̄m̄Qj b th, uhi`k̄v̄t̄j ḡt̄K c̄p̄t`vcb I
ub^oŷ^o Kvi evi 483 ermi ci GKRb Avf̄w³,
t̄ḡv̄k̄t̄ni AvMḡb nBt̄e |

**hxi uK t̄ḡv̄k̄n i f̄c̄ Avf̄w³ nBqv ubi f̄c̄Z
mḡt̄q Avm̄q̄m̄Qj b?**

AZ^oŷ- i vRv Lio ce^o 457 m̄t̄b
hxi`k̄v̄t̄j ḡt̄K c̄p̄:ubv̄ŷ^o Kvi evi Rb` Av`k Rvii
Kvi qm̄Qj b | (B1^o7:7-26) Zvrv nBt̄j 483 ermi
mgv̄B nq 27 Lioŵā | (Lio ce^o457 + 27 Lioŵā =
484) | Avt`k̄u Rvii Kiv nBqv Ūj Lio ce^o457
Ges Lio Avf̄w³ nBqv ŪQj b 27 Lioŵā | Df̄q
ermt̄i i Avs̄uK j Bqv thvM Kvi t̄j m̄vK mḡq̄u nBt̄e
483 ermi |

m̄v̄b̄w̄Ū 27 Lioŵā hxi m̄vK mḡt̄q evZ^o
j Bqv Dc̄w`Z nBt̄j b, ŪKv̄j m̄uY^onBj, Ck̄ti i vR`
m̄ub̄KU nBj Ū (ḡvK^o1:14) | evBt̄et̄ji f̄iel ŪvYr
m̄vK f̄ite c̄h̄vY K̄ti th, b̄mi Ziq hxi B c̄KZ
Ūt̄ḡmk̄nŪ c̄u_ ext̄Z ḡb̄l`i f̄c̄ Ck̄j |

c̄ZAv ubw̄Ū Kvi t̄Z hxi KZ mgq
c̄ŷq̄vRb nBqm̄Qj ?

ŪGK m̄Bv̄n ch̄S̄- uZub Avt̄b̄t̄Ki m̄vZ `p
ubq̄g Kvi t̄j bŪ (`mb̄t̄aj 9: 27 c̄ŷg Ask)

hLb Avgiv evBt̄et̄ji GKv`b mgv̄b GK
ermi b̄m̄Z Abm̄iY Kvi ZLb GB GK m̄Bv̄n mgv̄b
nBj m̄vZ ermi | Avi t̄mB m̄vZ ermi nBj 27 Lioŵā
nBt̄Z 34 Lioŵā | hLb hxi Zuvri c̄ZAv GB
mḡt̄q̄i ḡt̄a` ubw̄Ū Kvi t̄j b | Av`g I nev c̄v̄c
Kvi evi m̄t̄½ m̄t̄½B uZub c̄ZAv Kvi qm̄Qj b th, uZub
ḡv̄be Rv̄Zt̄K c̄v̄c nBt̄Z i ŷv Kvi t̄eb | Kiv̄t̄Kl ḡZi
eiY Kvi t̄Z uZub c̄u_ ext̄Z c̄v̄v̄Bt̄eb thb Avgv̄`i
c̄v̄t̄ci Rb` uZub ḡZieiY K̄ti b (Avr 3:15) |
GB m̄vZ m̄Bv̄t̄ni ḡv̄t̄S uK NvUq̄m̄Qj ?

Ūt̄mB m̄Bv̄t̄ni A`R̄v̄t̄j uZub hÁ I `bte`
ubeE Kvi t̄eb, c̄ti Nbv̄n^oe` mK̄t̄ji c̄t̄ŷ Dc̄ti
a^oŷm̄K Avm̄t̄e Ges Dv̄Ūb̄v̄, ubi`uZ Dv̄Ūb̄v̄ ch̄S̄-
a^oŷm̄t̄Ki Dc̄ti (t̄p̄va em̄Z nBt̄eŪ (`mb̄t̄aj 9:27
t̄kl Ask) |

hxi 31 Lioŵā uK u^ox nBqm̄Qj b,
m̄Bv̄t̄ni AaR̄v̄t̄j | Lioŵā ḡZii ḡv̄t̄Z^oḡv̄t̄ii
uZi^ouYr Dci nBt̄Z b̄v̄p ch̄S̄- uP̄v̄i qv `B LŪ
nBqm̄Qj (g^u 27:51) | KZÁZvi Erm̄M^oevj `vb
c̄t̄i v̄nt̄Zi n̄vZ nBt̄Z c̄ŷq̄ c̄uov̄q uM̄q̄m̄Qj | GB
evj `vb Ūj GKv̄u ub`k̄B th, Ck̄j ḡv̄b̄f̄l i c̄v̄t̄ci
ubv̄ḡt̄E Zuvri GKv̄t̄ c̄j̄t̄K `vb Kvi t̄eb | Avi hxi
c̄ŷg nBt̄Z t̄kl ch̄S̄-f̄iel ŪvYr c̄t̄Y Kvi qv Drm̄t̄M^o
c̄ŷq̄vRb̄q̄Zvi c̄v̄i mḡv̄Bx uP̄i Z̄ti Nv̄Bt̄j b | t̄Kv̄b c̄i
Drm̄M^o h̄v̄rv c̄t̄i v̄nt̄Zi Ūv̄iv bq, uKŠ`i a- ḡv̄t̄
t̄ḡmk̄t̄ni ḡv̄a`g, u^uub Ck̄ti i t̄gl k̄v̄eK Ges
Avgv̄`i ḡv̄h̄v̄RK, t̄mB Lioŵā ḡZi Ūv̄iv ḡv̄beRv̄Z
Ck̄ti i K̄t̄Q Avm̄v̄i Av̄aK̄v̄i j v̄f Kvi j |

3/ c̄v̄c ŷḡv̄i ubŵŵq̄Zv

`mb̄t̄aj i f̄iel ŪvYr Abh̄v̄q̄, hxi t̄Kb
ḡZi eiY Kvi qm̄Qj b?

ŪAvf̄w³ e^uŪŪ Dv̄Ūb̄v̄Bt̄eb uKŠ` Zuvri ub̄t̄Ri Rb`
bqŪ (`mb̄t̄aj 9:26) uK ḡZii ḡv̄a`g hxi ŪDv̄Ūb̄v̄
nBqv ŪQj bŪ | uZub ḡZi eiY Kvi qm̄Qj b, ŪuKŠ`
uZub ub̄t̄Ri Rb` bqŪ Zuvri ub̄t̄Ri c̄v̄t̄ci k̄v̄t̄ Rb`
bq, uKŠ` c̄u_ exi mḡ`-ḡv̄b̄f̄l i c̄v̄t̄ci c̄ŷq̄v̄t̄E Rb`
Avcb c̄ŷv̄ u`t̄q̄m̄Qj b |

**Avgiv uK Kvi qv Rv̄t̄Z c̄v̄i th Ck̄j
Avgv̄`i mḡ`-c̄v̄c ŷḡv̄i Kvi q̄t̄Qb?**

ŪCk̄j- t`q t̄mB av̄v̄ŷRZv hxi Lioŵā v̄ek̄l̄m
Ūv̄iv h̄v̄rv̄iv v̄ek̄l̄m K̄ti,...mK̄t̄j B c̄v̄c Kvi q̄t̄Q,...
Dv̄rv̄iv v̄ebv̄ ḡt̄j` Zuvri B Abm̄ŷn, Lio hxi t̄Z c̄ŷB
ḡv̄^o Ūv̄iv, av̄v̄ŷR M̄v̄YZ nq Ges Ck̄j Zuvri i t̄^o
v̄ek̄l̄m Ūv̄iv c̄ŷq̄v̄ŪE evj i f̄c̄ c̄ŷk̄B Kvi q̄t̄Qb
Zuvri i mK̄t̄j c̄Z et̄E^o (t̄iv̄ḡq 3:22-25)

GB c` u^oj i ḡj ePb nBt̄Zt̄Q: Avgiv
ŪmK̄t̄j c̄v̄c Kvi qm̄Q, uKŠ`-h̄v̄v̄t̄`i Lioŵā i t̄^o Ūv̄iv
c̄v̄i^oKZ nI q̄v̄i c̄Z v̄ek̄l̄m Av̄t̄Q Ck̄ti i `q̄v̄i Kvi t̄Y
Avgiv mK̄t̄j B m̄PKZ nBqm̄Q | Avgiv hLb m̄PKZ

GB Abpvtbi gva'tg evrmwiK cūqūōtĒi
cvc nBtZ a=ŕgk cwi®KZ Kiv nBZ| tjtKiv
GB w'bwU tK wePvti i w'b mnmte gvb" KwitZb|
KviY th tKn cvc tKvi KwitZ A-tKvi KwitZb
ZvntK Aaw=ŕ ewj qv wefemPZ Kiv nBZ Ges
ZvntK ōtjvKt'i nBtZ (Ck#i i tjtKt'i) Dw'Qbaō
Kiv nBZ (tj meq 23:29)|

gnvhrK ermti GKevi Kwiv qv cĒxK t'fc
hvnv wKQy KwitZb, Ltō gnvhrK mnmte Zvnt
Avgvt'i Df'itk" GK evti meYRvtji Rb" m=ūbe
KwiqtQb (Beitq 9:6-12)| hvnv ZvntK TvYKĒP
i'fc MhY KwitZb wZwb tkl wePvi w'tb Zvnt'i mg-
cvc ŕgq Kwiv w'teb| hw' Avgiv Avgvt'i cvc
tKvi Kwiv w'wK, wZwb w'Pizti Avgvt'i cwtci
Zvnt Kiv GB mgq a'ŕsk Kwiv w'teb (t'cūi Z 3:19)|
GB cwi Phf KvhB wePvi Kvh'g hvnv hxi 1844 Ltōvā
Avi=ŕKwiqtQb|

1844 mtb hLb tM®Ck#i i wePvi Kvh®
Avi=ŕnBqmQj Ges ZLb nBtZB GB wePvi Kvt'g
evZf mg-q RMtZ cPvi Avi=ŕnBqmQj (cKwKZ
14:6,7)| cieĒr®Awme®vti i mnvtK GB evZ'j Bqv
AvtjvPbv nBte|

6| Avcbri Rieb-Kiv®ePvti i m=ŕw'ub|

Ltō 1844 mb nBtZ wePviKifc mg-
tjtKiv AZiZ cixŕv Kwiv w'bwōZ KwitZtQb th,
Kvnv hxi i AvMgtb iŕv cvBteb| wZwb awgR
tjtKt'i mg-cvc tMŕq c'K nBtZ g'vQv tdtj b|
hLb Avcbri bvg wePvti i Zvnt Kiv Awmte,
ZLb Avcbri Rieb eĒvšš wePvi mnRZi nBte, hw'
Avcbri LtōtK Avcbri Rieb MhY Kwiv w'tKb| Avi
hLb wePvi Kvh'gkl nBte ZLb hxi c'w'extZ wclwi qv
Awmteb Ges AvcbriK c'®KZ KwitZb (cKwKZ
22:12,14)|

hxi i AvMgtbi Rb" wK Avcbri cūZ? A_ev
Avcbri wK Zvnti w'bw nBtZ wKQy tMwcb Kwiv qtQb?
Zvnti mnZ wK Avcbri m=ūK®AvtQ w'w'bw cūZÁv
KwiqtQb: ōhw' Avgiv Avcb Avcb cvc tKvi Kwiv,
wZwb wek' -I aw=ŕ, mZiis Avgvt'i cvc mKj

tgvPb KwitZb Ges Avgw'MtK mg- Aaw=ŕZv
nBtZ i w'P KwitZbō (1 thvb 1:9)|

cvc tKvi Kivi A_®Avgvt'i cvc cKiv
Kiv; Ck#i i ŕgq jvf Kiv Ges Zvnti ŕgZv
Avgvt'i cūqvRb Zvnt tKvi Kiv Ges `qv jvf
Kiv|

ivRv t'w'wK BDij qv cūg, GKevi
t'cōw'gti GKwU KiviMvi hLb cwi`k® KwitZb hvb,
ZLb ŕgvi Rb" wZwb AtbK tjtKiv KivKwZ w'bwZ
i'w'bwZ cib| mg- Krive'xiv kc_ Kwiv ivRvi
w'bwU ewj tZ w'Qj th, cŕjcvZ wekō wePviK D'w'Ktj i
w'g_v t'ŕŕ'i gva'tg w't'ŕ gvb'li KiveiY KwitZ
nBtZtQ| ivRv cūZwU Kŕŕ nBtZ GKB Awf'thvtMi
K_v i'w'bwZ cvBqmQjtj b|

wKš' GKwU Kt'ŕi KiveiMxiv wKQb etj
bvB| GB `k" t'w'w'q ivRv tKšZK Kwiv ewj qmQjtj b
- ōAvgiv g'tb nq tZv'ivl w't'ŕŕ| ō

GKRb tjtK DĒi Kwiv ewj qmQjtj b,
ōgnv vR Avcbri m=ŕw'ub' ewj tZwU, Awg t'v'x Ges
Awg th kw'-cvBqmQ Brv h_v_B nBqmQ| ō

ivRv ZLb cūixi w'tK ZvKivBqv D'P t'ŕi
ewj qmQjtj b, ōAvBm Ges GB `p tjtKw'w'K AwZ
kivNB Kivv'g' Kwiv t'l, cwtQ GB tjtK Ab't' i l
`p'w'w' Mŕ-Kwiv tdtj| ō

Avgiv wePvti Rb" wK i'fc cūwZ MhY
Kwi? Ltōi AvMgtbi Rb" wKie cūwZ jBtZwU?
mij f'vte mZ" tKvti i ōv: Avgvi Rb" Avberh®
kw'-nBj gZi, wKš' Ab' Avi GKRb Avgvi GB `vb
`Lj Kwiv jBqmQb Ges AvgvtK Aōh'ŕŕc ŕgq
Kwiv w'qtQb|

GLbB cūZÁv Ki'b hvnv wKQb NUK bv
tKb Avcbri Ltōi P'tŕi w'tK Pŕz i w'w'w'q, Ašš'i i
mnwZ Ašš' w'g'vBqv Awšš'K m=ūKŕŕ Kwiv t'eb|

Ame[®]vi **DĒi cĭ 13**
t`vlx cvcxô nBtZ ¶lgvcĀB
amgR e`ir³

Ame[®]vi mnvqK 13 m`úY[®]ifc cvV Ki`b Zrvvi
 ci GB DĒi cĭU cĭY Ki`b Ges GB mVKvbvq
 cvVb:-

Ame[®]vi, mR, mC, I
 e- 80, XvKv 1000,
 evsj v`k

Avcvb hLb GB cĀkĕ DĒi m`teb ZLb
 B`Qv Kvi tĵ cpivq Ame[®]vi mnvqKvU cvV Kvi qv
 mVK DĒi LpRqv mBtZ cvtib| mg`-cĀkĕ DĒi
 Avcvb Ame[®]vi mnvqK 13 Gi gĭa` cvBteb|

Ame[®]vi mnvqK 13 AskvU cpivq cvV Ki`b
 Ges cĀkĕ cĀZvU mVK DĒi i eig cvtkP kb`
 `itb X mPy m`b| (DĒi cĀvĭbi GKvU bgbv -
 tKvb cĀkĕ mg`-gše`B mZ`)|

1| Lĭtói mĭkxq gZi gva`tg mZvb mgv`
 nBqvQb

- mVK GKRB mPvi K
- GKRB `qvj mPvi KĒP
- th cvc `Kvi Kti bVB Ggb GKRB
 t`vlx e`ir³K ¶lgv Kivi Rb`
- GKRB cvc `Kvi Kvi x t`vlx e`ir³K
 ¶lgv Kivi Rb`
- Avgv`i cvcgq RiebĭK Zrvvi a`šĭ
 Riebĭ mĭnZ cvi eĒĀ Kvi evi Rb`|

2| 27 Lĭvĭā hxi`i emB`š`Ńv v mZvb-

- Ckĭi cĭ evj qv AvL`mĭqZ
 nBqmQĭj b
- tgvĭkn iĭc AvL`mĭqZ nBqmQĭj b
- AĭbK ermi cĭi Avmteb evj qv
 tNvI Yv Kiv nBqmQj |
- mVK mgq Avmteb evj qv tNvI Yv Kiv
 nBqmQj |
- mZb ermi Qq gym ci 31 Lĭvĭā
- hxi` Ckĭi tgl kveK iĭc mĭkĭimcZ
 nBqmQĭj b|
- hxi`i gZi gva`tg ci DrmM[®]Ki Yt
 cĀv mPi Zĭi vej B nBqvQ|

3| mg`Ā A`P Avgv`i Lĭtói mekĭm Ńv v
 ----- mZvb Avgv`i tašZ Ktib Ges Avgv v
 t`vlx bq evj qv Ckĭi tNvI Yv Ktib|

----- mZvb Avgv`i cvc Zrvvi i³ Ńv v
 XvKqv t`b Ges Ckĭi Avgv`i
 amgR evj qv tNvI Yv t`b|

4, 5| 1844 Lĭvĭā

- `mPvi Kvh[®]Avi mĭnq|
- hxi` mĭq a`šĭvg cvi[®]vi Avi mĭnq|
- hxi` mPvi Kvh[®] m`kĀ

6,7| **mPš- Ki`b** : Zrvvi mĭkxq gZi gva`g
 Ges Avgv`i mPvi KZĭĭc Kvh[®]Ki Y Ńv v hxi`
 Avgv`i cvc ¶lgv Kvi tZ cvtib Ges Avgv`i
 mĭmZ Riebĭ cvĭci Zvĭj Kv gvQqv tĀvĭtZ
 cvtib| **iagvĭ GKvU kZ[®]** Avgv`i cvĭci Rb`
 ¶lgv PmĭtZ nBte Ges GKvU bĭzb ü`q jvf
 Kvi tZ nBte Ges hxi`i bZb AvZĭ jvf Kvi tZ
 nBte| Avcbvi NUBvU mK hxi`i nĭtZ, mZvb
 GKgvĭ e`ir³ mĭhvb AvcbvĭK Amxg fĭjevĭmb
 Ges Avcbvi cvi eĒĒgZi tĭm Kvi qvQb|

cö_övi DEi cöBi tMvcb inm

bv tUjx tjwfuöb, GKrb ivkxqib tjLK Ges
 BvZnmme` | wZub AfbK ermiKij mvBtewiqvi
 jvM KvUvBqmQtb thLvfb Ckfi i minZ tjvKt` i
 thvMthvM GfK evtiB wQj bv | wKs` tmLv nBtZ wZub
 m`uYpfc Ava`wZKZvq cwi cY`nBqv uclwi qv wQtb |
 ÖGi Rb` me PvBtZ Avk`thP melquw wQj cö_övi |
 wZub wj wLqmQtb, ÖAwig` iaygvI hLb gvbwmK fite
 Ckfi i wBKU wMqmQ Ges ZLbB Awg Abjfe Kwi qmQ
 tKvb GKw kwi³ Avgvi AvZiq, Avgvi meYp tKv_vl
 nBtZ Avgvi Dci ewlZ nBvtQ | Bnv wK? Awg
 GKrb mvgvb` ex gubj Rretbi kvqtb` tcSvBqv
 tKv_v nBtZ GB kw³ cvBj ig, hwn AvgvtK bzbZvq
 wclvBqv AwbqvQ Ges i qv Kwi qvtQ I c_w extZ
 AvgvtK Dbz Kwi qvtQ? Bnv Avgvi wBKU ewni nBtZ
 AwmqvQ Ges c_w extZ Ggb tKvb kw³ bvb hwn
 BvntK cöZnZ Kwi tZ cvti | Ö

Avgiv GB mnwqkvUtZ t`wle cö_övi tKgb
 Kwi qv Ckfi i minZ kw³kyjx m`uK`vL Ges GKwU
 ej eib Lwöq Rxb MwotZ mrvnh` Kti |

1 | Ckfi i minZ K_tcvK_b |

Avgiv tKgb Kwi qv wöwZ nBtZ cwi th, Avgiv
 hLb cö_övi Kwi Ckfi Zvni` i wqvvtQb?

ÖAvi tZvivi AvgvtK AvnYb Kwi te, Ges wMqv
 Avgvi KvQ cö_övi Kwi te, Avi Awg tZvvt` i K_vq
 KYevZ Kwi e | Avi tZvivi Avgvi AštY Kwi qv
 AvgvtK cvBte; KviY tZvivi meYp tKv`Y Avgvi
 AštY Kwi te | Ö (wimqg 29:12,13)

(Ame[®]vi mnwqkv mg`-evBtej c` wj eisjv
 tKix Abjev` KZ evBtej nBtZ MnxZ nBqvvtQ)

hxi` wK wöwZv` i qvtQb th wZub Avgvt` i cö_övi
 i wvteb Ges DEi` i wteb?

ÖAvi Awg tZvivi MtK ewj tZwQ, hv`Tv Ki
 tZvivi MtK t` lqv hvBte; AštY Ki, cvBte; Övti
 AvNvZ Ki, tZvvt` i Rb` Ljv qv t` lqv hvBte | Ö
 (JK 11:9)

cö_övi nBj wöglx K_tcvK_b | hxi` cöZÁv
 Kwi qmQj b:

Öt`L Awg Övti` wvBqv AwQ, I AvNvZ
 Kwi tZwQ; wKn hv` Avgvi ie` i`b I Övi Ljv qv t`q,
 Zte Awg Zvni` KvQ cöek Kwi e, I Zvni` minZ
 tFvRb Kwi e, Ges tmI Avgvi minZ tFvRb Kwi te | Ö
 cKwKZ 3:20

hxi` i minZ GKtI GKwU my`i mÜvq ewmqv
 %Kvjxb Avnvi Kiv Ges K_tcvK_b Kiv tKgb
 Kwi qv m`e? cö_gZ: Avgvt` i gtb mg`-K_v cö_övi
 mgq Ljv qv ejv | wöZvqZ: mZKZP minZ keY Kiv |
 cö_övi gva`tg Avgiv hv` a`vb Kwi A_ev gtbvthvMi
 minZ cö_övi Kwi, Ckfi Avgvt` i minZ mivmvi K_v
 ewj tZ cvti b | Avgiv thb Ckfi i evK` fiv`fti cvV
 Kwi | cöZ cövn cvtVi gva`tg Ckfi Avgvt` i minZ
 K_v etj b |

Lövbt` i Rb` cö_övi GKwU gva`g | mZivs,
 ÖAwiez cö_bP Ki; meY`wltq ab`er` Ki; KviY
 Lö hxi` tZ BvNB tZvvt` i Df`tk` Ckfi i B`Qv | Ö
 (1 wLjbxKx 5:18) Avgiv tKgb Kwi qv Awiez
 cö_övi Kwi tZ cwi? Avgiv wK meY`mgq Rvbj Dci
 fi Kwi qv` wKtZ cwi A_ev Awiez GKB K_v
 evi evi ejv m`e? Aek`B bq | wKs` hxi` i minZ Avs`
 wK fite Zvni`` wKtZ nBte thb Avgiv th
 tKvb mgq, th tKvb` vtb Zvni` minZ tLjv gtb K_v
 ewj tZ cwi |

ÖivR ct`, RbZvi gta`, e`emwqK Pv³
 m`uv` tbi gva`tg Avgiv Ckfi i wBKU cö_övi tck
 Ki tZ cwi Ges cweI ifc cwi Pjv bv t` lqv Rb`
 Avgiv Avgvt` i Ašt`i` i Rv meY`v tLjv i wLtZ |
 Avgvt` i AvgšY thb DtaY`tcSvq Ges hxi` bwgqv
 AvBtmB I` Mq AwZw` nBqv Avgvt` i cwi Pjv bv` vb
 Kti bÖ | töcmUz wvBö cövn 99 |

mym`uK`Mwqv tZvivi GKwU DEg c_ nBtZtQ,
 Avgvt` i cö_övi mgq a`vb mnKvti cö_övi Kiv |

ÖZvni` KvQ Avgvi a`vb gaj nBK; Awg
 m`vctfjZ Avb` Kwi eÖ (MxZ 104:34) |

hLb Avcbö cö_övi Kti b ZLb KZ` wj Abjv`tai
 Zvni` Kv jBqv Dcw`Z nteb bv | Afc`v Ki`b, keb
 Ki`b | GKwU qv` cö_övi` Avjvc Ckfi i minZ
 Avcbvi m`uK`AwK tRvi`vi Kwi tZ cvti |

ÖCkfi i wBKUeE`nI, ZvntZ wZubI tZvvt` i
 wBKUeE`vBtebÖ | (hv`Kve 4:8)

Avgiv hZ tekx hxi` i wBKUeE`nBe, ZZ tekx
 Zvni` Dcw`wZ Abjfe Kwi tZ cwi e | mZivs hxi` i
 minZ K_v ewj evi mgq` tZ; eRvq i vLv Ges Dchp
 K_v ewj evi Rb` DvMteb nB | mivK fite Ges tLjv
 gtb K_v ewj | cöZ`K mel`tg K_v ewj | wZub` i aygvI

Avgvṯ`i Aššp½ eÜznBevi Rb` giY hššyvi ga` w` qv wMqvṯQb |

2| wKifc cÜṯv KwiṯZ nq|

hLb Avgiv cÜṯvq iZ nB ZLb Avgiv B`Ov Kwiṯj cġj cÜṯvi KwVṯgv Abymiy KwiṯZ cwi, hvrn hxi Zvrvi wkl`ṯ`i Abṯiṯa Zvrvt`i cÜṯvi bgbv wnmvte wKṯv w` qmQṯj b: 0Avgvṯ`iṯK cÜṯv KwiṯZ wKṯv w` Db0

0ṯn Avgvṯ`i ṯM° wczṯ, ṯZvgvi bvg cweĪ ewj qv qvṯ` nDK, ṯZvgvi ivR` AvBmK, ṯZvgvi D`Ov wmx nDK, ṯhgb ṯM°ṯZgub cÜṯextZl nDK; Avgvṯ`i cÜṯvRbxq Lv` AvR Avgvṯ`MṯK ṯ`l: Avi Avgvṯ`i Aciva mKj ṯṯgv Ki, ṯhgb Avgivl Avcb Avcb Acivaw`MṯK ṯṯgv Kwi qmQ, Avi Avgvṯ`MṯK cixṯṯZ Awbl bv, wKŠ`g` nBṯZ iṯṯv Ki, KviY ivR`, gungv hṯM hṯM ṯZvgvi B nDK, Avṯgb|0 (gü 6:9-13)

hxi Avgvṯ`i cÜṯvi Rb` ṯh bgbv w` qvṯQb, ṯmB cÜṯvi gvaṯg Avgvṯ`i Ckṯii wBKU ṯMq wczv ewj qv AvmṯZ nBte| ZvrvtK Avcbvi Ašṯii mg`-fvii enb Kwi evi Rb` ewj ṯZ nBte, KviY wZubB mg`- ṯM° AwakEṯṯ Avgiv Avgvṯ`i kvimik Pim`vi Rb`, Avgvṯ`i Aciva ṯṯgvi Rb` Ges Avgvṯ`i gṯbv five cwi eEṯbi Rb` Zvrvi mvrnh` cÜṯv Kwi e| gṯb imṯṯZ nBte ṯh, Avgvṯ`i cvc cÜZnZ Kwi evi ṯṯgvZ Ckṯi nBṯZ AvBṯm| cġj cÜṯvq cġsmvi cÜZdj b Aššp³ AvṯQ|

wkl`iv wczvi wBKṯU wKifc cÜṯv Kwiṯe, hxi ṯm wclq Avi GKwU wṯṯi R w` qvṯQb| 0Avgvi bvtg0 (ṯhvrn 16:23) Zvrvi Rb` Avgvṯ`i hxi bṯZ Abymiy Kwi qv cÜṯv KwiṯZ nBte| GB Rb`B LmóqvMY mvari YZ Zvrvt`i cÜṯv GB ewj qv ṯkl Kṯib: 0hxi i bvtg, Avṯgb|0 Avṯgb kailu GKwU Beṯq kã hvrvi A`ṯBj, 0Bvrn nDK0|

cġj cÜṯv nBj wK iṯc cÜṯv KwiṯZ nBte Zvrvi GKwU KwVṯgv Ges wK iṯc GKwU cÜṯv cÜZ KwiṯZ nBte Zvrvi bgbv| h0viv Ckṯii mvrnz DEg ṯhVṯṯhM ṯvcB Ges Avgvṯ`i AvZṯi GKwU ṯZṯÜE° mṯṯhM NṯU|

Avgiv cÜZ`K wRwbṯli Rb` cÜṯv KwiṯZ cwi | Ckṯi Avgvṯ`i cġci ṯṯgv cvBevi Rb` cÜṯv Kwi evi Avnṯvb RvbvBqvṯQb| (3 ṯhvrn 1:9) wckṯm ewx (gvK° 9:24), Rxeṯbi cÜṯvRbxqZv (gü 6:11), ṯivM gṯp, hššy nBṯZ gṯp³ cvBevi Rb` (hṯKve 5:15) Ges cweĪ AvZṯi eṯṯ cvBevi Rb` (mLwiq 10:1) cÜṯv Kwi e| hxi Avgvṯ`i Avkṯm w` qvṯQb ṯhb Avgvṯ`i hveZxq cÜṯvRbxqZv Ges DṯṯMi fvii Zvrvi wBKṯU j Bqv Avm| ṯṯi`Ggb wKQB bvB ṯh, ṯmB wclq cÜṯv Kiv hvq bv|

0ṯZvgvi mg`-fvievi fvii Zvrvi Dcṯi ṯclj qv ṯ`l, ṯKbbv wZub ṯZvgvṯ`i Rb` wPšv Kṯib|0 (1 wczv 5:7)

Avgvṯ`i ṯvYKÉ° Avgvṯ`i Rxeṯbi cÜZwU wclq fvMx nBṯZ Pṯṯnb| Zvrvi AvZṯ ZLb Drmvrnz nq hLb ṯclj Ges fvii eimv j Bqv Avgvṯ`i AvZṯ Zvrvi KṯiQ ṯcṯQvq|

3| eṯpMZ cÜṯv

Avgiv AwakvskB Avgvṯ`i wBKUZg eÜi mvrnzl AṯbK wKQymnfvM KwiṯZ j 34v teva Kwi qv wM| mZivis Avgvṯ`i eṯpMZ cÜṯvi gvaṯg Ckṯii wBKU Avgvṯ`i gṯbi fvii jvNe Kwi evi Rb` Avgššy RvbvBqvṯQb| Zvrvi mvrnz GK nṯ qv Avek`K| Bvr Ggb bq ṯh, Zvrvi ṯKvb Zṯ`i cÜṯvRb AvṯQ| meṯRw³gub Ckṯi Avgvṯ`i ṯMcb fṯqi KviY, ṯMcb Z` Ges jṯwqZ wclxṯ, Avgiv wṯRiv hvrn Rwb Zvrvi PṯṯZ Awak Rṯbb| wKŠ` wṯb Avgvṯ`i AvšZwiK fvte Amvg ṯclj Kṯib, Zvrvi wBKU Avgvṯ`i ü`q Ljṯ qv w` ṯZ nBte| hxi hLbB Avgvṯ`i ṯṯZ ṯvb ṯuk°KwiṯZ cwiṯeb ZLbB mṯZv Avivṯ nBte|

hxi Avgvṯ`i gvrhvRK, hLb Avgiv cÜṯv Kwi ZLb wZub mvrnh` Kwi evi Rb` Avgvṯ`i wBKṯU AvMvBqv AvBṯmb|

0ṯKbbv Avgiv Ggb gvr hvRK cvB bvB, wṯb Avgvṯ`i ṯeṯṯZv NwUZ ṯṯl ṯṯlZ nBṯZ cvṯib bv, wKŠ` wZub meṯ° wclq Avgvṯ`i bṯvq cixṯṯZ nBqvṯQb, wlv cṯc| AZGe AvBm, Avgiv mvrn ceṯR AbMṯ mvrnṯṯbi wBKṯU Dcv`Z nB, ṯhb Rq jvf Kwi, Ges mgṯqi DcṯhMx DcKviṯ`°AbMṯ cÜB nB|0 (Beṯq 4:15,16)

Avcb wK DvMwZv, gvrwMk Pvc Ges Acivaṯeva Abṯe Kṯib? GB mg`-wKQycṯj wBKU mgcṯ Ki`b, wZub Avgvṯ`i mg`-Pmvr`v cṯY KwiṯZ cwiṯeb|

Avgvṯ`i eṯpMZ cÜṯvi Rb` wK GKwU Avjv`v RvqMv`vKv DvPZ bq?

0Zvg hLb cÜṯv Ki, ZLb ṯZvgvi AšṯivMṯi cÜṯek Kwi l ZvrvtZ ṯZvgvi wczv wṯb ṯMcbṯ ṯ`ṯLb, wZub ṯZvgvṯK dj w` ṯeb0 -gü 6:6| cÜṯv Kwi qv iv`vq Pjv l KivR Kg°Kiv A`ev ṯKvb cKvi cÜZ mṯṯj ṯb ṯhM ṯ`l qv mṯZl cÜZ`K Lmóqvṯbi Rb` cÜZ`b wṯṯ GKwU mgq cÜṯv Ges evBtej cvV Kwi evi Rb` gṯbvbxZ Kwi qv ivLv DvPZ|

Ckṯii mvrnz cÜZ`b mṯṯv Kwi evi Rb` l gṯbvṯhM w` evi Rb` hLb Dchṯ³ mgq gṯb Kwiṯeb, ṯmBifc GKwU mgq gṯbvbxZ Ki`b|

4| mgṯeZ cÜṯv

Aṯb`i mvrnz cÜṯvq wgvj Z nṯ qv GKwU wclq eÜb Mwoqv DṯV Ges Ckṯii kw³ṯK wclq fvte Avnṯvb Kiv hvq|

ÔtKbbv thLvth ðB wK wZb Rb Avgvi bvtg GKÎ nq tmLvth Awg Zinvt`i gta` Avw00 | gw_ 18:20

me PvBtZ GKwU eo wRubl Kiv hvq Avi Zinv nBj cwiewiK fite GKwU c0_0vixj Rxeb MVB Kiv/ Avcbvi mšubt`i wKwv w`b th Avgiv Avgvt`i c0_qvRbxqZv mi vmi Zuvvi wBKU j Bqv AvmtZ cwi | hLb Zuviv ev`e Rxeb t`mLtz cvBte th CKji c0_0vi DEi w`qv _vfkB ZLb Zuviv CKfii welaq DrmwvZ nBte| cwiewiK DcvmbvtK GKwU m`lx l mnfiM Avig `vqK mgq evj qv wetePbv Ki`b|

5| **c0_0vi DEi cvBeri mvZwU tMvcb inm`|**
tgmki c0_0v 0vivi tjvvnZ mvmi fM nBqv wMqmQj | hLb Bvj kvq c0_0v Kvi qmQtb ZLb `M` nBtZ Av`b bmqv AvmqmQj | hLb `vmbtqj c0_0v Kvi qmQtb ZLb GKRb `Z wmsm` wmsni gj` eU Kvi qv w`qmQtb | evBtej c0_0vi DEi c0_vtbi GBjfc Av0RbK NUBvi weeiY t`l qv AvtQ| ZvB c0_0vtK CKfii kv`kvjx w`gZv jv`fi GKwU c_ wmvte wetePbv Kiv nBqv0| hxi` c0_ZAv Kvi qv0b:

0hv` Avgvi bvtg Avgvi Kiv0 wKQy hv`Tv Ki, Zte Awg Zinv Kwi e0| - thvnb 14:14

GB c0_ZAv _vKv mtZj AfbK c0_0v Dtcw`jZ nBqv _vfk | tKb? GB Lvth KtqKwU bmvZgvj v t`l qv nBqv0, th wj AvcbvtK Avil KZKvhZvi mivZ c0_0v Kvi Z mivv` Kvi te|

(1) **Lit0i mmba` Avm|**
0tZigiv hv` AvgvtZ _vK, Ges Avgvi evK` hv` tZigv` tMtZ _vfk, Zte tZigvt`i hvrv B`Qv nq hv`Tv Kwi l, tZigvt`i Rb` Zinv Kiv hvBte|0 (thvnb 15:7)

Avgiv hLb CKfii mivZ m`uK` MVBtK AM0aKvi w`e Ges Zuvvi mivZ Nib0 thvMvthvM i w`v Kwie, ZLb Avgiv Avgvt`i c0_0vi DEi i`vbtZ cvBe Ges DEfii Avkv Kvi Z cwi e Ab`vq Bnv _BB _wKqv hvBte|

(2) **CKfi Av`v ivLv**
0Avi tZigiv c0_0vq weklvm ceYR hvrv wKQy hv`Tv Kvi te, tm mKj B cvBte|0 gw_ 21:22

weklvm Kiv, A`ev weklvm _wKevi A`_nBj th, Avgiv Avgvt`i Pim`v c0_fi Rb` cKZ c0_fi Avgvt`i `Mq wczvi Dci wbfPkj | hv` Avgiv weklvtmi Afite wec`M0-nB gtb i`vLtz nBte th, Avgvt`i i`vK0 Avkvvxtbi c0_ZI Atj`wKK Kv`0 Kvi Z cvtib|

0(Awg) weklvm Kvi Zv0, Avgvi Aweklvtmi c0_ZvKvi Ki`b|0 (gik`9.24 tkIisk)

Avcbvi th weklvm AvtQ Zuvvi Dci Abkxj b Kvi qv mivK gtbvntek Ki`b, Avcbvi th weklvm biv Zuvvi Rb` wPvSZ nBteb v|

(3) **CKfii B`Qvi Dci wbxZ fite mgicZ ni qv**

0Avi Zuvvi Df`tk Avgiv GB mivm c0_B nBqv0 th, hv` Zuvvi B`Qvymv`i wKQy hv`Tv Kvi Zte wZub Avgvt`i hv`Av i`bb|0 -(1 thvnb 5:14)

gtb i`vLteb CKji Avgvt`i wKwv w`tZ P4nb, Zrm1/2 wZub Avgvt`i c0_0vi DEi w`qv _vfkB| mZivs tKvb tKvb mgq wZub, 0bv0 etjb; tKvb tKvb mgq wZub Avgvt`i Ab` w`tk Pjv bvt Ktib| c0_0vB nBj CKfii mivZ Awak m`uK` `vctbi GKwU gva`g| Avgvt`i mjb`0 Abfiva mgfU m0PZb _vKv Ges djvdj th Avgvt`i mivvth`i Rb` Zuvv `0Kvi Kiv Avek`K| CKfii c0_Zv`vqv c0_Z Avgvt`i mste`bkj _vKv c0_qvRb Ges Zuvv nBtZ wKwv tbi qv DvPZ|

Avcbv mivK c`wPy Abymvix nBtj cwi` AvZw AvcbvtK mivv` Kvi teb: 0cwi` AvZw cwi`MvYi c0_fi CKfii B`Qv Abymv`i B Abfiva Ktib0| - tivgq 8:27

gtb i`vLtz nBte th, Avgiv thjfc Avkv Kvi Z`fc DEi cvBtZ nBtj Avgvt`i B`Qv meY`v CKfii B`Qvi mivZ msvwZ cy`nBte |

(4) **ah`kvj Ziq CKfii Dci wbfP Kiv|**

0Awg `ah`mn m`vctfj Atc`v Kvi Zv0jvg, wZub Avgvi c0_Z gtbvthvM Kvi qv Avgvi AZ0v` i`vbtj b|0 - Mx 40:1

c0_vb j`vYvq welaq nBtZtQ CKfii c0_Z Avcbvi `w0 Ges Zuvvi mgvavtbi c0_Z Avcbvi gtbvfiel CKfiiK GK wgvbtU Avcbvi mgm`vi mgvavb Kvi Z evj teb v, hvrv dtj ciew0Z Avcbvi Avtgv` c0_gv` Wjeqv hvq| `ah`mnKv`i CKfii c0_Z Atc`v Kvi Z nBte, tmB AvZw`vq`y Avgvt`i GKvS-c0_qvRb|

(5) **tKvb cKvi Aa`0K AvKovBqv i`vLteb v|**

0hv` wPtE Aa`0P c0_Z ZvKvBZiq, Zte cify i`vbtZb v| 0 - Mx 66:18

Rvrv cvc Kvi evi dtj Avgvt`i Rxeb CKfii w`gZvtK LvU Kvi qv t`jvB; Bnv Avgvt`i CKfii mmba` nBtZ `fi t`vq v t`q| (wkvBq 59:1-2) Avcbvi GK nvZ 0vrv cvctK AvKovBqv aiv Ges Ab` nvZ 0vrv cwi` AvZvi mivv` jv`fi Avkv Kvi Z cvtib v| AvSvi K AbfivPbv Ges cvc `0Kvi B mgm`v mgvavb Kvi Z cvtib |

Avgiv hv` CKfiiK Avgvt`i Ašfii K0PŠv nBtZ wvZ i`vLvi Rb` `B`Qv Abfiva v RvrvB Zuvv nBtj Avgvt`i c0_0v Kv`Kix nBte v|

Òhv"Tv KwitZQ, Z_mic dj civBtZQ bv, KviY g` fite hv"Tv KwitZQ, thb Avcb Avcb m_lwfjvfl e`q KwitZQ civ |0- hrtKve 4:3

Ckfi `l`eiZvRmbZ c0_0vq 0n`v0 mPK DEi w`tZ cufib bv| Ckfi AvAvi c0Z, Zuvri B`Qvi c0Z Avcbvi KY`Lvj qv ivLp, Ges Zuvri nBtj Ckfi Zuvri KY`Avcbvi Abfivtai c0Z Lvj qv ivmLteb|

0th e`e`v keb nBtZ Avcb KY`ndivBqv j,q, Zuvri c0_0vi NYv`u` |0- mtZvct`k 28:9

(6) Ckfi i c0qvRbqZv Abfe Ki`b|

Ckfi Zuvri`i K_vi DEi f`b hvrviv Zuvri`i Rxeib Zuvri Dcw`wZ Ges `lgZvi Rb` c0_0vi Ktib|

0ab` hvrviv aw`RZvi Rb` `lj`Z l ZmZ, KviY Zuvri`i cwiZB nBte|0- gw_ 5:6

(7) AueiZ c0_0vi Kiv

hxi Avgiv`i Pmivi Rb` AueiZ c0_0vi c0qvRbqZv m`fU` GKRb weaev `tjvKi D`vniYi gva`tg e`vL`v KwivtQb, whub AueiZ Zuvri c0_0vi jBqv`epri`ki w`ku Dcw`Z nBqmQj|

0Z_mic GB weaev AvgivK tkk w`tZtQ, GB Rb` Ab`vq nBtZ BnivK D`xvi Kvi e`cvtQ G meY`v Avmqv AvgivK RjivZb Kwiv Ztj| cfi cfy Kuntjb, i`b H Aaw`R wePvi KEv`wK etj| Zte Ckfi w`K Avcbvi tmB gtbvZt`i c`fj Ab`vtqi c0ZKvi Kwiteb bv, hvrviv w`evivl Zuvri KvQ tiv`b Kti, hv`l w`Zub Zuvri`i w`el`tg `w`N`m`n`0`20-jK 18:5-7

Avcbvi mg`- Pmiv, Avkv Ges `cæ jBqv Ckfi`i minZ AvtjvPbv Ki`b| Pmiv`i mgq w`0 Avkvef`i Rb` hv"Tv Ki`b| hZ`fY ch`S-bv Avcub Ckfi`i w`ku nBtZ w`KQv`w`f`v bv civ ZZ`fY ch`S-Abm`Uvb KwitZ Ges i`w`tZ`vKb|

6| hvrviv c0_0vi Ktib `Mq`Z Zuvri`i cwiPh`Ktib|

MxZiPK Dj` KwivmQtb KviY `tZi cwiPh`i gva`tg w`Zub Zuvri c0_0vi DEi civBqmQtb:

0Avg m`vcfj A`stY Kwivg, w`Zub AvgivK DEi w`tjb, Avgvi mKj Avk`v nBtZ D`xvi Kwitjb| Dniv Zuvri c0Z `w`ociZ Kwiv `x`g`v nBj, Zuvri`i g`L Klbl weeY`hBte bv| GB `tLx WmKj, m`vcfykeY Kwitjb, BnivK mKj m`U nBtZ w`-w` Kwitjb| m`vcfj `Z hvrviv ZuvriK fq Kti Zuvri`i Pmiv`tK w`kwei `vcb Ktib, Avi Zuvri`M`K D`xvi Ktib|0- MxZ 34:4-7

hLb Avgiv c0_0vi Kvi Ckfi ZLb Avgiv`i c0_0vi DEi f`l`qri Rb` `Z civb| (Beq1:14) c0Z`K Lm`qv`b`i B m`t`z GKRb Kwiv m`x`Z `vK|

0t`w`L, GB `lj`M`Yi gta` GKw`t`Kl ZtQ Kvi l bv: tKbbv Avg tZv`w`M`K KuntZwQ, Zuvri`i `ZMY `M`m`ZZ Avgvi `M` w`Zvi g`L `k0 Ktib|0- gw_ 18:11,12

Avgiv`i c0_0vi KviY: 0tZigv`i kvS- fve gbj`g`f`i w`w`Z nDK| cfjw`bKueEx` tKvb w`el`q fimeZ nBl bv, w`KS`meY`w`el`tg c0_0vi l w`ew`Z 0viv ab`ev` mnKvi tZigv`i hv"Tv mKj Ckfi`K AvZ Ki| ZuvriZ mg`-w`P`S`w`i AZxZ th Ckfi`i kw`S- Zuvri tZigv`i u`q l gb Lx0 hxi`Z i`f`v Kwite|0- w`clij cix 4:5-7

7| Lit0q Riebr`k`

evBtej GKw`l m`w`v`0 Lit0q Riebr`k`m`w`t`K` eY0v Kiv nBqvQ| Bw`clix 4:22 c` Ab`vix cji`vZb AvPiY Z`vM KwitZ evj nBqvQ, hv` c0ZviYvi w`ewa Awfjvl nBtZ i`f`v Kti Ges bjZb Riebr`k`M`bY Kti hvrv 0Ckfi`i miv`k` Kwiv Mm`qv Zuj`te0| Avgiv GB cvtV Ges mrvqK 6 G Awe`vi KwivmQ th bZb Rtb` Avgiv Lit0i gva`tg GKRb w`fbecKw`zi e`w`3 i`tc 0c`ptm`00 nBqv`w`K|

GB mrvqK Ges 6 bs mrvqK Lit0q Riebr`k`K KtPi Nti ivLv e`i m`t`z Zj bv Kiv nBqvQ, thb Zuvri Lit0q Riebr`i Mpinm` c`Kv Kti| Bnv AvcbivK Lit0i minZ tRiv`tjv m`u`K` MVtb mrvh` Kwite h`i`0viv `Z`Sj GKw`l Lit0qvb Riebr`k`c`Kv civte| mZiv AvRB Avcbvi `w`0 hxi`Z ivLp thb Lit0i kw`st` ivRZj; hLb c0Zw`Z nBte ZLb Avcub P0vS`w`Rq Dj`w`mi m`f`w`K nBtZ cvtib|

Ame[®]vi **DĒi cĪ 14**
cĪ_Īvi DĒi cĪBi tMvcb inm[™]

Ame[®]vi mnvqK 14 cV Ki"b| cĪi DĒi cĪU
 cĪY Kvi qv ubæ wKvrvq tcĪY Ki"b:

Ame[®]vi

uR, uc, l, e- bs 80,
 XvKv 1000, evsj v`k|

Ame[®]vĪi mnvqK 14 Gi cĪĒ AskU cĪvq
 cV Ki"b hvni evgcĪk[®]b[®] ĪvĪv DĒĪi Rb"
 ubv[®] tmKkb uPvY Z Kiv nBqvQ, cĪi th
 gŠZe"u mZ" Zivni evg cĪk[®] kb" vtb X uPŸ
 u`b|

1| cĪ_Īv

- nBj CkĪi mĪ½ uGlx KĪ_vcKĪ_vb|
- GKU gva"g hvni ĪvĪv AvcbvĪ
- AŠZĪi nelq mgatK CkĪi ubKU cĪKv
- Kiv|
- GKU gva"g hvni ĪvĪv DĒĪi Rb"
- CkĪi K_v kĕY Kiv|
- nBj gŪj xi mvaĪ`i mĪnZ thvMthvM
- Kiv|
- nBj u`tb cĪPevĪ v`fveK
- KĪ_vcKĪ_vb|
- nBj cĪZubqZ CkĪi mĪnZ m[®]úK[®]
- ivLvi Rb" KĪ_vcK_vb|

2| Avgiv cĪ_Īv Kvi

- cĪĪci Ÿgvi Rb"|
- AvgvĪ`i kvĪmĪK PmĪ`v ugUvBvĪ
- Rb"|
- cĪeĪ AvZvĪ eIŸ cvBvĪ Rb"|
- AmĪ`ĪK mĪ`Kvi evĪ Rb"|
- uelĪm evxĪ Rb"|
- meŸ[®]elĪqi Rb"|
- i aygvĪ enr enr uRĪbĪI i Rb"|
- Ggb uK, th tKvb Ÿz[®]uRĪbĪI i Rb"|

Ame[®]vi mnvqK bs 14 cĪvq cV Ki"b Ges th
 gŠe"uĪj mĪVK Zivni Rb" ōmŌ Ges ug_v
 gŠZĪe" ōngŌ tMj uPŸ u`b:

- 3| m ug Avgiv cĪ_Īv Kvi Kvi Y CkĪi
- AvgvĪ`i ubKĪU AvgvĪ`i
- nvj bvMv` Z`" vex KĪi b|
- m ug Avgiv cĪ_Īv Kvi thĪnZĪhxi
- AvgvĪ`i gnĪhvRK Ges uZub
- AvgvĪ`i cĪZ mnvbfjZkxj |
- 4| m ug Ab"vb`Ī`i mĪ½ ugŸj Z nBqv
- cĪ_Īv Kivq CkĪi AvkreŸ[®]
- ueĪkl fĪte cvl qv hvq|
- m ug mĪ[®]Ÿj Z cĪ_Īvi mgq Kg
- cĪŸ 30 ugubU nI qv DmPZ|
- 5| m ug AvgvĪ`i cĪ_Īvi DĒi K`mPr
- cvl qv hvq|
- m ug AvgvĪ`i cĪ_Īv CkĪi B"Qvi
- mĪnZ Avak cĪvi gŸv m[®]úK[®]
- mĪŌ KĪi |
- m ug Avgiv hLb CkĪi ubKU
- cĪ_Īv Kvi ZLb DĒĪi Rb"
- `ah[®]mnKvĪi AĪcŸŸv Kvi e|
- m ug Avgiv CkĪi ubKU nBĪZ
- GKU DĒi bv cvl qv ch[®]-
- Avei Z cĪ_Īv Kvi ĪZ_vKe|
- 6| m ug AvgvĪ`i cĪ_Īvi DĒi t`I qvi
- Rb" ZMY CkĪi ĪK mĪrvh"
- Kvi qv vĪKb|

gj cĪkæ cĪ_Īvi gva"tg Avcub uK B"Qv KĪib
 AvcbvĪ ū`qĪK CkĪi cĪeĪ ŸgZvi mĪnZ
 m[®]C³ i vĪĪZ?

mLx nBevi i nm

1903 mvtj Rvcvbx nbn`vi Kvnbx kZ kZ Avtqvi Kv I BDtvcxq...Prtbi mnbZs cŁ`tki GKwU Aš`xY wkweti cvvBqv w`j | gvtmi ci gvm Zvnv` Mtk KwišKi, AvbōqZv, Avzvi³ fio Ges fq-fvzi gta` w`b KvUvBtZ nBqvQ | e`w³tZi msNI`nBj, gb I tgRvR nVir nVir Rvj qv DvWj | mvgvb` mvgvb` SMOv eo AvKvi avi Y Kwi j |

wkš` GK e`w³tK tKvb GK ivRe`x, ōGKRb wkt`- mePtq m`šmbZ, fijemvi cvĪ Ges wkweti gta` mePtq tekx Pvn`v Ggb e`w³ō evj qv eYb`v Kwi tjb | GB e`w³ ōQtj b` ūj`vĒi GKRb wkvbvi, Gwi K wj`Wj |

wkweti GKRb i wkwvi tek`v cieZPmgq` šj Y Kwi tZ wlvq evj qvQtj b` th, wj`Wj ōQtj b` Ggb GK e`w³ wlvb wbt`Ē`fite Avgvi Rb` me wkvB Kwi qvQtj b | wlvb hLb cŁg GB wkweti AvmqvQtj b, Amrvq Ges agK LvBqvQtj b, ZLb wj`Wj Zvi Rb` KtqKwU ZvK ewaqv w`qvQtj b | Ab` GKRb e`x wj`Wj i K`v evj tZ wlvq gš` Kwi qvQtj b, ōwēq`vftK wkvfite kvš-Kwi tZ nq Ggb f`? Ges gRvi cš`v wlvb Rvb tZ b | ō

e`x`i Dš`wRZ mfvq mg`-tj vKivB`vex Kwi tZ wlvj th, tKD thb Avmqv GB me AvšZ 13 nBtZ 19 ermi eqtmi tQtj-tgtq`i Avmbwec` nBtZ i q`v Ktib | wj`Wj my`i GKwU mgvartbi Dcvq LpRqv emvi Kwi tjb | wlvb Zvnv`i Rb` tLj vajvi e`v Kwi tjb, wvrfbē cKviti nvtZi KvR wkvBtj b, tQvU tQvU tQtj-tgtq`i Rb` g` Lj tjb Ges`Kv tZ Zvnv`i mstM mgq KvUvBtZ`i` Kwi tjb |

1924 mvtj i Avj w`úK tLj vq wj`Wj bvg Ges hk KvgvB Kwi tjb | tmB ermi wlvb 400 wgvri t`što GKwU tmvri tgtWj Rq Kwi tjb | wkš`H e`x A½tb I wlvb wbtRtK

Lioxqv etj Ges t`što wvRq i f`c t`Lv tjb | mg`- RvMwZK e`x`i wkvU nBtZ eivv Kvb tjb |

wkšm Zvnv`K GB wktl`Zj w`qvQj? Avcvb Zvnv` GB i nm` cŁZw`b mKvj 6 NvUkvq Amie`vi Kwi tZ cwi tZ b | GB mgq wlvb Zvnv` eUv` Mtk NgšZ Ae`vq AvZ mš- cfb cvk KvUvBqv GKwU tUwētj emtjb Ges GKwU tgvgenwZ Rvj vBqv Zvnv` evBtej Ges tlvU eB Lj tZ b | Gwi K wj`Wj cŁZw`b Ckš`i evtK`i cŁPh`nBtZ Avb wš Ges kv³ hv`Tv Kwi tZ b |

1/ **Lioxqv Rieb-cxwZi AvZe`cy`cy`K t** evBtej Lioxqv b`i Rb` GKwU c`-cŁkRi f`c tj Lv nBqvQj | Avgt`i gZ hviviv cŁZw`tbi AvfÁZv Ges P`vtj Á tgvKwējv Kwi qvtQ Ggb gvb`I Mf m`w`Z cy`K GB evBtej | GB mKj PwĪ, Zvnv`i Avb` I` tL, Zvnv`i mgm`v Ges mjev, wj` Rvbqv Avgvi GK GKRb cwi c` Lioxqv nBtZ cwi |

Ckš`i evtK`i Dcti Avgt`i wvF`Kvj Zv e`vL`v Kwi tZ wlvq MvZiPK`vq` BvvtK GKwU UtP` mstM Zj bv Kwi qvtQb :

ŌtZvgvi evK` Avgvi PitYi cŁx, Avgvi ct`i Avtj vK: ō MvZmsvZv 119t105 | evBtej nBtZ Avgvi cŁZw`b th Avtj vK jvf Kwi Zvrv Avgt`i Rētb cŁqvRbxq` Yvex Ges AvavwZK evx`i bmvZ` wj` e`vL`v Kti | mtefcwi, hxi wlvb GB RMtZi Avtj vK, Zvnv`i Kv tQ Dcv`Z Kti | hxi hLb Avgt`i Rētb D¾j, ZLbB Rieb A`ēn nBqv DtV |

2/ **th eUzj cwieZB Avbqb Kti t** Liō Prtbn evBtej thb GKRb Nibó eUv` wj`wLZ e`w³MZ wPwi Zj` hviv Avcbvi Kv tQ ev`e nq | Ōwš`tZvgw` Mtk Avng eUz evj qvQ, Kvi Y Avgvi wvZvi wkvU hviv hviv i wbvQ, mKj B tZvgw` Mtk AvZ Kwi qvQ / ō (thvrb 15t15) | hxi

tmB DĒg uelquUB Avgw M̄tK w̄ tZ P̄t̄nb| Zurvi evK̄
Avgw M̄tK Ck̄i Avf̄šw̄K eĒ Avbqb K̄t̄i|
hvnw̄ t̄Mi Dc̄t̄i Zurvi nek̄lm̄ iunq̄t̄Q̄ uZub Zvnw̄ M̄tK
ēw̄³MZ f̄t̄e uk̄ŋ̄v̄ t̄ b|

ŌGB mḡ- tZvgw̄ M̄tK ewj jvg, thb tZvgiv
Avgv̄Z kw̄šeŌB nI |Ō (thvnb 16t33)

hxi i GB kw̄š- Avf̄ÁZv̄ cv̄Bt̄Z nBt̄j, Ges hxi i minZ
GB m̄úK̄eRiq̄ i mLt̄Z nBt̄j Zurvi t̄c̄i Z cĪ, w̄j t̄K
Avgw̄ M̄tK cv̄V Kw̄i t̄Z nBt̄e| ev̄Bt̄ej B nBt̄Z t̄Q̄ tmB
cĪ t̄ t̄M̄P̄ minZ thv̄M̄thv̄t̄Mi cĪ | cĪ, w̄j Lw̄j qv̄ bv̄ cov
ch̄šZ Ōm̄ot̄eb bv̄| cwīeZ̄B̄ Aw̄b̄t̄Z cv̄t̄i Ggb ev̄Z̄P̄
ev̄Bt̄ej B cv̄l qv̄ h̄v̄q| ev̄Bt̄ej i c̄f̄v̄e th KZ̄ t̄ Zvn̄
GB m̄v̄ŋ̄| cv̄l qv̄ h̄v̄q- ŌAvgvi m̄v̄v̄t̄h̄ i c̄Ōq̄v̄Rb̄ w̄j,
Avi Aw̄g Zvn̄ hxi t̄Z cv̄Bqm̄Q̄| mḡ- Af̄v̄e uZub c̄t̄Y
Kw̄i q̄t̄Q̄b| Avgvi c̄Ōt̄Yi ŋ̄av̄ uZub ubeĒ Kw̄i q̄t̄Q̄b|
ev̄Bt̄ej Avgvi K̄v̄t̄Q̄ hxi t̄KB c̄K̄v̄k Kw̄i q̄t̄Q̄| Aw̄g hxi t̄Z
nek̄lm̄ Kw̄i, Kvi Y Avgvi K̄v̄t̄Q̄ uZub GKRB̄ t̄M̄ŋ̄
ḡv̄³v̄Zv̄| Aw̄g ev̄Bt̄ej nek̄lm̄ Kw̄i; Kvi Y Avgvi c̄Ōt̄Yi
Rb̄ ev̄Bt̄ej t̄K Ck̄i i ie i f̄c̄ cv̄Bqm̄Q̄|Ō- uq̄ubw̄-^a Ae&
ūw̄j s, c; 461|

3| ev̄Bt̄ej Ges `k Av̄Áv̄ Ab̄m̄t̄i P̄jvi ubq̄vej x̄ t
ev̄Bt̄ej Ges `k Av̄Áv̄ m̄t̄Ū m̄s̄ŋ̄j̄B̄ Av̄t̄j v̄P̄bv̄ Kw̄i t̄j
t̄ Lv̄ h̄v̄t̄e th, t̄Kb̄ GB `β̄w̄ ē- m̄w̄K̄ R̄ieb- h̄v̄c̄t̄bi
Rb̄ Ḡt̄Zv̄ Ac̄wīv̄h̄ŋ̄ `k Av̄Áv̄ m̄v̄v̄i YZt̄ `β̄w̄ Āst̄k
ūef̄³| c̄Ōḡ P̄wīw̄ Av̄Áv̄ Ck̄i i c̄ŌZ̄ gub̄t̄l̄i KZ̄ē
ēv̄L̄v̄ K̄t̄i| t̄Kl̄ Ōq̄w̄ Av̄Áv̄ gub̄t̄l̄i c̄ŌZ̄ gub̄t̄l̄i KZ̄ē
ēv̄L̄v̄ K̄t̄i| GB `k Av̄Áv̄ h̄v̄v̄c̄j̄K̄ 20t3-17 c̄t̄
cv̄l qv̄ h̄v̄q|

c̄Ōḡ `β̄w̄ Av̄Áv̄ Ck̄i i c̄ŌZ̄ gub̄t̄l̄i KZ̄ē Ges Zurvi
Av̄i v̄bv̄ eȲŋ̄v̄ K̄t̄i |

- (1) ŌAvgvi m̄v̄ŋ̄v̄t̄Z tZvgvi Ab̄ t̄eZv̄ bv̄
v̄KK|Ō
- (2) ŌZ̄nḡ Av̄cb̄v̄i ub̄iḡt̄Ē t̄Lw̄i Z̄ c̄ŌZ̄ḡv̄ ub̄ēŋ̄Y
Kw̄i l̄ bv̄...Z̄nḡ Zvn̄v̄t̄i K̄v̄t̄Q̄ c̄ŌYcv̄Z Kw̄i l̄
bv̄, Ges Zvn̄v̄t̄i t̄m̄ev̄ Kw̄i l̄ bv̄|Ō
ZZ̄x̄ Ges PZ̄^oAv̄Áv̄ Ck̄i i b̄vḡ Ges Zurvi
c̄w̄Ē w̄ t̄bi c̄ŌZ̄ Avgv̄t̄i m̄úK̄^oAw̄⁴Z̄ K̄t̄i |

- (3) Ōt̄Zvgvi Ck̄i m̄v̄c̄f̄j̄ b̄vḡ Ab̄_ŋ̄ j̄Bl̄
bv̄...|Ō
- (4) ŌZ̄nḡ nek̄t̄ḡv̄ b̄ `š̄i Y Kw̄i qv̄ c̄w̄Ē Kw̄i l̄ | Ōq̄
w̄ b̄ k̄t̄ḡ Kw̄i l̄, Av̄cb̄v̄i mḡ- Z̄ K̄v̄h̄^o Kw̄i l̄;
ūK̄š̄ m̄B̄ḡv̄ b̄ tZvgvi Ck̄i m̄v̄c̄f̄j̄ D̄t̄Ī t̄k̄
nek̄t̄ḡv̄ b̄...|Ō
c̄Āḡ Ges m̄B̄ḡ Av̄Áv̄ c̄wīēm̄i K̄ ēŪb̄ AUŪ
i v̄t̄L̄|
- (5) Ōt̄Zvgvi ūc̄Zv̄t̄K̄ l̄ tZvgvi gv̄Zv̄t̄K̄ mḡv̄i
Kw̄i l̄|Ō
- (7) Ōēw̄f̄P̄vi Kw̄i l̄ bv̄|Ō
l̄ô, Aôḡ, beg Ges `kḡ Av̄Áv̄ Avgv̄t̄i
m̄vḡw̄RK̄ m̄úK̄^o K̄i i ŋ̄v̄ K̄t̄i |
- (6) Ōb̄inZ̄v̄ Kw̄i l̄ bv̄|Ō
- (8) ŌP̄vi Kw̄i l̄ bv̄|Ō
- (9) Ōt̄Zvgvi c̄ŌZ̄em̄xi w̄i t̄x̄ ūḡ- v̄ m̄v̄ŋ̄ w̄ l̄
bv̄|Ō
- (10) Ōt̄Zvgvi c̄ŌZ̄em̄xi M̄t̄n̄ t̄j̄v̄f̄ Kw̄i l̄ bv̄;
c̄ŌZ̄em̄xi t̄j̄Z̄...ūK̄^o c̄ŌZ̄em̄xi t̄K̄ub̄ ē- t̄Z̄B̄
t̄j̄v̄f̄ Kw̄i l̄ bv̄|Ō

`k Av̄Áv̄ Ck̄i i c̄ŌZ̄ Avgv̄t̄i KZ̄ē Ges Ab̄ m̄-
gub̄t̄l̄i c̄ŌZ̄ Avgv̄t̄i KZ̄ē- GB Df̄q̄t̄KB̄ ēv̄L̄ v̄ K̄t̄i |

4| `k Av̄Áv̄ m̄úK̄^o h̄xi i ē³ē t̄ GK̄w̄ b̄ h̄xi h̄L̄b̄
t̄j̄v̄K̄v̄ M̄t̄K̄ ūK̄ŋ̄v̄ w̄ t̄Z̄ūQ̄t̄j̄ b̄, GKRB̄ Dr̄m̄v̄x̄ h̄p̄K̄ ēw̄³
Av̄m̄q̄v̄ Zurv̄t̄K̄ ewj j̄, Ōt̄n̄ i, Ab̄š̄-R̄ieb̄ cv̄B̄evi Rb̄
Aw̄ḡ ūK̄i f̄c̄ m̄r̄K̄ḡ^o Kw̄i ē?Ō ḡw̄ 19t16| h̄xi c̄w̄^ovi f̄t̄e
t̄ mLt̄Z̄ cv̄Bqm̄Q̄t̄j̄ b̄ th, t̄j̄v̄K̄w̄ Uv̄K̄v̄ c̄q̄m̄vi mḡm̄vi
m̄s̄t̄M̄ h̄x̄ Kw̄i t̄Z̄t̄Q̄b̄ Avi GB̄ c̄i v̄ḡk̄^o q̄m̄Q̄t̄j̄ b̄ thb̄ ab̄-
m̄úK̄ t̄i t̄ḡv̄n̄ Z̄v̄M̄ Kw̄i qv̄ ŌAv̄Áv̄ m̄K̄j̄ cv̄j̄ b̄ K̄t̄i |Ō (17
c̄) h̄p̄K̄ t̄j̄v̄K̄w̄ h̄xi i K̄v̄i c̄i k̄ K̄v̄Uv̄B̄q̄v̄ K̄v̄j̄ t̄K̄ub̄
& t̄K̄ub̄ & Av̄Áv̄? h̄xi ewj t̄j̄ b̄, GB, GB, Ōb̄inZ̄v̄ Kw̄i l̄ bv̄,
ēw̄f̄P̄vi Kw̄i l̄ bv̄, P̄vi Kw̄i l̄ bv̄- GB̄ f̄t̄e K̄t̄q̄K̄w̄ Av̄Áv̄i
D̄t̄j̄ Ē Kw̄i t̄j̄ b̄| (18, 19 c̄)| ūK̄š̄ GB̄ K̄v̄i i ub̄q̄v̄ tmB̄
Ōh̄p̄K̄ k̄imb̄KZ̄^o t̄j̄w̄L̄Z̄ n̄B̄q̄v̄ P̄w̄j̄ qv̄ t̄M̄j̄ | (20-22 c̄)|
tm̄ `k Av̄Áv̄i c̄ŌZ̄ `b̄w̄Z̄K̄ m̄ēŋ̄Z̄ w̄ q̄m̄Q̄j̄ ēt̄U, ūK̄š̄
Zvn̄v̄i t̄ŋ̄^o i R̄ieb̄ Z̄v̄M̄ Kw̄i qv̄ ēē- v̄i t̄PZ̄b̄v̄i c̄ŌZ̄ ev̄ā
n̄B̄t̄Z̄ c̄w̄i j̄ bv̄|

`k Av̄Áv̄ Avgw̄ M̄t̄K̄ GK̄w̄ M̄w̄Ē ub̄i f̄c̄Y Kw̄i qv̄ t̄ q̄ h̄v̄v̄i
ḡt̄ā ūK̄q̄v̄ Avgiv̄ Ck̄i Ges c̄i- ūt̄i ḡt̄ā m̄úK̄^o

Ame[®]vi

DĒi cĪ 15

mĵLx nBevi i nm

Ame[®]vi mnwqKv-15 DĒgiĵc cvV Ki“b Ges bĵPi
ckęuj cĵY ceR A`B GB wKvbrq cvVBqv w`Db:

ŲAme[®]vi Ų,
tcvó e- -80,
i gbr, XvKv-1000|

Ame[®]vi-15 Gi evg cvĵk,msL`v mn th Ask AvĵQ Zvrv
DĒg iĵc cpivq cob Ges GB Astk cŲĒ th evK`uj
mZ` Zvrv cvĵk;Kb` ĩtĵb ‘x’ wPý w`Db t

1.2 evBteĵ

..... Avcbri Ges Avgvi gZ ev`e
gvbĵI i Mĵi cYĴ
..... GKRB wBKUZg eŲi tcvĪZ cĪ
Zĵ`|

3. `k AvÁvi mgn

..... evBteĵ i wKĴv mgĵni mgwó|
..... mWVK Rieb hvctbi wFwĒ|

`k AvÁvi cŲg Pwi wU e`vL`v Ki“b-

..... Ckĵi i cŲZ KZĒ` Ab` mn-
gvbĵI i cŲZ KZĒ`|

4. hxi` abx ħeKĵK cĵvgk`ĵĵ b -

..... th e`e`v i aycjvZb mgĵqi Rb`|
..... thb tm e`e`v cĵj b Kĵi |

5. hxi` etĵ b, e`e`v t`I qv nBqvĵQ -

..... Avgw`MĵK wqšY Kvi evi Rb`|
..... Avgw`MĵK mĵLx Rieb hvcb Kvi evi
Rb`|

6. bZb wqg Abymĵi e`e`v-

..... i“ZcYĴ APj |

7.8. e`e`vi Dĵĵk`-

..... cvc t`LvBqv t`I qv Ges Avgv`i
wbĵRĵ`i tPóvq jĵĴi AwfgĵL
ameZ nI qv|
..... cvc t`LvBqv t`I qv Ges wĵw
Avgw`MĵK cvc nBĵZ D×vi Kĵi b
tmB hxi i KvĵQ j Bqv hvI qv|

9.10. GK`j e`w³ i Ĵvcb nq-

..... Lĵtói AbjMĵn|
..... e`e`v cĵj ĵbi Ųvrv|

th e`w³ hxi i gZi I cĵi“Īvĵb wKĵtm Ųvrv
AbjMĵn cwi TıY j vF Kĵi:

..... Zvrv e`e`v cĵj ĵbi cŲqvRb bıB|
..... wZw hxiĵK tcvĵ Kĵi b Ges
KZÁZvi mĵM e`e`v cĵj b Kĵi?

e`w³MZ ckæ Avcbri Ų`tq hxi Zvrv e`e`v
wĵ Lp Zvrv wK Avcb Pıb?

“Miq nekigi inm”

K tqK ermi cte[®]A[®]t[®]b[®]t[®]KB f[®]iel[®] [®]0vYx Kwiqv ewj tZb th, Avgiv h[®]nv Kwi[®]tZ c[®]ivi Z[®]nvvi Z[®]tc[®]¶v Awak Aemi mgq [®]wk[®]te| GB me nek[®]mb[®]q f[®]iel[®] [®]0vYx Kwi[®]evi [®]wQ[®]tb h[®]t[®]ó KviYI [®]wQ[®]| c[®]¶[®]exi kni [®]wj tZ Kwi[®]úD[®]Uvi [®]wj kã Kwi[®]tZ Kwi[®]tZ th K[®]vR Kwi[®]tZ GK g[®]vm j [®]wM[®]Z Z[®]nv t[®]m[®]t[®]K[®]t[®]Ei g[®]ta[®] t[®]kl Kwi[®]qv t[®]dij tZ[®]t[®]Q| t[®]iveU[®] [®]wj f[®]ivx [®]wk[®]i c[®]úZ[®]ö[®]t[®]bi Aem[®]v R[®]bK K[®]vR [®]wj Kiv i i[®] Kwi[®]qv[®]Q|

[®]wk[®]S[®] Kwi[®]úD[®]Uvi [®]wj m[®]k[®]tã K[®]vR Kwi[®]qv h[®]vB[®]tZ[®]t[®]Q Ges [®]q[®]s[®]¶[®]u[®]q t[®]g[®]uk[®]b [®]Z[®]t[®]ú[®]Z[®] f[®]ite...Z[®] [®]wc Avgiv [®]ub[®]t[®]klm t[®]dij [®]evi mgq c[®]vB[®]tZ[®]U[®] b[®]v| t[®]j[®]v[®]K[®]iv Av[®]R K[®]vj t[®]K[®]v b[®]di[®]mZ[®]B c[®]vB[®]tZ[®]t[®]Q b[®]v| m[®]t[®]e[®]¶[®]ivi c[®]ivi [®]wj t[®]K[®]v b[®]mgq e[®]vm[®]i Kwi[®]qv j[®]B[®]tZ[®] c[®]vB[®]tZ[®]t[®]Q b[®]v| [®]r[®]g[®]x[®] [®]¶[®] [®]nm[®]ite m[®]S[®]Z[®]v[®]t[®]i m[®]t[®]½ K[®]vU[®]v[®]tZ[®] c[®]v[®]t[®]i G[®]gb D[®]ch[®]¶[®] mgq [®]u[®]b[®]a[®]¶[®]Y Kwi[®]tZ m[®]gm[®]v[®]M[®]ú[®] nB[®]tZ[®]t[®]Q Ges [®]r[®]g[®]x[®] [®]¶[®] GK[®]v[®]S[®]Z f[®]ite GK[®]R[®]b Av[®]t[®]i KR[®]b[®]t[®]K mgq [®]w[®] tZ c[®]ivi tZ[®]t[®]Q b[®]v|

K[®]t[®]q[®]R[®]b[®]t[®]K j[®]B[®]qv GK[®]úU M[®]t[®]e[®]l[®]Y[®]q t[®]¶[®] Lv [®]wM[®]qv[®]Q th, e[®]ev [®]ub[®]t[®]R Z[®]nvvi h[®]e m[®]S[®]t[®]b[®]t[®]K th mgq[®]UK[®]i c[®]úZ[®]w[®] b[®] t[®]q Z[®]nv g[®]v[®]l 37 t[®]m[®]t[®]K[®]E| c[®]ivi [®]wj mgq [®]w[®]tZ c[®]vB[®]tZ[®]t[®]Q b[®]v, GK[®]R[®]b Av[®]t[®]i KR[®]t[®]bi m[®]½[®]l n[®]ri[®]vB[®]tZ[®]t[®]Q|

t[®]K[®]gb Kwi[®]qv Ges M[®]úZ[®]U[®]t[®]K KZ[®]UK[®]g[®]S[®]i Kwi[®]tj Avgiv Avevi GK[®]R[®]b Ab[®]R[®]t[®]bi K[®]v[®]t[®]Q Aw[®]m[®]tZ[®] c[®]ivi e?

1| **g[®]v[®]b[®]u[®]m[®]K P[®]¶[®]t[®]ci [®]¶[®]K[®]r[®]m[®]v t**
 h[®]xi e[®]¶[®]S[®]tZ c[®]v[®]t[®]i b[®] g[®]v[®]b[®]u[®]m[®]K P[®]¶[®]t[®]ci d[®]tj c[®]ivi [®]wj tZ m[®]gm[®]v i[®]n[®]qv[®]Q| [®]wZ[®]u[®] P[®]ib Avgiv th[®] GB K[®] [®]v e[®]¶[®]S[®]tZ c[®]ivi th, Av[®]a[®]w[®]Z[®]K nek[®]ig nB[®]tZ[®]t[®]Q m[®]úZ[®]K[®]vi R[®]et[®]bi GK[®]úU Ask :

0[®]¶n c[®]ivi k[®]i[®]SZ I f[®]iv[®]¶[®]v[®]SZ t[®]j[®]v[®]K m[®]K[®]j Avgiv [®]ub[®]K[®]t[®]U Av[®]Bm, Av[®]wg tZ[®]vg[®]w[®] M[®]t[®]K nek[®]ig [®]w[®]e|...Ges Avgiv K[®]v[®]t[®]Q [®]wk[®]¶[®]v Ki, t[®]K[®]b[®]v Av[®]wg g[®]; [®]k[®]vj I b[®]g[®]¶[®]PE; Z[®]nv[®]tZ[®] tZ[®]vg[®]iv Av[®]cb Av[®]cb c[®]ú[®]t[®]Yi R[®]b[®] nek[®]ig c[®]vB[®]te|0 g[®]w[®] 11t28, 29|

e[®]vB[®]te[®]j e[®]tj th, Avgiv GB c[®]k[®]vi nek[®]igi Aw[®]f[®]ÁZ[®]v [®]¶[®] D[®]cv[®]tq j[®]v[®]f Kwi[®]- c[®]úZ[®]w[®] b[®] L[®]t[®]ó[®]i [®]ub[®]KU Aw[®]m[®]qv Ges m[®]B[®]v[®]t[®]n GK[®]evi Av[®]m[®]vi g[®]ra[®]t[®]g|

2| **c[®]úZ[®]w[®] b[®] h[®]xi i m[®]t[®]½ m[®]úK[®]¶[®] ¶[®]v t**
 R[®]bZ[®]v Aw[®]e[®]iZ [®]¶[®]R[®]K[®]vi Kwi[®]qv h[®]xi i [®]wó Av[®]K[®]I[®]¶[®] Kwi[®]Z| Z[®] [®]wc L[®]ú[®] c[®]úZ[®]t[®]Ki K[®]v[®]t[®]Q k[®]w[®]S[®]e[®]Y[®]G[®]es c[®]k[®]v[®]SZ f[®]ie t[®]¶[®] LvB[®]tZ[®]b| t[®]K[®]gb Kwi[®]qv? [®]wZ[®]u[®] [®]M[®]iq [®]wcZ[®]vi m[®]t[®]½ th[®]w[®]M[®]¶[®]h[®]vM[®] i ¶[®]ivi R[®]b[®] mgq e[®]q Kwi[®]tZ[®]b| R[®]et[®]bi m[®]gm[®]v [®]wj t[®]gv[®]K[®]we[®]j[®]v Kwi[®]evi R[®]b[®] [®]wZ[®]u[®] Aw[®]e[®]iZ Z[®]nvvi [®]M[®]iq [®]wcZ[®]vi D[®]ci [®]ub[®]f[®]¶[®] Kwi[®]tZ[®]b| h[®]v Avg[®]v[®]t[®] i h[®]xi i gZ [®]u[®]b[®]¶[®] I k[®]v[®]S[®]-R[®]ieb h[®]vcb Kwi[®]tZ[®] nq, Z[®]te Avg[®]v[®]t[®] i Aek[®]B h[®]xi i D[®]ci m[®]e[®]v [®]ub[®]f[®]¶[®] Kwi[®]tZ[®] nB[®]te| Z[®]nvvi e[®]vK[®] Ges Z[®]nvvi Av[®]Z[®]v[®] Avg[®]w[®] M[®]t[®]K c[®]ivi P[®]ivj Z[®] Ki[®]K[®]| th mg[®]-Ack[®]v[®]³ Avg[®]w[®] M[®]t[®]K e[®]v[®]³ [®]nm[®]ite [®]» K[®]t[®]i Ges c[®]ivi [®]wj t[®]K UK[®]iv UK[®]iv K[®]t[®]i Z[®]nvvi L[®]E[®]b Kwi[®]evi D[®]E[®]g c[®]sv nB[®]tZ[®]t[®]Q h[®]xi i m[®]t[®]½ tek[®]x mgq h[®]vcb Kiv| [®]wZ[®]u[®] ewj q[®]v[®]t[®]Q[®]b, 0Avg[®]v[®]tZ[®] [®]vK[®], Av[®]i Av[®]wg tZ[®]vg[®]v[®]Z tZ[®]vg[®]w[®] t[®]M[®]tZ [®]wk[®]:...t[®]K[®]b[®]v Avg[®]v [®]wf[®]b[®]etZ[®]vg[®]iv [®]wK[®]Q[®]b Kwi[®]tZ[®] c[®]ivi b[®]v|0 th[®]v[®]b 15t4, 5|

Avg[®]v[®]t[®] i mgq[®]K[®]vi Ab[®]Z[®]g e[®]¶[®]E[®]g c[®]ú[®]qv[®]R[®]b[®]qv[®] nB[®]tZ[®]t[®]Q t[®]j[®]v[®]t[®]K[®]iv th[®] b[®] [®]w[®]t[®]bi ci [®]w[®]b h[®]xi i m[®]t[®]½ [®]ub[®]M[®]¶[®] m[®]úK[®]¶[®] i ¶[®]ivi Kwi[®]qv Av[®]a[®]w[®]Z[®]K D[®]cv[®] [®]wj m[®]S[®]M[®]h[®] K[®]t[®]i| L[®]t[®]ó[®]i m[®]ú[®]vZ Avg[®]v[®]t[®] i m[®]ú[®]t[®]K[®]¶[®] m[®]ú[®]t[®]U m[®]et[®]P[®]tq [®]i[®]Z[®] th [®]w[®]el[®]qv[®] [®]w[®]et[®]kl t[®]R[®]vi t[®]¶[®] l[®]qv c[®]ú[®]qv[®]R[®]b Z[®]nvvi nB[®]j, [®]¶[®]t[®]ki D[®]ct[®]i Z[®]nvvi [h[®]xi i] m[®]ú[®]v[®]v[®] Z[®] K[®]v[®]h[®]¶[®] h[®]xi gZ[®]ii c[®]te[®]¶[®]R[®]K[®]vi Kwi[®]qv ewj q[®]v[®]Q[®]t[®]j[®]b, 0[®]mg[®]v[®]b nB[®]j 0 (th[®]v[®]b 19t30) GB g[®]nr K[®]v[®]h[®]¶[®] g[®]ta[®]B c[®]kZ nek[®]ig Ges c[®]kZ [®]u[®]b[®]v[®]c[®]E[®]v [®]w[®]g[®]v[®] Av[®]t[®]Q| c[®]¶[®]v[®]S[®]t[®]i e[®]j[®]v h[®]vq, Avg[®]v[®]t[®] i R[®]b[®] Z[®]nvvi 0[®]iv[®] c[®]ivi [®]¶[®]v[®]t[®]Y[®]i K[®]ih[®]¶[®]kl nB[®]j| 0[®]w[®]k[®]S[®] e[®]v[®] Z[®]w[®]eK [®]wZ[®]u[®] GK[®]evi, h[®]¶[®]M[®]ch[®]¶[®]q[®]t[®]gi c[®]ivi Y[®]¶[®]g Av[®]Z[®]h[®]Á 0[®]iv[®] c[®]ic b[®]ik Kwi[®]evi [®]u[®]b[®]g[®]E, c[®]k[®]w[®]kZ nB[®]qv[®]t[®]Q[®]b|0 B[®]etq 9t26|

h[®]xi gZ[®]ie[®]Y Kwi[®]qv c[®]ic b[®]ik Kwi[®]qv[®]Q[®]b GB R[®]b[®] e[®]j[®]v nB[®]qv[®]Q, th e[®]v[®]³ Z[®]nvvi c[®]ic [®]¶[®]K[®]vi Kwi[®]qv[®]Q[®] t[®]m h[®]xi i m[®]ú[®]v[®]v[®] Z[®] GB t[®]kl K[®]v[®]h[®]¶[®] 0[®]iv[®]v nek[®]ig j[®]v[®]f Kwi[®]te| Avg[®]w[®] M[®]t[®]K M[®]h[®]Y K[®]iv nB[®]qv[®]Q|

Av[®]rK[®]ij Avg[®]v[®]t[®] i R[®]et[®]bi tek[®]xi f[®]iv[®]¶[®]v[®]SZ c[®]¶[®]t[®]¶[®]t[®]ci [®]wQ[®]t[®]b[®]B Ac[®]iva c[®]E[®]Y[®]v i[®]n[®]qv[®]Q| [®]wk[®]S[®] [®]¶[®]t[®]KB h[®]xi GB Ac[®]iva c[®]E[®]Y[®]vi m[®]gm[®]v GK[®]evi B mg[®]v[®] Kwi[®]qv[®]Q[®]b|

hxi ūngvB nBj ō- GB Dv³ θvrv ōAvng tZvgv MfK wektg
w'eō Zuvri GB cōZAvfK cōZuōZ KwiqvQb| Kyj ffix
μfk Lió Avgv`i Rb` Zuvri cwi ūvYi Kvh° mgvB
KwiqvQb, (Zix 2t14) wZub Keṭi emqv kveŷv_ cij b
KwiqvQb, Ges mBvtni cōgv` b A_ſ iwevi mKvj Kei
nBtZ Dvqv cvc Ges gZii Dcṭi weRqx nBqvQb| Ltōi
mwaZ Kvth°wektg MōY Kiv Aṭcſv Avi tKvb gnr wōqZv
LióxqvMY cvBtZ cvṭi bv| ŪGB Rb` AvBm, Avgiv mZ`
ū`q mnKvṭi wektgmi KZ wōqZvq [CKṭi i] wōKtū Dcv`Z
nB:...AvBm, Avgv`i cōZ`kvi A½vKvi AUj Kwiqv awi,
tKbbv wḥub cōZAv KwiqvQb, wZub wekṭi`-ſō Beṭq 10t22,
23|

tKbbv ōwḥub cōZAv KwiqvQb, wZub wekṭi`-ſō GB Rb` Avgiv
hxi th cwi ūvY- wektg cōZAv KwiqvQb, ZuvriZ cōek
KwiṭZ cwi e|` vqz; ckwšZ Ges wektg hvrv cōZv` b
Avgiv hxiṭZ jvf Kwi Zuvri Avgv`i Kṭvṣṣ dj bq, wKš`
hxi μfk hvrv mvab KwiqvQb Zuvri B dj |

Avgiv hxiṭZ wektg cvBtZ cwi, KviY cwi ūvY Avgv`i
Rb` cōZAv Kiv nBqvQb| tmB cōZAv Avgv MfK cōZv` b
hxi i minZ mgq hvcb KwiṭZ, Zuvri evK`jfc Lv` MōY
Kwiqv RweZ`_wKṭZ Ges cō`θvi gvaṭg` Mōq...tōYv` vb
Kṭi| hxi i minZ wōqvqZ m½ Avgv MfK Prchj³ Rxeb
cwi eZḅ Kwiqv GKwU kwšh³ Ges Dṭi k`cY°Rxeb i Pbv
KwiṭZ mrvh` Kṭi |

3| hxi i minZ mvBwnK thMṭhM i ſv t
Lió GB cū_ex Oq w`ṭb wḅṣṣY Kwiqv (Kj mxq 2t16,
17), mBḡ w`bṭK kveŷv`_i Rb` wektg w`ṭj b| cōZ mBvtn
Bnv Avgv`i Rb` GKwU mṭhM hvrvZ Avgiv Zuvri minZ
mḅúK°vcb KwiṭZ cwi |

Ūcṭi Ckṭi Avcbvi wḅṣṣZ e` mKṭji cōZ` wō
Kwiṭj b, Avi t`L, tm mKj B AwZ DEg| Avi mŪv` I
cōZtKvj nBṭj Iō w`em nBj| GBiṭc AvKvkgĒj I
cū_ex Ges Z`ṭq`-mg`Z e`ejn mgvB nBj| cṭi Ckṭi
mBḡ w`ṭb Avcbvi KZ Kvh°nBtZ wbeĒ nBṭj b, tmB mBḡ
w`ṭb Avcbvi KZ mg`-Kvh°nBtZ wektg Kwiṭj b| Avi
Ckṭi tmB mBḡ w`bṭK Avkveŷv` Kwiqv cweĪ Kwiṭj b,
tKbbv tmB w`ṭb Ckṭi Avcbvi mō I KZ mg`-Kvh°nBtZ
wektg Kwiṭj b| Aw` 1t31-2t3 c` |

Zuvri i mḅóKÉṭ hxi thgb Av`g Ges nevi minZ GKṭi
cōg kveŷv`_ wektg Kwiṭj b, wZub kveŷv`_ w`bṭK Avkveŷv`

Kwiṭj b Ges tmB w`bṭK cweĪ Kwiṭj b| mḅóKZṔmvZ w`ṭbi
GKwU mvBwnK Pμ cōZōv Kwiṭj b| Zuvri wḅṭRi mjeavṭ`
bq, wKš` Av`g I nev Ges eZḡv Kvj Avgv`i Rb`|
thṭnZv wZub Zuvri mō gvbeṭK AṭbK fij evṭb, tmṭnZv
wZub GB e`e`v Kwiṭj b th, Zuvri v hZv` b RweZ`_wKte
ZZv` b cōZ`K mBḡw`bṭK mḅóKÉṭ Dcv`wZ m`kṭbi w`b
wḅṭvte DrmM°Kwiṭe| Zuvri bivKiY Abjvṭi, cōZ`K
kveŷv`_ nBṭe kvivv K wektg Ges AvawZK mṭZR KiṭYi
w`b| cū_ex tZ cvc cōek Kwi evgŷv`B kveŷv`_ wektg
cōqvRbvqZvṭK Avi I cōKU KwiqvQb|

GKB ūvYKÉṭwḥub`β nvRvi ermi cṭeY°Av`g Ges nevi
KvṭQ ūwektgō cōZAv KwiqvQṭj b, cieĒṣZ wZub mxbq
ceŷṣZ tgnki wōKU e`e`v w`ṭj b| 1 Kwi šiq 10t1-4| hxi
ūvBḡv` b wektgō AvAvṭK e`e`vi GṭKeṭi tK`ṭe`ṭZ
ms`mcZ KwiqvQṭj b| PZṭ° AvAvU wḅṭjfc : ŪZig
wektg w`ṭb`šj Y Kwiqv cweĪ Kwi I | Oq w`ṭb kṭj Kwi I,
Avcbvi mg`Z Kvh° Kwi I; wKš` mBḡv` b tZvgvi Ckṭi
m`vcṭfj Dṭiṭk wektg w`ṭb; tm w`ṭb Zig wK tZvgvi cṭi wK
Kb`v, wK tZvgvi`vm wK`vnx, wK tZvgvi ci, wK tZvgvi
cṭi ōvṭi ga`eZṔweṭ`kx, tKn tKvb Kvh° Kwi I bv; tKbbv
m`vcṭfj AvKvkgĒj I cū_ex, mgj` I tmB mKṭji ga`eZṔ
mg`-e` Oq w`ṭb wḅṣṣY Kwiqv mBḡ w`ṭb wektg Kwiṭj b;
GB Rb` m`vcṭfj wektg w`bṭK Avkveŷv` Kwiṭj b, I cweĪ
Kwiṭj b| ō hvŷv 20t8-11|

mḅóKÉṭ kveŷv`_ṭK cṭfj Dṭiṭk GKwU`šj Yvq w`ṭb wḅṭvte
cōZōv KwiqvQb, wḥub AvKvkgĒj I cū_ex wḅṣṣY
KwiqvQb| cōZ mBvtn kveŷv`_ w`ṭb hLb wektg Kwi, ZLb
Avgiv mḅóKÉṭ mṭ½ mḅúK°vcb Kwi | wZub GB w`bṭK
Avkveŷv` KwiqvQb Ges c`_K KwiqvQb|

hxi GB RMṭZ`_wKevi Kvṭj, `Mōq wZvi mṭ½ hvrvZ
mshj³`_vkv hvq Zuvri Rb` me aiṭYi mṭhM MōY KwiṭZb|
wZub kveŷv`_ w`ṭb wektg Kwiqv DcKZ nBṭZb| jK GB
fite evj qvQb, ōAvi wZub thLvṭb cvj Z nBqvQṭj b, tmB
bvimiṭZ Dcv`Z nBṭj b, Ges Avcb i wZ Abjvṭi wektg evṭi
mgvRMṭn cōek Kwiṭj b, I cvV KwiṭZ`_wōvBṭj b| ō jK
4t16|

Ck-gvbe nI qv mṭZj`_ṭs mḅóKÉṭ Dcv`wZṭZ kveŷv`_ w`ṭb
hxi i wektg cōqvRb nBqvQb| Zṭe Avgv`i gZ gvḅṭi
KZB bv Awak wektg evṭi cōqvRb| wḅḅ`xv wektg evṭi
Dci th mKj wḅḅḅḅḅ Avṭivc KwiqvQj Zuvri hLb hxi
Aegj³ Kwiṭj b (gv 12t1-12) wZub t`LvBqv w`ṭj b th,

mpókÉÉ Zivn gvbtl i Kj vbrt_©mpók Kwi qvtQb| ÓwZub
Zivnw Mtk Avil Kintjb, wektgevi gbtli ubwÉB
nBqvQ, gbj wektgevti ubwÉ nq bvb; mZivs gbj cjl
wektgevti i KÉÉ gvk2t27, 28|

hxi Zivni gZitZ chS- kveYv_ w`tbi „iZfK Zij qv
awiqvtQb| wZub ipevi gwi qvtQb ÓtmB w`b AvtqvRtbi
w`b, Ges wektgevti Avi qv mubku nBtZuQj |Ó jK
23t54| Avi tmB gntZQZub tNvI Yv Kwi qv Kintjb, ÓmgvB
nBj, Ó A_É GB cju_ extZ Avmv Ges gibe RmZi Rb`
gZieiY Kwi evi KvhU mgvB nBj | thvnb 19t30; 4t34;
5t30 c` | Zivni gnub GB KvhU D` hvcb Kwi evi Rb`B
hxi kveYv_ w`tbi wektg Kwi qmQtb Ketj emqv| Ló thgb
ló w`tbi Zivni mpók KvhU mgvB Kwi qv mSgv tbi wektg
Kwi qmQtb, Z`jc fite mtk cÓY w`qv wZub Zivni cwi IvY
KvhU ló w`tbi mgvB Kwi tjb Ges cti mSg w`tbi wektg
Kwi tjb|

iwevi AwZ cZitl hxi Kei nBtZ evmi nBqv Awmtjb
Ges GKRB weRqv IvYKÉÉ ifc| jK 24t1-7 c` |
cpi Iv tbi cti wkl w` Mtk mVv w`qv, wZub Zivnw Mtk
kveYv_ w`tbi cweI ifc cij b Kwi tZ Ges Bvni cweI Zv
i qv Kwi tZ w`tbi w`tjb| Zivni gZii 40 ermi cti
msNWZ whi kv tjb g w`tii aYstmi K_v ewj tZ wMqv wZub
Zivnw Mtk Avp gYi mfi ewj tjb, ÓAvi cÓ_ Bv Ki, thb
tZvgv`i cjqv kvZKvtj wK` w` wektgevti bv NtU| Ó gju
24t20 c` |

Avgt`i IvYKÉÉ Pmntjb wkl`iv Ges Zivnt`i `wvZ
tjvKiv wZub Zivnw Mtk hvn hvn cij b Kwi tZ w`qv
w`qmQtb, tmB w`j thb cij b Kti | thvnb 15t15, 16
c` | wZub Pmntjb Zivni thb cwi IvYi wektg Ges
kveYv_ i wektg Df`ti B AvfÁZv jvf Kti | Zivni ZivntK
GB e`cvti wbi`rmwZ Kwi tjb bv| wkl`MY Zivni gZii
cti i kveYv_ w`tbi cweI ifc cij b Kwi tZ w`Mktjb| jK
23t54-56; tÓi Z 13t14; 16t13; 17t2; 18t1-4 c` |

hxi Ab`Zg w`q wkl` thvnb kveYv_ w`tbi Litó mwnZ
thvMthvM `vcb Kwi tZb| cieÉÉ Kv tjb thvnb GB K_v
w`mL tjb, ÓAvng c`fj w`tbi AvZwé nBj v| Ó cKwKZ evK`
1t10 c` | hxi ubku Óc`fj w`b nBj kveYv_ w`b, Ótkbbv
gbj cjl wektgevti i KÉÉ gju 12t8 c` | kveYv_ w`tbi,
Avgt`i ct`fj c`fj th enr `Bw KvhU mvab Kwi qvtQb-
thgb, mpók Ges cwi IvY, Zivni Avgi v D` hvcb Kwi qv w`K|
kveYv_ GB AvfÁZv `tMP Pij tē|

ÓKvi Y Avng th bZb AvKvkgÉj I bZb cju_ ex MVb Kwi e,
Zivn thgb Avgi m`qL w`Mte... Bvni m`vcfj Ktjb| Avi
cÓZ wektgevti mg`-gÉ© Avgi m`qL cÓYcvZ Kwi tZ
Avmtē, Bvni m`vcfj Ktjb| Ó wkvBq 66t22, 23 c` |

4| kveYv_ w`tbi wektg Gi mpj_ w`j t
tjvKiv AvRKiv Zivni tpmwS Z Rxb hvcb
Kwi tZ wMqv GKRB Ab`Rb tK c` w`j Z Kwi tZ tQ| e`w`
w`mte cÓZ` tK w`tbi nBtZ tQ| AZ`wK Pvc cwi evi w`j
fivzqv cwoZ tQ| wK` CKi kveYv_ w`tbi DEg Rxb
hvcbi GKwU fij Dcvq w`mte Dcv`Z Kwi qvtQb|

AvBmp, kveYv_ w`tbi wektg Kwi qv w`tbi fite wK ai`Yi
mpeav_ w`j t`vM Kiv hvq Zivni t`wL :

- (1) kveYv_ mpók Kvth` `šik, Ges Bvni cweI ifc
cij tbi Óvni Avgi v Avgt`i mpókÉÉ Df`tK
GKwU `šZ- w`y i Pbv Kwi | Bvni cweI gntZ`w`j
Avgi w` Mtk CKi i mpók GB cju_ extZ GKwU
PgrKvi mthvM mpók Kwi qv t`q thb Avgi v
Avgi w`Mi g`j i m`½ m`n`úK` eRvq i w`L tZ
cwi | tklv`ti gZ Avcb A_ ev Avcbv
cwi evi cinvox b`x A_ ev AiY` ct`i gaj
tmS`th` gta` w`tbi Mtk WpBqv i w`L tZ
KLb mgq e`q Kwi qvtQb? kveYv_ Avgi w` Mtk
hxi i m`½ mgq hvcb Ges t`wL tjb Av`h`w`S
nBtZ nq Ges mthvM `vb Kti Ggb mpók cÓZ
`w` ubex Kwi tZ|
- (2) kveYv_ w`tbi Avgi v Dcimbv Avb`i AvfÁZv
jvf Kwi Ges Ab`v` Litóqv`i m`½
m`f`w`Zv i qv Kwi | mgteZ Dcimbv gva`g
CKi i tMSie I cksm Kwi tjb AvkveYv` cvl qv
hvq| kveYv_ Avgi w` Mtk GKwU w`tbi mthvM
`vb Kti thb gÉj w`mte Avgi v GK m`½
w`w`j Z nBqv Avgt`i Avw`K e`v`w` tK cpi vq
PvR`Kwi |
- (3) kveYv_ `qv gZ wetePK KvhU m`úbe Kwi tZ
mthvM mpók Kti | Avcbv cwi`k` Kwi evi gZ
tKv mgq w`j bv Ggb tKv m`v`n` wK Avcbv
tKv cÓZ tekx Am`L cwoqmQj? `v`g w`i qv
hvBv cti Avcbv ev`v`xi hLb Avcbv K
cÓqvRb cÓqvRb w`j, ZLb wK Avcbv
`b` tbi Kv`Ri Pvc ZivntK Avcbv
fij evmi cik nBtZ e`w`AZ Kwi qmQj? hxi i

- civgk^{GB}, ÒAZGe wektigevti [kveÿv_ w`tb] mr K^{ay}Kiv mefaq|ó gw_ 12t12 c`|
- (4) kveÿv_ cwi ewi K eÜb Avil gRejZ Kwi evi w`b| Lító hLb Avt`k w`qmQtb, ÒmKŠ' mBgv`b tKn tKvb Kvh^{GB}Kwi l bv,ó hvÎv 20t10 c`| wZub gvZw`MšK meÿ^v `jōšiq tdiij qv KvřRi tcvK ewew` MšK Bnv Ařcŕv fij civgk^{GB} w`tZ cwi tZb bv, Ges kveÿv_ cwi evi w`tMi Rb` GKiu weiiv weiiv wPy| weiiv wPy inmwte kveÿv_ meŕaK Ri`ix welq, wj meŕaK `i`ZcY^{GB}welqtK tVij qv ewni Kwi qv tajvq| kveÿv_ Ggb GKiu w`b hLb Avgiv nti K iKg PrctK cÜ`v ðiv, kgtK AEnwm ðiv, e`-ZvtK kvřFve ðiv e`jvBtZ cwi| kveÿv_ w`tbi wektg tMuv cwi evi tK Lítói mš½ msthM `rcŕbi Ges Zurvi AwZK kv³ MšY msthM `vb Kti|
- (5) kveÿv_ Ggb GKiu gpnZ^{hLb} hxi wektl Kwi qv wKueZ^{nb}| cÜZw m^ušK^P Rb` hš_ó mgtqi cÜqvRb nq| Lítói mš½ Avgv`i m^ušK^P Bnvi e`wZvg bq| cÜZ`K mBvtñ cŕiv GKiu w`b hxi tK w`qv Avgiv Zurvi minZ eÜZšK mšZR Ges DřicK i wLtZ cwi| kveÿv_ Avgw`MšK kv`ciw l cÜ`v Rb` Avjv`v l evonZ mgq Ges weitj GKvř-Fvte hxi i minZ mgq hrcb Kwi qv Zurvi K_v i wbtZ mwnih` Kti| Zurvi Dcw`wZi ðiv hxi kveÿv_ w`bK Avkveÿ^P Kwi qv cieĀ Kwi tjb|ó Avw` 2t3 c`| mBvtñi mBgv w`bK kveÿv_ A_ŕ kuberi cij b Kiv tKb `i`ZcY^{GB}Ziv Avcbviev eŕstZ cwi qvtQb| Avgv`i minZ wektl Dcvtq thvMthvM Kwi evi Rb` Lító mšKvtj GB w`bK c_K Kwi qmQtb|

hxi hLb kveÿv_ mšK Kwi tjb, ZLb Avgv`i hřMi K_v `šifY i wLqvB Kwi qmQtb ewj qv gtb nq| Bnv Ggb w`b hrv Avgv`i PrccY^{GB} cwi teřK LpB cÜqvRb- Ggb GKiu w`b hLb mg`-wKQy nBtZ m^ušY^Přc wei wZ| GB w`b CkřšK Dcvtm`i w`b, mšoi mš½ cpivq thvMthvM w`b, cwi_@ wRwřmi cwi eřZ^{GB} Ckřš i minZ m^ušK^P wel tq a`vb Kwi evi w`b|

- 5/ [~]Mř wektgi ceŕ^P b t hxi i minZ `wK Ges mBwvK wřwĀtZ thvMthvM dtj th me Avkveÿ^P cvl qv hvq Ziv Avgiv Dcwsnřti GKiu ktā ewj tZ cwi| Avv Ziv nBj ŰwektgŰ| kveÿv_ kãiu Beř fvlv nBtZ AvmqtQ, hrvvi A_ŕwektg| mřZiv Bnv Avōth⁹ welq bq thřnZi kvř`i; mBgv w`bK Űwektg^v_ŕ wektgceÿ^Ű ejv nBqtQ| tj evq 23t3 c`|
- ŰtKbbv wZub [mřKĒ^ŕ GB `vrb mBgv w`tbi wel tq GBifc ewj qmQtb Ges mBgv w`tb Ckřš Avcbv mg`Z K^{ay} nBtZ wektg Kwi tjb|ó AZGe evKř i wj GB th, KZK_ wj tjvK wektg cĕk Kwi te;...AZGe AvBm, Avgiv tmB wektg cĕk Kwi tZ hZaKwi...| Beř 4t4-11 c`|
- wektgi AwřÁZv Avgw`MšK [~]Mř wektg cĕk Kwi evi ci th Avb`i AwřÁZv jvř Kwi e Zivvi GKiu mBwvK ceÿ^P b `vb Kti| GB wektg wKŠ`řKej B Avj m` bq, Bnv wivcĒv, kvřšZ Ges mřLi Dcřwã eřvq hrv cĕK fite mg^x Rreřbi gřj wvwnZ| GB cĕKvi Avw`wZK wektg i ay AwřÁZv gvařB Zwid Kiv hvq| hrvvii cwi ĀvYi wektg Ges kveÿv_ i wektgi AwřÁZv jvř Kwi qvtQ, Zivv`i mř^ŕ wKŠ` meÿRbxb| ŰAvcb hwi mš½ `wK Ges mBwvK m^ušK^{GB}rcb Kwi qv Zurvi wektg cĕk Ki, Zte Rreřb meřPtq eo Avb` Ame^vi Kwi te|ó
- Avcb wK Zurvi wektgi eři Rb` hxi tK ab`ev` w`tZ Pvb? Rreřbi ev`ZeZvtK tgvKwejv Kwi tZ wlv Avcb th cÜZw`b cwi ĀvY ifc wektgi cÜZÁv jvř Kwi tZtQb Zivvi Rb` Ges hxi i minZ Avcbv m^ušK^P `přite msh³ Kwi evi Rb` cÜZ mBvtñ wektgi cÜZÁv i wntqtQ, Zivvi Rb` Avcb wK ZurvtK ab`ev` w`tZ Pvb? Avcb hwi KLb l Bnv bv Kwi qv `vtKb, Avcb wK Zurvi cwi ĀvY MšY Kwi te? Avcb wK ewj tZ Pvb th, Avcb cÜZ`K mBvtñ Zurvi wektgevi cij b Kwi tZ AvMšx? Avcb wK ewj tZ Pvb, Űn`v cřřj Zřg th w`b ubařY Kwi qvQ ZivvřZ Avvg Avb` cřvtZ Pvb|ó Zte wK GLB Avmřeb tmB cÜZÁv Kwi evi Rb`?

[Avcb nqZ wřšv Kwi tZtQb: tK mBvtñi mBgv w`b, kuberi nBtZ mBvtñi cÜg w`b i wevti cwi eZ^B Kwi qvtQ? KLb GB cwi eZ^B Kiv nq? mšKZ^PwK GB cwi eZ^B Rb` Avkvi w`qmQtb? GB me cĕK^Ē Reve 21 bs Mřwv-G cřBteb|

Ame®vi

DĒi cĪ 16

~Mġġ mektġgi inm"

Ame®vi - mninqKv 16 DĒgiġc cĪV Ki"b| Zvi ci DĒiġvj v cġY ceĲĲ A`B ubæ WKvbrq cĪVvBqv w`Db|

Ame®vi

WR, uc, l, e- bs 80,
XvKv-1000, evsj vġ`k

bxf hġ³ Ask DĒgiġc cĪV Ki"b| th mKj Dv³ mZ"
Zvni evg cġġkġġġġZ kb" ~ġb xġPy w`Db :

1/ cĪZw`b hxi i Dci meġġm ~vcb Kvi qv
Avgiv DĒgiġc Pġci tġvKmej v Kvi ġZ cwi |

2/ cĪZw`b mġoKZĲ Dcġi ubf³ Kvi qv
hxi Pvc tġvKmej v Kvi qvġb|

3/ kveĲ_ meĲcĪġ Lġo KZĲ cĪZw³ nq :

..... mġoKvġj , Avgvġ`i meġġ, AvkveĲ³ Ges ġġġj i
Rb"|

..... mġbq ceĲĲZ, hLb mġoKZĲ Bmġġġġġ i ubKU
`k AvÁv Rvni Kġi b|

bZb ubqg Abġvġi :

..... mġvġvġK kveĲ_ meġġ Avgvġ MġK mġoKZĲ
mġvġ mgq hvcb Kvi ġZ mġvġ" Kġi |

..... hxi i i mZ wQj kveĲ_ w`ġb Dcġvġ Kiv|

..... hxi wKġġv w`qvġb kveĲ_ Avgvġ`i ġġġj i Rb"
cĪZw³ nq|

..... Zvni ġZi mgq wZub Keġi eimqv mġg
w`ġb meġġ Kvi ġj b|

..... Zvni cġi"ġvDĒi ermi ġġ hxi
PmġvġQġj b thb wKl MY meġġgevi cġj b
Kvi qv AvkveĲ³ cġv|

..... tġi Z thvb cġġj w`ġb Dcġvġ Kvi ġZb
hvġv hxi i ġġZ mġg w`b kveĲ_ |

4/ mġg w`b cġj b GKvġ mġhM t

..... hxi wġub mġoKZĲ wġub kveĲ_ mġo
Kvi ġj b Zvni mġġ mgq KvUvb|

..... mġfġMZv Ges Abġ`i mġvġ Dcġvġq
Avb` Dcġġ Kiv|

..... th eĲ meġġ` AvġQ ZvniġK cwi`k³
Kiv|

..... GK mġġ ch³B mgq KvUġvbi dġj
cwi evġi eĲb ġReĲ Kiv|

we:~³ Avcġbri cĪZ Avgvġ`i cġġi iġc AvMġ i mġvġQ|
Avcġb hv` hZemġKvġi ubæġġ wLZ cġġġġj i DĒi
ġġ wLqv cĪVvġ, Zvni nġġ Avgiv eoB KZĲ_
_wKv|

1/ Avcġb wK GB cĪġgeġi i ġZ kvbevi, mġvġni mġg
w`b meġġ ceĲĲġġ qv Rvġqvġb?

2/ hvġvġ mġg w`b, meġġgeviġK cġj b Kġi, ġġb
KvniġK wK Rvġbb?

3/ kveĲ_ cġj b Kġi ġġb ġġġġġ wK KLbġ mġqvġb?

4/ Avcġb wK KLbġ meġġgevi cġj b Kvi ġeb evġ qv wPŠv
Kvi qvġb Ges Bvri ġvġv mg`- AvkveĲ`i
AvfÁZv...?

Aḫbi mḫ½ nekḫm eĒḫbi gvaḫg eḫxi inm

Abḫb" AwZw_MY hLb evBḫej ewni KwiḫZuQj jḫvix ZLbI gaj Avjvcmn Rvcibx Pv-weḫU ug: Kgwi i emotZ DctfivM KwiḫZuQj | Zvrviv mKḫj B gḫb Avkv ubqv ZvKvBj | ŌAvcub wK GLb Avgwḫ MḫK evBḫej wKḫv wḫeb,Ō ug: Kgwi ewj qv Dwj | jḫvix Zvrviv Pv Lvl qv cḫqB ḫkl Kwi qv tclwq qḫQ | wZub GB mgteZ nI ḫvḫK ubQK Avḫgḫ-cḫgḫ fweqḫQb | GLb wZub wK ewj ḫeb Zvrviv wPŠvB Kwi ḫZ cwiv ḫj b bv |

jḫvix thLvḫb KvR KwiḫZb, tmB Lḫoxqub BḫiRḫ jḫsḫqR ḫḫj, Rvcḫbi evBḫetj i AḫbK Kvḫki K_vB evweK cḫḫ fweḫZḫQb | wKŠ' Hḫwḫ wQj mḫúYḫḫc cwiv Kwi Z | AwZ mnḫRB wZub evBḫej mḫḫU th ḫKvb aiḫYi Zḫ wḫZ cwiḫZb | wKŠ' ḫfweK fḫte mḫóKZḫ mḫḫU K_v ejv...Zvrviv mḫúYḫḫAvjv v |

jḫvix tḫvU mgq nBḫZB evBḫetj i mKj Mḫ i ubqvḫQ | wKŠ' eḫwḫMZ chḫḫq wKḫv wḫev i Rb" tmBḫwḫ Zvrviv KvḫQ AwZ mvgvb | wZub RvbḫZb th, wZub th mKj KvR Kwi qv AwmḫZḫQb Cḫḫi i ḫóZ Zvrviv Abḫvq | wZub ḫKgb Kwi qv ḫjvKwḫMḫi KvḫQ GKRb mḫóKZḫ mḫḫU K_v ewj ḫeb, ḫvrviv ubḫRB cḫKZcḫḫ Rḫḫb bv?

GLb tmvḫvq ewmqv, Pwiv cvḫk DrmḫK ḫjvKḫ i Ōvrviv tewḫZ Aeḫvq Zvrviv tnqjv mḫúYḫḫc fḫwḫqv cwov | fḫZ Aeḫvq Zvrviv kvḫj GKwU cḫ i K_v gḫb cwov tmj thLvḫb ejv AvḫQ, ŌḫKbbv wK wK ejv DwPZ Zvrviv cwēḫ AvZḫv tmB ḫḫE ḫZvgwḫ MḫK wKḫv wḫeb | Ō jK 12t12 cḫ | wZub H gḫḫZḫ GKwU wḫvkv cḫḫv Kwi ḫj b Ges meḫPḫq Rvrviv Mḫi ŌAceḫq cḫḫ mḫḫU ewj ḫZ j wMḫj b |

wZub thgb Kwi qv eḫvḫv Kwi ḫZuQḫj b th, mḫóKZḫKZB bv fḫj evḫmb Ggb wK wecḫ Mvgwḫ MḫKl jḫvix ZLb Dcḫwḫ Kwi ḫj b th, wZub AŠḫ wḫqv tmB K_v ewj ḫZḫQb | Zvrviv Mjv Avḫ ḫAvḫ ḫvix nBḫZuQj | GB cḫḫgeḫ i gZ jḫvix ejŠtZ cwiv ḫj b th, mḫóKZḫZvrvivḫK KZB bv fḫj evḫmb |

H i wḫḫZ jḫvix Zvrviv weQvrviv cvḫk RvbycwvZqv cḫḫv Kwi qv Zvrviv Rxeb Ggb GK mḫóKZḫK ḫvb Kwi ḫj b wḫub meḫḫl evḫe cwivYZ nb | Abḫḫ i mḫ½ mḫóKZḫ tclḫ ewēb Bvrvivḫ GKwU cwivwPZ wegzḫ ḫḫK Aviv Awak Kwi qvḫQ | Bvrviv GLb evḫe ḫvrviv Zvrvivḫ AwffZ Kwi qvḫQj |

1 | **ḫvix Avgwḫ MḫK Avgvḫ i nekḫm eĒb Kwi qv eḫxi cvBḫZ ḫvex Kḫi b t**

wKl MY mḫto wZb ermi ḫvix i mḫ½ wKqv Zvrviv K_v, Zvrviv KvR Pvḫm ḫwLqvḫQb Ges meḫḫl Zvrviv gZi I cḫi ḫvḫbi mḫḫx nBqvḫQb | ḫMḫvBevi AvḫM ḫvix wKl MYḫK Zvrviv cḫZubvaz; Kwi eviv Rb" Avḫk Kwi ḫj b | ŌwKŠ' cwēḫ AvZḫv ḫZvgvḫ i Dcḫi Avmḫj ḫZvgiv kvḫcḫ nBḫe; Aviv ḫZvgiv...cwv_eri cḫšZ chḫs-Avgvix mḫḫx nBḫe | Ō tclḫ Z 1t8 cḫ | wKl MY cĀkĒgri mgq Zvrviv i gb I cḫY mḫúYḫḫc ḫvixḫK mgcḫ Kwi ḫj b, Aviv wZub Zvrviv MḫK cwēḫ AvZḫv kvḫḫZ i cvḫwḫ Z Kwi ḫj b | Zvrviv i ayZvrviv [ḫvix i] cḫi ḫvb Ges ḫMḫi vḫYi mḫḫx nBḫj b bv; wKŠ' Zvrviv cḫi ḫvḫbi kvḫcḫ th, Zvrviv i RxebḫK cwivZḫ Kwi qvḫQ Zvrviv mḫḫ enb Kwi ḫZ wKḫj b | Lḫoxqub wḫmḫte Avgviv Zvrviv cḫi ḫvḫbi mḫḫx, Kviv Y Zvrviv th kvḫcḫ Avgwḫ MḫK bZb kvḫcḫ wḫqvḫQ Zvrviv Avgviv Avgvḫ i Rxebḫ Dcḫwḫ Kwi qvḫQ | ŌwKŠ' Cḫḫj, ḫqvḫb aberb ewj qv, Avcbvrviv th gḫvḫcḫ Avgwḫ MḫK tclḫ Kwi ḫj b, Zrchḫḫ Avgwḫ MḫK, Ggb wK, Acivḫa gZ Avgwḫ MḫK, Lḫtói mḫvZ RḫwZ Kwi ḫj b- AbMḫvB ḫZvgiv cwiv ḫY cvBqvḫ- Ges wZub Lḫo ḫvixḫZ Avgwḫ MḫK Zvrviv mḫvZ DvḫBḫj b...Dḫḫk" GB, Lḫo ḫvixḫZ Avgvḫ i cḫZ cḫwKZ Zvrviv gaj fḫv Ōvrviv thb wZub AvMvgḫ ḫMḫchḫḫq Avcbvrviv Abḫcg AbMḫv ab cḫkvk Kḫi b | Bvrviv 2t4-7 cḫ |

Avgviv Lḫtói, RḫwZ nBqvḫQ ZvB Avgviv Zvrviv ŌAbḫcg AbMḫv abḫ cḫkvk Kwi ḫZ cwiv | wZub GKRb gvḫḫl i Rxebḫ wK mvab Kwi ḫZ cvḫi b GB mḫgvPvrviv mgḫq RḫḫZ

cPvi Kwi evi Rb" Avgv`M`K Av`k Kwi qv`Ob, Av
ZLb Avgv`i mneZP`_mK`teb eij qv` uZub cAZAv
Kwi qv`Ob| gw_ 28t19, 20 c`| GBP, Gg, Gm, w PwM`
ihub f`qm Aek`dmx ti wWl` igubw`-1 cAZovZi GK mgq
uZub GB m`v`" w`qv`Ob, 0`th mKj e`w`3 Litoi mngvPvi
i`ubqv`Q, Avg Ggb e`w`3i u`tq cwi eZB` j`"K
Kwi qmQ|0 Avg Ggb Ggb t`tk wMqumQ thLv`b Litoi
gEjx evZP`j Bqv br hvl qv` ch`S-Ckji Ges Litoi big
RmbtZ cvti bVB|

Avg t`mLqmQ Litoxq Rxeb hvcb Kwi evi dtj GB mg`-
tj v`Kiv gqjv nBtZ cwi "Obz`vq, tiVM nBtZ` v`" Ges
g` AvZ`v nBtZ AbeiZ f`mZ nBtZ Avb` cwi eZP`Z
nBqv`Q| Avg bvi`x`i bvi`x`z; cwi eZB` j`"K Kwi qmQ|
Avg t`cEij KZvi AUkvi nBtZ cKZ Litoxq cwi evi
emni nBqv Avm`z t`mLqmQ| th mKj t`tk Avg wMqumQ
tmLv`bB Rietbi cwi eZB` t`mLqmQ| Avg Rmb th,
mngvPvi...cAZ`K vekjmx c`" cwi i`v`v`_`Ckji kwi`3
ti v`xq 1t16 c`| Avg Rmb gEjx hLb mngvPvi evZP`
cPvi Kti, ZLb gvbtli Rietb, cwi emi K Mfn cwi eZB`
Avtm Ges hrviv Brvi Avte`tb mvor t`q Zinv`i Rietb
GB cwi eZB` cwi j`"K nq|

Ckji Avgv`M`K `p`y` gvbt`K GKiu vekl` v`qz;
w`qv`Ob GB AvteMgq Kv`R, KviY Avgv`i eix`z
mnf`M GKiu cavb A`z| Avgv`i vekj m`WK i`mL`z
nBtj, Zinv A`b`i Kv`Q e`3 Kwi`z nBte| j`vix thgb
biv`Kixq fite Ame`vi Kwi`tb th, A`b`i Kv`Q vekj m`
e`3 Kiv nBtj, Bniv`K Avil m`u`Y`f`c Abfe Kiv hvq|
Zinv dtj Avgiv eix` cvB|

**2| Avgv`i Rieb 0riv Avgiv Litok A`b`i Kv`Q
cKik Kwi t**

GKiu AZ`vPmi Z Mfn eo nBqv`Q Ggb GK h`K
g`se` Kwi qv`Q, 0Avg Avgvi w`ZigvZvi cAZ` j`"K
Kwi qmQ, hrviv Zinv`i `p`t`st` 0riv Ckji i`KZ i`c
Avgv`K w`qv`Q| Avg KLbI Ggb Kivni I `p`r`S-cvB bVB
ihub Zinv Pivovq cKik Kti th, uZub Avgv`K
fij ev`mb|0 Avgv`i Pmi cvtk`h`rviv em Kti Zinviv
cAZ`t`KB Ggb GK R`bi cAZ`qv`Rb ihub Zinv`M`K
GKRb m`zR Ckji Oie w`teb| Zinv`i Ggb GK
R`bi cAZ`qv`Rb ihub aviY Ktib Ges Hkji K` , Yvejx

cKik Kwi te| Avgv`i Rieb hv`v`v` A`b`K mgq kwi`3kijx
cPvi nq| Avcb KZUKz Riv`bb Zinv Rivvi c`e`y`Avcb
Zinv`M`K KZUKz fij ev`mb Zinv Zinviv RmbtZ Pivq|
w`Zi Avgv`M`K GB Ab`iva Kwi qv`Ob, 0Avi
ci Riv`z`q`i g`ta` Avcb Avcb AvPvi e`envi DEg ivL;
thb...`P`" tZigv`i mrv`qv` t`mL`j` tmB w`tq
ZE`ev`tbi w`tb Ckji i`M`S`ie Kwi te| tKbbv Litoi
tZigv`i Rb` GK Av`k`i`mL`qv` wMqv`Ob, thb tZigiv
Zinv c`w`P`yi AbMgb Ki|0 w`Zi 2t12, 21 c`|

Lit hLb Kij`f`ix`z Avgv`i Rb` `t`L`f`v`M Kwi qv`Ob,
ZLb Avgv`i AvZ` ubKtU Gt`Kevti nvtZi Kv`QB
w`tew`Z t`c`gi `p`v`S`Z i`m`qv`Q| tmB t`c`y` Avgv`i g`ta`
t`c`gi Kv`f`c`c`b` Rv`Mvi Z nBqv Awekjmx`M`K Litoi
ev`z`tj Avbevi Rb` GKiu kwi`3kijx c`f`ve nBqv Dv|

**3| Avgiv Litok A`b`i Kv`Q Zvj qv` ani, KviY ZinvB
Avgiv`P`S`-Kwi t**

w`qvej hLb c`S`fi` "Jav, Me`y`Ges RweKvi` t`c`P`
Avte`b jBqv hxi`i Rb` Ir cimZqmQj, hxi` evBtetj i
Dw`3 0rivB w`qvej`K cAZ`nZ Kwi qmQj (gw_ 4t4, 7, 10
c`)| evBtetj i mZ` 0riv cwi c`Y`Q`z`j` b eij qv` hxi` m`u`Y`
cAZ` Ae`v`q` w`Q`z`b| Avi Avgv`i gbB nBtZ`Q tmB
`vb hrviv Avgiv h`x` Rqx nB A`ev nvi gvmb|

0tKbbv tm A`S`fi` thgb fite, w`b`RI tZgub0
w`z`v`c``ik 23t7 c`| eix` cvBtZ`_v`Kv Litoxqv`MY
`M`P` w`l`q` w`P`S`-Kti| Zinv`i a`vb I aviYv` `M`q`
, Yvejx hrviv Zinviv AR` Kwi`z` m`P`o|

0tZigiv c`f`z` me`i`v` Avb` Ki,...me`i`w`l`tq
cAZ`v` I w`ebw`Z 0riv ab`ev` mnKv`ti tZigv`i hv`Tv
mKj Ckji`K AvZ` Ki| Zinv`z` mg`-w`P`S`i AZx`z` th
Ckji i`kwi`S`- Zinv tZigv`i u`q` I gb Litoi hxi`z` i`"v`
Kwi te|0

0Aet`k`I, tn avZMY, hrviv hrviv mZ`, hrviv hrviv
Av`ib`xq, hrviv b`v`h`, hrviv hrviv w`e`i`x`, hrviv hrviv
c`h`Z`R`b`K, hrviv hrviv m`L`w`Z`h`j`e, th tKub m`_Y` I th
tKub Kwi`E`n`DK, tmB mKj Avtj`v`P`v` Ki|...Zinv`z` kwi`S`-
i` Ckji tZigv`i m`t`z` m`t`z`_w`K`teb|0 w`cl`ij` cix` 4t4-9|
Avgv`i u`t`q` Avgiv` w`K` w`B` ZinvB Avgv`M`K Avj`v`v`

`vb Kivi evi gubtm emx crq| GB Rb` hxi `qs evj qvtQb, 0MhY Kiv Atc¶v eis `vb Kiv ab` nBevi melq|0 tclZ 20t35| Ck¶i i ivR` we`¶i i Rb` Avgiv KZUKz mK w`B ZivvB Abš-gj`ifc _vtK: 0tZvgiv c¶_extZ Avcbv`i Rb` ab mÂq Kivi l bv; GLvrb Z KvtU l g`P¶q ¶¶q K¶i, Ges GLvrb t¶vti mma KivUqv Pvi K¶i | mKš` `¶M°Avcbv`i Rb` ab mÂq Ki;...Kivi Y thLvrb tZvgvi ab, tmBLvrb tZvgvi gbl _mKte|0 gw_ 6t19-21|

Avcub hLb `vb Kivi teb, gtb i mLteb, 0c¶_ex l Zivvi mg`-e`m`vc¶fjB; RMr l ZivvimmMY Zivvi |0 MxZ 24t1 c`| 0ifcv l tmvvl 0 (nMq 2t8 c`) | Avgiv vbtRivB Ck¶i i, Kivi Y mZub Avgw`M¶K m¶0 Kivi qvtQb Ges Avgw`M¶K circ nBtZ gj¶ Kivi qvtQb Zivvi it¶3i gj¶`i vebg¶q| 1Kivi šiq 6t19, 20 c`| Avgv`i hvrn mKQvAv¶Q, mKj B Ck¶i i, 0Kivi Y ab mÂq Kivi evi ¶¶gZv0 mZubB w`qv _vtKb| 2 veei Y 18t8 c`| Avgv`i mukvZ Ges cpi`w l Z c¶fj Avgw`M¶K KZUKB bv AvvYvB Ktib thb Zivvi m¶½ Ab`w`M¶K m¶m¶vPvi evZ¶`vb Kivi evi Rb` mnfvM Kivi |

0gbl` mK Ck¶i¶K VKivBte? tZvgiv Z Avgv¶K VKivBqv _vK| mKš` tZvgiv evj tZQ, mKtm tZvgv¶K VKivBqvQ? `kgvsk l Dcnv¶i |...tZvgiv mg`-`kgvsk fiv¶ti Avb, thb Avgvi M¶n Lv` _vtK; Avi tZvgiv Bv¶tZ Avgvi cir¶v Ki, Bv¶ evvnbM¶Yi m`vc¶fj K¶nb, Avng AvKiv¶ki 0vi mKj gj¶ Kivi qv tZvgv`i c0Z Acv¶tgq Avkxep` el¶ Kivi mKbv|0 (gvj mL 3t8-10)| `kgvsk nBtZtQ Avgv`i Av¶qi `k fiv¶Mi GK evM,0 (m0Ziq veei Y 14t22; Avw` 28t22 c`) | K.I.K ev e`emvqvi Kv¶Q mg`-LiP ev` t`l qvi c¶i hvrn D×Ě _vtK Zivv Zivvi Avq| KgPvix¶`i t¶¶t¶ mg`Z teZbB Zivvi Avq| `kgvsk w`evi bmvZ GKvU a¶¶¶sZ bmvZ, Kivi Y Bvri g¶a` Pvi ĩ Rv0Z| `kgvsk Ck¶i i Avi Zivv m¶úY¶¶c hxi i c¶vi Kvth¶ Rb` (1Kivi šiq 9t14 c`) | c¶_extZ Zivvi Kvth¶Kl Kivi evi Rb` e`eüZ nl qv DvPZ thb Zivvi AvMgb ZivvZvno nq (gw_ 24t14)|

hxi Avgv`i m¶½ evm Kivi tZ Avmqv bZb vbatgi h¶M `kgvsk c0v Ab¶gv`b Kivi tjb (gw_ 23t23)| Avgv`i KZUKz Piv v t`l qv DvPZ? Piv ev `vb e`w3 i e`w3MZ g¶vrbq¶bi melq| 0c0Z`K e`w3 0Avcb Avcb

ü`tq thi¶c mskI Kivi qvtQ, Z`bmv¶ti `vb Ki`K|0 (2Kivi šiq 9t5-7 c`) | Ck¶i i t¶tq Avak `vb Avcub w`tZ cvtib bv| 0t`l, Zivv¶Z tZvgw`M¶Kl t`l qv hvBte; tjt¶K vej ¶¶Y cvigv¶Y Pmccqv SvKivi qv DcvPqv tZvgv`i tKv¶j w`te|0 (j K 6t38)|

GBP,Gg,Gm, wvPvW¶¶ GK mgq Zivvi AvfÁZv eY0v Kivi qv etj b: Rxebfi GKRB Rqv¶i` j m& GtÁtj Avgvi tKvB GK c¶vi mfvq thM t`q| AvWUv¶qv¶gi mCQtb evmqv GKvKx Zivvi m¶½ th w`b Avng K_v evj qvQ Zivv KLbl f¶j e bv| c¶KU nBtZ 500 Wj v¶i i fvr Kiv tvvU Avgvi nvtZ w`qv evj tjb, 0GB vbb&Avgvi c0g `kgvsk|0

tj vKvU m¶`¶Qj bv Ges mEZ 30/40 ermi hver tm f¶j mKQb K¶i bvB| i ay Rqv tLv¶j qvtQ| ZvB, Avng Zivv¶K wRÁv¶v Kivi v¶g, 0Avcub mK fivte evv¶teb|0 mZub DE¶i evj tjb, 0Avgvi grĭ 5 A_ev 6 Wj vi vrbR`evj tZ Av¶Q| GB_wj me Ck¶i i Avakvi |0 ZLb Avng wRÁv¶v Kivi v¶g, 0Avcub mK fivte Piv teb?0 0Avng Rvub bv,0 mZub evj tjb, 0mKš` GBUKz Rvub, Avgv¶K Aek`B Zivvi `kgvsk w`tZ nBte Ges mZubB Avgvi ZĚj vBteb|0

Ck¶i Aek`B Zivvi ZĚj j Bqv¶Qb| tj vKvU AvbZvc ¶Qj Avšw¶K| mvi vU Rxeb mZub GB DrmM¶i ¶¶v Kivi qvQ tjb, Avi ZvB Zivvi Lix¶q Rxeb m¶x nBqv¶Q tjb| Avi Ck¶i gi Y w`b chš-Zivvi c0Zciv b Kivi qvtQb| Aek`, Ck¶i c0ZAv Ktib bvB th, mKj veklvv¶vB aberb nBte| mKš` Avgv`i GB v0Zv i vqv¶Q th, m¶0KĚ¶ Rxebi mg`-c0qvRbxq Avgw`M¶K w`teb|

Lix mKj B Avgw`M¶K w`qv¶Qb| AvBmb, m¶úY¶¶c Avgv`i ü`q Zivv¶K w`B| AvBmb, Lix¶K Avgv`i Rxeb, mPš¶, tcvkvK, Kvth° Ges mK `vb Kivi, Zivvi 0viv Ab`¶i m¶½ mnfvM Kivi | Ab`¶i m¶½ hxi ¶K mnfvM Kivi Ges Zivvi Av0h° Ab¶M¶n eva0z nl qvi g¶a` th Avb;` Zivv tKb Avm¶vi Kivi bv?

Ame^{vi} DĒi cĪ 17

Avtj vPbvi gva'tg epxi inm''

Ame^{vi} mnvqKv 17 DĒgiġc cV Ki'b| cĪZw Dv³
 DĒgiġc cV Kwiqv th Dv³ wj mZ'' Zvni evg cvtk^o
 i vġZ (...) vtb 'x' wPy emvBteb|]

0Ame^{vi} ū,
 tcvó e- -80,
 i gbr, XvKv-1000|

- 1/ Liťó Zvniť`i veklrm mnfvM-
 mKj Liťóqvbw`MťK epx cvBťZ mrvnh`
 Kti |
 gvťgq KťqKRb LiťóqvMYB Kti |
- 2/ LiťóK Aťb`i KvťQ mnfvM Kwi evi metPtq
 kv³kvj x cšv (gvťS gvťS)-
 GKgZ nBťZ cwiťZťQ bv Ggb e^w3 i
 mť½ ZK^oKwi qv |
 Avgi v wK fivte Pwv Zvni ōvi v |
- 3/ Avgvť`i cixġv cĵj vftb mteĚg fivte Rqx nBťZ
 cwi -
 Avgvť`i AšťťK hw` kvť`j evťK'' cY^o
 Kwi |
 Avgvť`i AšťťK gb`wĚK dgġvq cY^o
 Kwi |
- 4/ GKRB Liťóqv LiťóK mnfvM KwiťZ cvťi -
 A''Z tcvlvK hvnv cĪZ Liťóqvbw`ťMi
 Rb'' Zqvi KZ Zvni cwiťj |
 mvavi Y Ges wko tcvlvK cwiťj |
- 5/ Liťóqv wmvte Avgi v hvnv t`wL Ges hvnv Kwi -
 Avgvť`i AvawZK Rieb cġve we`vi
 Kti |
 Liťó mivZ Avgvť`i AwfÁZvi Dcťi
 tKvb cġve cto bv |

- 6/ GB cĵ exťZ Liťó mvgvPvi Kvth^o Rb'' `kgvsk
 I Pwv vťbi gva'tg Abť`i mť½ Liťó wlvq
 mnfvM Kiv DvPZ, Kvi Y:
 cĵ ex Ges cĵ ex`mKj B m`vcťj B |
 wlv Avgvť`MťK mjo Kwi qvťQb wZwb ab
 DcvRťb kv³ t`b |
 Ckĵ Dcnvi I `kgvsk PwvqvťQb |
 Avgvť`i Avťqi `k fivťMi GK fvM
 `kgvsk wmvte t`lqvťK Abťgv`b
 Kwi qvťQb |
 `kgvsk H mKj e^w3ťK cĪZcĵ b Kivi
 Rb'' Ckĵi i wbePZ c^wvZ thb mvgvPvi
 cġvi Z nq I hvv Avevi AvmťZ cvťi b?
 Dcnvi `vb I mvgvPvi cġvi KťK
 evovBťZ mrvnh'' Kti |

e^w3MZ cket Avcvb wK Avcbvi wPšť, Kvth^o, tcvlvK-
 cvv'Q` ōviv Abť`i mť½ hvv i wlvq
 mnfvM KwiťZ Ges Avcbvi A_ōviv
 mvgvPvi cġviťK ōvivBqv wťZ B'Ōv
 Kťi b?

“Ki Rieb cxiZi inm”

mgmgvK MtelKMY GKU mZTK cgyYZ I
bu_fyb Kvi evi Rb“ Kó Kvi qvtQb, hrvn evBtej B
cútg cúZov Kvi qmQj: úgbj“ RmZ nBj GKU ALE
cYZv|0 Avgiv hrvn cúqB Avj v`v fite kvi xii K, gvbimK
Ges Ava`mZK Zivr Avmtj B tKvb e`ir³i ubKU nBtZ
c`K Kiv hvq bv, Kvi Y Bnrvn ci`úi m`úKk³| A`P
Aš#i AvNvZ jvM³tj kixi I AvNvZcúB nq| kixi i Dci
Avgv`i Ava`mZK Ae`vi GKU weivU cfi ve inmqvtQ
Avi D`vUvI | Avgiv GKU m`úY³e`ir³|

D`vni Y`fj, `e`ÁmbK MtelKMY ubqvšZ Aa`qb
Kvi qv cvBqv³Qb th, m³, Avb³ i nvm tKvb e`ir³i ti vM
cúZtiva e`e`vq weivU cwi eZ³ AvbqB Kti | Avcub
Avcbvi tivtMi wei`tx hrvntZ Avcbvi kixi h³ Kti
Zivvi Rb“ m³ nBtZ c³itib| GB MtelYv BnvB cgyY
Kti th, gb Ges kixi GtK A³ti i KZ Nubó| nrvvi
nrvvi ermi c³e`gb Ges t`tni GB m`úK³m³oKÉ³
Zivvi evK“ Oviv t`LvBqv ir`qv³Qb| B`vns tgm³tKj
cxiZi Bnv³K` Kvi Kvi qv ubqv³Q| Omv³ `ú`q
`r`RbK; mK³ fM³AvZ³ Av`i`³ Kti | 0 mtZvc³ ik
17t22 c`|

thrvn, thvb GKRB t³úZ, Zivvi g³tZ gb Ges
t`n ci`úi KZ m`úKk³ Avgv`i Ava`mZK cwi cpZvi
Rb“? ÚvcúZg, cú`³ Kvi, thgb tZigvi cúY Kkj cúB,
meY³el³q Z³g tZgub Kkj cúB I m³ `vK| 0 3 thrvn 2
c`|

Avgv`i m³oKÉ³ P³itnb thb Avgiv ÚDÉg `r`
t³viM Kvi | 0 m³oKÉ³ evK“ Avgv`i `r`i D³bB Ges
Abš- Rie³ti D³bB ifc Kiv Kvi tZ cvti | th³tnZi
kvi xii K I gvbimK `r` Ges Ava`mZK cwi cpó ci`úi
m`úKk³, t³šj ZivB GB Ab³tiva i vLqv³Qb: ÓAZGe
tZigiv t³viRb mK cvb, mK hrvn mKQyKi, mKtj B Ck³i i
tM³ie³ v³ Ki | 0 1Kvi š³q 10t31 c`|

mngvPvi kvi xii K Ges Ava`mZK c³pi`xvi Df³qB
Aš³ Kti | GKU `r`i Ki Rieb cxiZ cúZa³v³bkj
Lúxqv³ nBtZ mrvh“ Kti | Avcub h³ cKZ ifc
`r`evb Ges Avi I dj c³h-Rieb hvcb Kvi tZ AvM³h nb,
Zte ub³vj m³L 8mU gj b³mZ Ab³ni Y Kvi tZ nBte:

1/ meix evZim t

DÉg `r`i Rb“ meix evZim³ cúqvRb|
Avgv`i K³š³ Ges i v³ tZ NgvBevi Kvtj h³ Avgv`i
Ni Ges K³š³ mK³gZ evZim Pj v³ t³ i e`e`v`v³ K, Zte
Bnv ub³žZ th, Avgv`i i³ meY³ Avgv`i t`tni weif³b³
Astk ch³ B Av tRb mi eivn Kvi t³|

th evZim Avgiv k³tmi m³tM M³hY Kvi Zivr `úóZ
i`Zc³Y³ m³ieavb v³ m³teb th, tKvb A³vZ D³rm nBtZ
taqv, M³im A³ev evq- emnZ e`v³ K³U³vi qvi Av³rg³tYi
mK³vi bv nb| agciv evq-`m³ Z Kti, Avi ZivvB eZ³g³
Kvtj i eo NvZK| `e`ÁmbK MtelYv, ZivvK Ges
d³nd³mi K³vYvi, G³vg³dGRgv Ges ú`tiv³Mi g³a`
GKU K³v³ K³i m`úK³cúZov Kvi qvtQ| m³M³ti t³Ui g³a`
th ub³ K³U³ Av³Q Zivvi cúZ t`tni Avm³ Rub³tj agciv
Z³vM Kiv K³U³ nBqv `uv³q| eZ³g³ti t³ S³uk Pij tZ
v³ m³ t³ 2020 m³tj i g³a` erm³ 1 t³ K³U³ 20 j` t³ v³ K
agciv³ dtj g³iv c³o³t³|

2/ mh³ Ki Y t

m³h³ K³i tYi DcK³vi Zv A³tbK :

- (1) AvZ c³úZi³ A³ev m³U³vi c³eY³ 15 nBtZ
30 v³gubU kixi tiš`aj v³ M³vtj kixi ub³ R
ub³ RB v³ U³vgb m³ D³rcb³ Kvi tZ cvti,
h³rvni P³igovi Rb“ cúqvRb³ Ges c³o³Ki |
GB v³ U³vgb-m³ K³v³ m³vgv Ges d³mdi m
Z³qv³ Kti hrvn Av³ t³ K³ t³igvZ Ges M³v
Kti |
- (2) m³h³ K³i Y m³š³gvY we³ivax Ges e`v³ K³U³vi qv
ubaK |

- (3) m^h©, k^u³ thvMvq hvrvv Øviv D^uivR^u KveØ-WvB A· vBWtK KvehvBtWtU ifcivS-wiZ nq| GB cØqv br Pij tj ci Ges gvbeRvWZtK br LvBqv gwi tZ nBte|
- (4) m^h© wKiY i wltZ KivR Kti Ggb e^u³ tK LvcLvl qvBtZ mrvvh^u Kti Ges kvZKvtj i wltZ KivR Kivvri dtj th Aemv^u Avtm Zvrv^u t Kti|

Ømveavb evYxØ: m^h© wKiY ¶vWZKviK nBtZ cvti|
 `xN^umgq tišt^u hvctbi dtj kixti Pvgov cfo hvq, Pvgovq K^uvYi tivtMi SpK ep^u Kti, e^u v ZivvS^u Kti, P¶v bØ Kti Ges P¶vi Qvmb mivØ Kti|

3/ **mekig t**

kixitK wK i wltZ nBtj mekig Aek^u B cØqvRb|
 civi vri I KvRi Pvc RvBZ gvbmK `pØS^u v t Kvi tZ nBtj Avgv^u MtK Aek^u B tLj vavj I mekigtgi Rb^u mgq Kvi qv wltZ nBte| cØqvRbqv cwi gvY mekig br cvBtj tj vtKiv DtØM Aemv^u I tµva cØYzv Abjfe Kti| GB iKg AvteK RvBZ Pvc tkl ch^u S-Amy^u Zvi mivØ Kti, hvrvv GZv tbi Kvg^u mekig, kixi wltZ eva^u nq| i wlt tejvq Ntgi tKvb mek^u i bvb|

cØZv tbi gZ Avgv^u i Ava^u wZK e^u vUvvi tK cbiqv Pvr^u Kivl kvvviK t^u i Rb^u „i^u ZcY^u Lixqv tbi^u wK a^u v tbi mgq, evBtej Aa^u qb Ges cØ^u kixi I gb tK m^u i wlt^u | Bnv Qvovl Avgv^u i cØqvRb wlvqvZ QvU, mivbmK mekig Ges evrmvi K A^u ev Aa^u evrmvi K Aemi hvcb|

4/ **e^u vqv t**

- e^u vqv Avgv^u i t^u i Rb^u AZ^u vek^u K|
- (1) e^u vqv i^u Pvc t^u i Rb^u i wltZ mrvvh^u Kti|
 - (2) e^u vqv kixti mg^u -A½ tekx Kvi qv i^u mAvj b Kti hvrvv nvZ-cv^u wj tK Mig ivtL|
 - (3) e^u vqv kvvvi K I gvbmK DrKÉv^u t Kti hvrvv Avcbv tK Avl emPevl B^u Qv thvMvq| e^u vqv wPŠ^u I Pvcg^u v^u Kvi metP tq fij l l p|

- (4) e^u vqv gw^u Øvq-tKvtl^u e^u vjvZK kvv^u thvMvq| Bnv cØZtivaK ¶vgZv tK DÈB Kvi qv t^u i DbwZ NUVq| wlvqvZ e^u vqv tgi Øviv kixitK wK ivLv tMtj gb Avl mRbkxj I^u ¶v nq|
- (5) Bnv Avcbvi kixti is gmb ivtL Ges kixi wQvqv Kti|
- (6) e^u vqv Avcbv tK Kg^u Kti Ges kvvvi K Ges gvbmK e^u v v AvmtZ vej^u t Kti|
- (7) Bnv gw^u GK cKvi im^u Zqv Kivq mrvqvZv Kti hvrvv e^u v mn^u Kvi vri kvv^u thvMvq Ges t^u i RvmeK m^u i^u Abjfe Kivq|

Avcvb e^u vqv br Kvi qv v^u Ktj GLbB i i^u Ki^u b Ges Avcvb hZ^u t mn^u Kvi t b e^u vqv l ZZ evovBqv v^u Db| e^u vqv i i^u Kvi vri cte^u v PwKrm t Ki civgk^u j l qv hvBtZ cvti| Avcbvi j ¶v^u nBj th tKvb aitYi e^u vqv Kiv thgb 15 wvU 1 gvBj nvUv Ges Kg Kvi qv nBtj I mBv t n Pvi A^u ev Zvrvv A t a^u Rvri nvUv|

5/ **cmb t**

cmb th t nZi kixti cØZ^u K tKvtli Rb^u cØqvRbqv, Zvrvv Rb^u Avgv^u MtK ht^u ó cmb cvb Kiv^u i Kiv|

- (1) I R t b Avgv^u i kixti 70% cmb|
- (2) kixitK mg^u -Kiv m^u v^u b Kvi tZ nBtj `B cvBÈ mg cwi gvYi AvovB tKivUv^u cmbi cØZv^u b cØqvRb nq| thgb i^u mAvj b, wZ c^u v^u w^u kb, t^u i Ki c^u v^u cwi enb Ges cwi cvK|
- (3) cØZ^u K e^u v^u i Mto 15 nBtZ 40 wvj qb gw^u tKvl AvtQ| H mKj tKvtli cØZ^u K v^u i 70% nBtZ 85% cmb| Dch^u v cmb GB mKj tKvtli mieivv Kiv nBtj Avcvb me^u v^u vq mZK^u Ges DrKÉv I tµva cØYzv nBtZ i ¶v cvBtZ cwi t b|
- (4) Avcbvi cvbqv cmbB th^u i^u ZcY^u Zvrvv bq| cØZv^u b wlvqvZ øvb Kvi t j i^u mAvj b ep^u Kti- kixi I gb tK P^u v^u Kti| øvb Kvi vri gv^u t^u g Rsj v øvq^u wj tK mtZR Kti, hvrvv tivM cØZtivaK e^u e^u t^u K^u v^u Kvi qv Amy^u Zv NUVtZ cvti| øvb Pvgovi gvj v^u t Kti Ges Rj Kgvq|

6/ **Dchj^β Lv^ˆ t**

mjōKvʃj mjōKĒ^β Av`g I nevtK hveZiq
extRvrcv`K l lwa I hveZiq mRxe dj`vqx eʃʃi dj
LvBʃZ w`tj b (Amw` 1t29 c` | Av`g nevi cvʃci cʃi
Zvrvʃ`i Lvʃ` tʃʃi l lwa hʃ^β nBj | Amw` 3t18 c` |
Rj-cvʃbi ci mjōKĒ^β Lv^ˆ wmwʃe i`Px gism thvM
Kwi tʃ b (Amw` 7t2-3; 9t1-6 c`)|

ciʃ`i gism i gʃa` msc³ Pw^βGes tKvʃj tōi`ij
Dfʃ vʃK hvrv D`P Pic, tōtK, ũ`ti vM, K`vYvi, `j Zv,
WiqvʃeUm Ges Avil Ab`vb` ti vʃMi SʃK eʃx Kʃi |
eZʃvʃb AʃbK wPwKrmKivB gismʃfvRw MʃK Pwʃvʃ Ges
wAvbmʃZ ivbʃe gism I gvQ LvBʃZ Ges wgz`e`qx nBʃZ
civgkʃ`i qv`vʃKb|

wbiwgl tʃwRMY thʃnZi mjʃt`i Awakvix nq
Ges `wNʃq-nq, cʃb I `r` mʃʃU hvrviv wE` Zvrviv
Avgrw MʃK gubʃli Aw` Lv^ˆ thgb dj-gj I kvK-meRr
MhY`i` Kwi evi Rb` wʃePbv Kwi tʃZ Abʃiva Kwi qvʃQb|

Avicub hv` t`w-n-kvj vi wRwbm e`envi Kʃib, Zʃe gism bv
Pʃvnb, Zʃe gism Qvov wK fʃte mjg Lv^ˆ `Zqv Kwi tʃZ
nq Zvrv fʃj fʃte Rwbqv j Db| w`tb cvP Qqevi nʃiK
iKʃgi djgj, km, Ges mʃx LvBʃeb| meR I njj
meʃRi mʃtM tʃey RvZiq dj wʃtkl fʃte `i`ZcYʃ
Kj QvUv Pvdʃi e`tj tXwQvUv Pvdj Ges AvUv e`envi
Kwi tʃeb| Avcbvi tʃZwvi Ges kKʃv RvZiq Lv^ˆ `w`bK
Qq A`ev Zvrvil tʃex iKʃgi nI qv DwPZ| ci i Pw^β
thgb gvLb, bwb, kKʃi tʃvUv Pw^βtʃovi wQʃbi k³
Pw^βZw`i`i cwi eʃZ`kvK-mʃxi Pw^βLvl qv Af`im Ki`b|
Avicub hv` t`w-n-kvj vi wRwbm e`envi Kʃib, Zʃe gism bv
LvBʃj I Dcʃiv³ Lv^ˆ Avcbvi Rb` hʃ_ó| hvrviv gism
LvBʃZ cQ` Kʃi Zvrvʃ`i evBʃetj D³ th mg`-mʃP
A`ev gubʃli i Lvʃ`i Dchj^β ZvrvB Lvl qv DwPZ| mjōKZ^β
hLb Rj-cvʃbi cʃi gism LvBʃZ AbgrwZ w`tj b (Amw`
7t2-3, tʃexq 11t17 c`), wZwb wv`^β Kwi qv w`tj b
tKvʃ& tKvʃ& gism i`wP Ges tKvʃ& tKvʃ& gism Ai`wP Ges
Lvʃ`i AʃhvM`|

tʃexq 11 Aa`vq Ges wZwq wweiY 14 Aa`vq
evYʃ ci-cvLx Ges grmʃ`i Zvʃj Kv cvW Ki`b, hvrv
mjōKĒ^βLvʃ`i AʃhvM` ewj qvʃQb| GB Aa`vq wj tʃZ ejv
nBqʃtQ i`wP ciʃ`i ʃʃi wLĒ wewkó nBʃe Ges Bvrv

Rul i KwiUte| i`wP grmʃ`i AuBm I Wvbw`wKʃe| gism
Lvq Ggb cvLxiv wvbw`x|

Ai`wP Rʃʃ`i gʃa`, kKʃi K_v wʃtkl Kwi qv
Dʃj E` Kiv nBqʃtQ Ges Lvʃ`i Abchj^β ejv nBqʃtQ
(wZwq wweiY 14t4 c`)| cixʃʃvq t`Lv tMʃQ D`P nʃti
gubʃli kixi wUPqvʃv ōriv Avwʃʃ` hvrviv `wZ kKʃi
gism Lvq, Zvrviv GB ʃʃi` RvʃvYv ōriv Avwʃʃ`-nq|
eZʃvʃb `eAvmbK cixʃʃv Kwi qv t`Lv wMqʃtQ th, mjōKĒ^β
tKb GB me gism Ai`wP ewj qvʃQb| Ab`Zg KviY,
wUPqvʃvi gZ kKʃi wecʃʃbK ti vM| AvʃiKw KviY
gubʃli cwi cvK e`e`vq mʃʃ³ Pw^β ʃʃwZKi cʃvʃe|

7/ **ʃʃwZKi wRwbm Gorb t**

gv`K `e` tmeb mʃʃtK`evBʃej wK mZKʃv
w`qvʃQ? ō`wʃʃv m wv`K; mjiv Kj nKwi bx; th ZvrvʃZ
ʃvʃ-nq, tʃm Avverb bqó (wʃZvcʃ`k 20t1)|

ŌwK tʃvi wK tʃvʃv wK gvZij wK KUʃvʃv wK ciab
Mhnx, Zvrviv Ckʃi i vʃR` Awakvi cvBʃe bv|ó 1Kwi Šʃq
6t10| gv`K `e` wʃwʃ wLZ kixʃi wʃqʃtK ʃʃwZM`-
Kʃi:

- (1) tʃwMgʃ³ c`wZ: mjivmvi tʃZ tKvʃli ti vM
cŌZʃiva ʃʃgZvʃK Le^βKʃi, Ges GBfʃte
wʃtʃwʃbqv, h²v, tncvUvBwUm Ges Ab`vb`
cKvʃi K`vYvi ti vʃMi SʃK eʃx Kʃi |
- (2) G`wMwLb c`wZ: `w`bK `β-wZbevi gv`K
`e` tmeb Kwi evi dʃj Mfʃʃte, gZ mʃʃv
Rbʃvʃ Ges AKij Rʃbʃ SʃK eʃx Kʃi |
- (3) msenb-Zʃʃ; gv`K `e`i e`envi ũ`ti vʃMi
SʃK eʃx Kʃi, iʃ³i mʃʃvi Kgrq Ges
iʃ³i gʃa` Pw^β i³Pic D`P Kʃi, dʃj
AZ`wK gubʃmK Pic eʃx nq|
- (4) cwi cvKZʃʃ; mjivmvi I g` tcv Mig Kʃi
dʃj tʃtʃi i³-ʃʃiY NʃU| gʃi
Avm³Kvixʃ`i wj fʃti Pw^β eʃx Kʃi,
tncvUvBwUm& Ges wj fʃi wʃi wmm& ti vʃMi
SʃK evʃo|
miv ev g` AvZgrvʃv AvZʃhZ`v, gZi, wki
wʃhʃZb Ges Mʃv-Awʃqʃi Rb` `vqx|

8/ **Hkʃi K kvʃʃZ Av`v`vcb t**

th e`w³ fʃq ev t`vl teva ōriv Avwʃʃ`-Zvrviv Rb`
GB mKj AvʃwPZ `r` wʃqʃi cʃvʃv mʃj tʃwM Kiv

Ame[®]vi **DĒi cĪ 18**
ṽ-ṽ"Ki Rxeb c×iZi ,β inm"

Ame[®]vi mnvqKv-18 DĒgi#c cV Ki'b Ges GB DĒigvj v c#Y Ki'b| DĒi mZ" nBtj evg cvtk[®]T' Ges ug_ v nBtj 'F' vPy v Db|]

0/ kvixi K ṽ-ṽ" Ges AvaṽmZK mġ ci ṽú
 m=úKġj^β |
 mvgvPti i gta" kvixi K Ges AvaṽmZK
 cpi "xvi vbinZ|
 mġóKĒP Pvtnb Avgiv thb DĒg ṽ-ṽ"
 tFvM Kvi |

1/ agcib evZvm ṽmZ Kti Ges DnivB
 kixi i Ab"Zg NvZK|
 2/ mh[®] vKiY kixiK vFvUvmb-vm ṽZqvi
 Kvi tZ mrvh" Kti |
 3/ kixiK vK i vL tZ nBtj vekttgi
 cġqvRb|
 4/ hvnt' i eqm 55 ermġi bxtP, e"vqvg
 i ayZvnt' i Rb" DcKvix|
 5/ kixi i Rb" ṽvK AvovB tKvqvU[®]Rtj i
 cġqvRb nq|

mġVK evK'vstki evg cvtk[®]kb" (....) ṽv b 'x'
 vPy v Db|]

6/ mġóKv tġ mġóKĒP tġ vKv M#K GB Lv" v qmQ tġ b :
 dj gj I kvK-mâx|
 gvsm I kvK-mâx|

i vP gvsm tġ vKv tMi Lv" thvM nBj :
 Av`g nevi cvtci ci |
 Rj -cvebtbi cti |

mġóKĒP Ai vP ci LvB tZ v b t l a Kvi qv t Qb:

..... vġvZKi GB Rb" |
 cġqvġĒ mva tbi Rb" |

7/ gv`K`è" c v b x q e`envi :
 t i v M cġZ t i v a vġgZv, G v Ē v b, mġv j b-
 Zš; Ges c v i c v K Z t š j Rb" vġvZKi |
 c v e Ī e v B t e t j D r m v n x Z K i v n B q v t Q |

8/ t h m K j e v i s ṽ-ṽ" i v b L y r b m v Z A b y n i Y K t i -
 A b" m K t j i t P t q 8 e r m i t e k x e v t P
 e v j q v c v i v P Z |
 t e k x v b e v t P b v, v K š' ṽ-ṽ" K i G e s m ġ x
 R x e b h v c b K t i |

Lxó t v L t Z AvMġx-

..... i a y v Z x q A v M g t b A v g i v t h b v g v j Z n B |
 Z v n v i A v M g t b i A t c v ġ v q v m K t Z v m K t Z
 A v g i v t h b e Z g v b R x e b g v b D b z K v i |

cġ_Ēvi Ab t i v a t h x i A v g v i M # K cġZ i U a v s m v Z # K ṽ-ṽ"
 n B t Z D x v i K v i t e b e v j q v cġZ Á v
 K t i b | a g c i b, g`c i b A _ e v t h t K v b
 m g m v A v c i b R x e t b m g v a i b P v t n b G e s
 Z v n v i R b" m v n v t h" i cġqvRb, A v c i b
 D t j e c e v R v j v L q v c i v i b | A v g i v cġ_Ē v
 K v i e h x i t h b A v c b v i v b K U D c v i Z
 n B q v A v c b v t K m v n v h" K t i b

.....

Litox Rxeḡ cḡek

Av wdKvZ AevZ Avgv`i evBtej `ḡj i GKRB cḡZmbwa i tivgviĀKi wPw t`l qv nBj |

ŌcūP ermi cḡeY`fḡqm Ae&cḡdmxi KivR nBtZ GKwU Abḡiva cvBqmQ thb cĪthvḡM evBtej `ḡj QvĪtK tRj Lvbvq cwi`kḡ Kivi | Avgv Abḡiva `wLj Kivi evi mḡ½ mḡ½B tRj KZḡḡ `qv ceYR AbgvZ w`tj b | thḡnZi GB QvĪi evBtej Aa`qb Kivi evi Mfxi AvMḡ wQj, GB Rb` Avgv wḡbvqZfvḡe ZvrvK cwi`kḡ Kivi Zvg | Ō

ŌQq gvm wKḡv w`evi ci, tm evB`š MḡY Kivi qv gĒj xi mf` nBtZ Pwvj | KZḡḡ mg`-i Kg e`e`v Kivi qv w`tZ ivRx nBj, thb tm tRj LvbvZB evBvBwRZ nBtZ cvḡi | Ō tRj Lvbvri cḡix Ges Ab`vb` Kḡq`xMY Avgvi Ab`Zg metPḡq gḡḡúKḡ evB`š Abḡvb t`wLevi Rb` GKwĪZ nBj |

Bvri wKQv`b cḡi Avgv`i GB fvBtK tRj Lvbv nBtZ Qwvqv w`j hv`l ev Zvri ZLb l tRj LwLevi AḡbK mgq evKx wQj | Avgvi cḡkḡ Rerḡe GB evj nBj th, Zvri Rxeb ivZvwmZ Ggb cwi eZḡZ nBqvQ Ges wZwb Zvri ĪvYKZP l aḡḡḡ Rb` GgbB mḡḡ` enb Kivi qvQ th, ZvrvK Avi tRj Lvbvri Kḡq`x fvev hvq bv, Ges Hifc e`enri l Kiv hvq bv | wZwb Zvri cwi evḡi i mḡ½ hvḡ nBqvQb Ges eĒḡvḡb tKvb GKwU enr gĒj xi tbZv |

1/ evBt`ši A_ḡK?

hLb GB Kḡq`x Litoxqv nBj Ges Zvri Rxeb mḡúYḡḡc cwi eZḡZ nBj, tKb evB`š Zvri Rb` „i`Zc-Y`wQj? wK`xg wḡvb mgvḡRi GKRB tbZv Ges wḡvb i wĪtZ hxi i KvḡQ AvmḡmQḡj b, Zvri KvḡQ hxi evBt`ši A_ḡGes „i`Zj e`vL`v Kivi qmQḡj b :

ŌbZb Rbḡbv nBtj tKn Ckḡi i ivR` t`wLḡZ cḡq bv...hv` tKn Rj Ges AvZḡ nBtZ bv Rḡbḡ, Zḡe tm Ckḡi i ivR` cḡek Kivi tZ cvḡi bv | Ō (thrb 3t3, 5) |

KvḡRB hxi i ḡtZ Avgw`MḡK ŌRj Ges AvZḡ nBtZ RvZ nBtZ nBte | ŌAvZḡ nBtZ RvZŌ- mgvḡ gb l AvZḡ cwi eZḡ ceYR bZb Rxeḡ cḡek Kiv | Kivi Y Ckḡi i ivR` cḡek Kivi A_ḡmḡúYḡḡc bZb aiḡYi Av`Z; i agvĪ cvivZb Rxeb tRvov-Zvvi i Rxeb bq, BvrvK evj nBqvQ bZb Rbḡ | Rḡj evB`š nBtZḡ Aḡḡi th cwi eḡḡ mḡwZ nBqvQ Zvri evv`K cḡZKx evntcKv | Avgv`i cḡZmbwa Kḡq`xK evB`š w`qvQ Litói cḡZ Zvri AḡxKvḡi i`KwZifc Ges Zvri PwĪf cwiĪ AvZḡ th cwi eZḡ Avi eḡ Kivi qvQb Zvri wPy wḡmḡe |

2/ AvgvḡK tKb evBvBwRZ nBtZ nBte?

Litói wZwb gnvb Kvḡḡ ḡḡa`B Avgv`i cwi ĪY AveZḡ :

kvḡ`j ePb Abḡvḡi ŌLitó Avgv`i cvḡci Rb` gviḡj b, l Kei cḡB nBtj b, Avi kv yḡvḡi wZwb ZZxq w`eḡm DĪ wcz nBqvQb | Ō 1 Kivi šḡq 15t3, 4 c` | Litó Zvri ḡZj, mgwḡ Ges cḡi`l vb Ōviv cwi ĪYvḡK mḡḡ Kivi qvQb |

ŌḡZvgiv wK Rvbbv th, Avgiv hZ tjvK Litó hxi i DḡĪtK evBvBwRZ nBqmQ, mKḡj Zvri ḡZi DḡĪtK evB`š Ōviv Zvri mḡwZ mgwḡcḡB nBqmQ; thb, Litó thḡb wczvi ḡḡḡv Ōviv ḡZMḡYi ga` nBtZ DĪ wcz nBtj b, tZḡvb Avgiv Rxeḡbi bZbZvq Pij | Ō tivḡq 6t3,4 c` |

Litó Avgv`i cvḡci Rb` gviḡj b, KeicḡB nBtj b, cḡi Kei nBtZ Dḡwḡj b Avgw`MḡK awḡḡZvifc bZb Rxeb w`evi Rb` | evBvBwRZ nBqv Avgiv Litói ḡZi, mgwḡ Ges cḡi`l vḡb AskMḡY Kivi qv`wK | evBt`ši A_ḡnBtZḡ GB th, Avgiv Litói mḡwZ cvḡc gviḡmQ, Litói mḡwZ cvḡci cvivZb RxebḡK mgwḡ` Kivi qmQ Ges LitóḡZ bZb Rxeb hvcb Kivi tZ DḡwḡmQ | Litói ḡZi Ges cḡi`l vb Avgv`i ḡZi Ges cḡi`l vb | mḡḡKZP Avgw`MḡK cvḡc ḡZ Kivi tZ cvḡi b ḡkḡi wcz i b`vq | ḡZḡ`i ga` nBtZ DĪ wcz`i b`vq wZwb

Avgru Mtk AvZtZ RmeZ KuitZ ctitb| emBt`si
Avrui K Kvr eYvqj K fite gb cwieZtK mb` R Kti |
cUgZt gub| gwitj thgb Kwiqv Kei bvgvBqv Xmkqv
t`lqv nq, Z`fcfite Avgru Mtk Rjt bvgvBqv m`uYpfc
ubgMeKiv nq| Brvi A_`Avgru Litó gwitZ Ges cjuvZb
RxebK mgma ` KuitZ B`QK| emB`\$ GKiu mgma, cic
ivRtZji gfa` emPqv `mKevi cUz GKiu AvbpmBk
we`vq| Zvici, urub emB`\$ t`b, uzub Avgru Mtk Kei
nBtZ cpi`w Z e`ir³ b`vq Rj nBtZ Umbqv Ztj b|
Brvi A_`GB th, Avgru GKiu UbZb m`uYpfc
m`uYpfc cUz UbZb RxebiO Rb` RivZ| iayubgw³4Z
nBqv emB`\$B cKZifc- gZi, mgma Ges cpi`l vb Gi
A_`eYv KuitZ ctit| th emB`\$ Rj uQuvBqv t`lqv
nq, Zvrv ch`B fite bZb Rtbh ub`k³ nBtZ ctit bv|

Litói minZ gZeiY Kivei cKZ A_`Kx?
Avgru Z Brv Rmb th, Avgru`i cjuvZb gub|` Zuvri
minZ mukvivicZ nBqvQ, thb cuct`n kur³nub nq,
huvrtZ Avgru ctitci `vm Avi bv `mKÓ (tivxq ót6
c`)| emB`\$ eYv Kti GKRB e`ir³ emv`Kfite Zuvri
AšZi mK Kiv cUqvRb: mg`Z mKQy Litó mgc` Kiv/
hiv Avgru m`uYpfc nBtZ tKiv mKQy niY Kiv, Zte
`fiteZB Avgru ctitci `vm| Avgru hLb m`uYpfc
Litói ubKU mgmZ nB, ZLb Avgru`i Br-kur³ kur³nub
nq, Ges ifcvs` Avi`cZLbB nq|

GB cwieZtbi Rb` tK`vqx? ÓLitói minZ Avgru
mukvivicZ nBqvQ, Avgru Avi RmeZ bB, mKš` LitóB
AvgruZ RmeZ AvtQb; Avi GLb gis`m `mKtZ Avgru th
Rxeb AvtQ, Zuvri Avgru wekftm, Ckfti cft` wekftmB,
hvcb KuitZuQ; uzub AvgruK tch` Kuitj b Ges Avgru
ubvgtE AvcbvK cUvb Kuitj b,Ó (MjvZxq 2t20 c`)|
emBt`si Úviv Avgru hLb Litói minZ ubtRtK mukvivicZ
Kiv, Avgru ZLb Avgru Rxeb GKiu kur³kyjx, tKvm`K
Avv`vb Kiv- ÓLitó AvgruZ evm Ktib|Ó Litói nvtZ
Avcbv Rxeb m`uYpfc AcB Kivei cteY` cUtgB
mukvivicZ Litói m`K `uó ubex KuitZ nBte| fmvZ
cUkKvix ctitci m`K, Avcbv AZZ Rxeb l
tL`m`i m`K ZvKvBteb bv, hxi cUz ZvKvBteb|
Litói m`q l Drmine`AK mukvivicZ K_v mPš` Kivqv
Avcbv Zuvri m`uYpfc GKvZv cKv KuitZ ctitb| Óutki
kur³ Úviv Avgru `me KuitZuQ th, Avgru cjuvZb `fite gZ
Ges m`uYpfc KvtQ mgte`bvkyj| Avgru Litói c`j
j BqvQ|Ó

GLb nBtZ Avgru Ckfti cft` wekftm Rxeb hvcb
Kive urub GvrtK tch` Kuitj b Ges Avgru Rb` AvcbvK
m`j b| hZB Avgru Litói gZi Ges cpi`l vbi kur³
jrv Kive, ZZB Avgru t`mLe th, Zuvri DEg` Yvejx
Avgru`i cjuvZb `fiteK cU`c` KuitZtQ| Ódj Zt tKn
hiv Litó `vtK, Zte bZb m`uYpfc nBj; cjuvZb we`vq`uj
AZxZ nBqvQ, t`L, tm`uj bZb nBqv DvWqvQ|Ó
2Kiv šxq 5t17 c`|

emBt`si gva`tg Avgru hxi i n`tqi m`uYpfc Avex
nBtZ Ges ZuvrtZ GKiu bZb l DEg` Rxeb hvcb KuitZ
B`Qv cKv Kiv| Avgru`i ubtRi Rb` huvri Am`e ZuvriB
hxi Avgru`i Rb` mvab Ktib| Avgru UbZb m`uYpfc
Rj nBtZ DvW| uzub Avgru Mtk UbZb Rxeb hvcb
Kivei kur³ `vb Ktib|

3| **tkb hxi evBvBvRZ nBtj b?**

c`vKÉgxtZ huvri v Zuvrt`i Ab`vq [cvc] nBtZ
gvr³ cvBtZ PmvtZuQj, mZi Zuvri Mtk Úgb vdivBqv
evBvBvRZ nBtZ evj tjb, thb Litó ÚZvgru`i cUcU tgvPb
KuitZ ctitb, (tch`Z 2t38 c`)| thtnZi hxi KLbl
GKiu cvcl Ktib bvb, Zte tKb uzub ubtR evBvBvRZ
nBtj b? ÚZrvvtj hxi thvrb Úviv evBvBvRZ nBvri Rb`
Mjxj nBtZ h`f`b Zuvri KvtQ Avmvtj b|...tKbbv
GBifc mg`Z am`RZv mvab Kiv...Dchj`|Ó gU
3t13, 15|

hxi uQtb ub`j ¼| ctitci Rb` AbjZB nBvri
Zuvri cUqvRb uQj bv| Ab` KvitY uzub evBvBvRZ
nBqvQtb: Ómg`Z am`RZv mvab Kivei Rb`|Ó
evBvBvRZ nBqv, hxi Avgru`i KvtQ Avgru`i `je`Zv,
cvcgq gubtli Rb` Av`k`vcb Kuitj b| hxi ubtR
thLvtb hiv bvb tmLvtb hvBtZ mKl`m`K e`j b bvb|
m`Ziv wekftmMY hLb Rjt We`t`q, ZLb Zuvri hxi i
Av`k`AbjmiY Ktib| thtnZi hxi Avgru`i ctitci Rb`
gwitj b, uzub Avgru Mtk Zuvri am`RZv m`Z ctitb|
Úvub cvc Rvtb bvb, ZuvrtK uzub Avgru`i c`j
cic`f`c Kuitj b, thb Avgru ZuvrtZ Ckfti am`RZv
`f`c nB|Ó 2Kiv šxq 5t21 c`| Ckfti `uóZ, cvcx
nBtZ am`RZifc ifcvs` nBqv Avgru tmB am`RZv
cvBvri Rb` evjrv Kiv, Ges GBfite LitóZ GKiu
bZb Rxeb hvcb Kiv|

Ame[®]vi **DĒi cĪ-19**
Lióxq Rxeṭb cĹek

me:~? Ame[®]vi mninqKv-19 DĒgijfc cĪV Ki"b Ges
 ıbtæi kb"vb ııj cĪY ceR- ııKıvıq cĪVıBqv ııṭeb/
ŌAme[®]viŌ,
ṭcıó e- -80,
i gbr, XıKv-1000|

mZ" evK" ııj i eig cıṭkı[®]x' ııPý ıı`Db:-

- 1/ emB`ş nBtZtQ gvbṭli Aşṭi th,
 cwi eZṬ NıUqtQ Zıvı emn"K ifc|
 AvZıq RıZ nBtZtQ gb I AvZıı Avf"ş-
 ııK cwi eZṬ|
 hxi i gtZ Rj Ges AvZıı nBtZ RıZ
 mıóKZıı iıṭR" cĹetki GKıU kZṔ
- 2/ evBıBıRZ nıṭbi Ōıvı Avgıv Avgıṭ`i
 cıṭci Rb" hxi i gZi, mgıwa Ges
 cpi"ıṭbi Dci wekımıK cĹıK Kıı |
 emBt`şı ıınK Kıh[®] eYBıgıK fıṭe
 ifcışṭi i avc ııj cĹZıbıwaZıKıı |
 emBt`şı mgq Rıj ııbg%4b ııbt`R Kıı
 hxi i mınZ cıṭc gZi Ges cıcgq
 Rxeṭbi mgıwa|
 emBt`şı mgq Rj nBtZ DıWqv Avıvı
 ııbt`R Kıı LıtóıZ bZb Rıeb|
 Rj ııQUvBqv emB`ş gZi, mgıwa I
 cpi"ıṭbi GKıU cYı%2 cĹZK|
 gvbṭli Aşṭi th, cwi eZṬ mıwaZ nBqıṭQ
 emB`ş Zıvı emn"K ııb`kṬ|
 emB`ş Ōıvı Avgıv Avgıṭ`i nıZ hxi i
 mı% Ave x Kıı Ges hxiıZ GKıU bZb
 Ges DıızZı Rıeb hıcb KıııZ B"Qv
 e"3 Kıı |

evṭK"i mıWK Aşṭı cṭe[®]x' ııPý ıı`Db:

- 3/ hxi evBıBıRZ nb
 Avgıṭ`i cĹZ h_v[®] óvş-ıṭc|
 Zıvı cıṭci ııKıııı³ ifc|
- 4/ hxi evBıBıRZ nb-
 ııbg%4b Ōıvı | Rj ııQUvıvı Ōıvı |
- 5/ Lıtóı cieZıP1000 ermi teKı mgq Lıtóx gĒj x-
 ııbg%4b emB`ş ıı`Z|
 Rj ııQUvBqv emB`ş ıı`Z|

 th e"ı³ ṭkI ııbtKıım Z"ıı Kıııııı cṭe[®]LıtóıK MıhY
 Kıı, cĹZıU cıṭci Rb" AbZııc Kıı Ges ıııııı
 Pıq, ııKş' emBt`şı mṭhıım cıq bı tm-

 i ııı cıBıe | ııebó nBıe |
- 6/ evBıBıRZ nı b ııbt`R Kıı-
 Lıtóı mı% mıúK[®]ııcb Avıııııı
 Lıtóı mı% Avgıṭ`i mıúıK[®] Pıg
 Ae"ı |
- 7/ GB MıBW Gi mBıg ıımKkb cĪV Ki"b| ııbtæi
 e"ı³MZ cĹıııııı ııetepıvı Ki"b| nıṭbıKııK th
 mṭhıım ıııııı nBqıııııı Avgıṭ`i cĹZ"KRbıK
 ıııııı nBqıııııı| hxiıZ wekımı KııııZ evBıBıRZ
 nBtZ, cıeı AvZıı eıı Ges AvZııı dj MıhY
 KııııZ, Ckıııı mşıb nBtZ Ges DcPq Rıeb
 hıcb KııııZ|

 Avıııı evBıetııı ııKıııııı ııbg%4ıııı emB`ş
 MıhY Kıııııııııı?
 Avıııı ııK hxi i Av"ı[®]cıııııı Kıııııı cĹZ Ges
 emB`ş j Bıj Pıṭnb.....?

mnfwmZvi gva`tg ep`xi inm`

1960 mrtji tMiovi w`tk avZv Av`iq bvtg nj`vtEi GK e`w³ Zivni VW`tZ GK ev`evBtej tPrivPijvb Kwivq i`gmbqv eWf³ μm&ceR KugDnbó MwW³ i cvk KivUvBqv tMtj b| wZub GKwU tnvUttj DmWtj b Ges cU`Dv KwitZ Avic Kwitj b thb mwóKZP ZivntK Dchj³ Lióxq `tj i KvQ j Bqv hvb, hrviv GB evBtei wj i Dchj³ e`envi KwitZ cwi te| H mBvtni QjU i w`tb Av`iq tnvUttj i tKivbx KvQ tMtj b Ges wRAvni Kwitj b tKv`vq PrP³ cvl qv hvtbe? tKivbx Zivni w`tk ZvKvBqv evj j, 0Avcub Rvttb, Avgv`i t`tk H`j Lp tekx cvl qv hvq bv| Zivni Qrov Avcub fvlvl epStZ cwi teb bv|0

0Avcub wK Rvttb?0 Av`iq DEti evj tj b, 0LióxqvMY GKwU wKfRubb fvlvq K_v etj |0 0A`vt Dnv Avevi tKgb?0 0A`wMtc fvlv|0 tKivbx KLbl Bnv i`tb bVB, wKs` Av`iq ZivntK GB Avkjm evYx w`tj b, 0Bnv cv`exi gta` mefPtq my`i fvlv|0 Av`iq KtqKwU PrP³ `tj i Ae`vb RmbtZ cwi j Ges tKvb tKvb cU`Zovtbi tclmWÈ Ges tmptUvixi i mt½ mfv Kwivni e`e`v Kwivq tclm j | `fM`ekZt Av`iq Ges Avgv`sz tj vKt`i gta` tek KtqKwU BDti vcxq fvlv Rvbn wKtj l mKtj B evj tZ cvti Ggb mvari Y fvlv Zivnt`i Rvbn wj bv| mZivs tmLvtb GtK Afb`i cU`Z Amvq `wó ubex Kwivq i wj | Av`iq wec³4bK AfbK gvBj c_ AvwZug KwivntQb Zivni tevSv j Bqv, wKs` tKvb Dcvq bVB hrvntZ evj hvq Bvni v cKZ Lióxq avZv fM`A`ev mi Kvix msev`vZv|

tKl chS- Av`iq tUmetji Dci i w`fZ i`gubxq evBtej Awdm Kt`f t`wLttj b| Av`iq Zivni c`tKtU nvZ w`qv GKwU WvP&evBtej evni Kwitj b| wZub 1Kwi šiq 16t20 Luj ttj b Ges evBtej wU tgwv qv awtj b, evBteji bvtgi cU`Z BwZ Kwitj, Dniv wPvtZ cwi j | ZLbB Zivnt`i gLgEj D³4j nBj | Zivni v ZrovZimo i`gubxq evBtej nBtZ GKB Aa`vq l c` Luj qv cwoj : 0avZMY mKtj tZvgw`Mtk

glj ev` KwitZtQb| tZigiv cweI P`tb ci`ui glj ev` Ki |0

tjvKwU Av`itqi cU`Z `šZ nwm w`j | Zivnt`i gta` Zivni evBtej Luj qv wntZvct`k 25t25 c` | Av`iq GKB Aa`vq l c` Luj q cwoj : 0wccvniZ`cU`Yi ct`f thgb kvZj Rj, `t`k nBtZ cU`B glj msev` Z`fc|0 GB tjtKiv Ax³ NEv AvtjvPbv l wKfjm eEb Kwivq KivUvBj - iay mwóKZP evK`i Dci K_v evvej Kwij | GB mnfwmZv cvBqv Zivni v Ggb Ljx nBj th, Zivni v Zivnt`i KwóMZ evav AwZug Kwij Ges Avbt` nwm tZ nwm tZ Zivnt`i tPvtL Rj Avm j | Av`iq epStj b th, wZub Zivni avZMYtK LjRqv cvBqvQb| Av`iq hLb Zivni evBteji tevSv t`LvBj, i`gubxqMY wKsKZ`wep nBj Ges evivi ZivntK awi qv Awj ½b Kwij | H w`b mU`vKvtj tnvUttj, tKivbnU Avm qv Kwij, 0t`L, Avng Avfavn Luj qv 0AvMtc0 kã LjRqvQ| H bvtg tKvb fvlv bvB| iay Mtk& fvlvq AvtQ hrvni A_`0t`cU`0|0 Av`iq DEi w`tj b, 0n`v, lUvBZ|0 Avng mvi v `eKvtj H fvlvtZB K_v evj tZwQj v|0

Avcub wK H my`i fvlvU Amie[®]vi KwivntQb? GB mnwqKvq Avcub RmbtZ cwi teb tKgb Kwivq mwóKZP Avgv`i mKj tK Zivni tclgi enr etE AvntZ cvti b|

1| **gEj x mnfwmZvi Dti tk mP :**

hxi gEj x cU`Zov KwivntQb thb gubtli tgšij K Pnn`v wj wK`f v Ges fiYtcvlY w`tZ cviv hvq| Avgv`i mKtj i Pnn`v i wntqvQ| gEj x evj tZ ZivnB ešvq| gEj x Ggb GKwU RvqMv thLvtb Avgiv GKRb Ab`Rb tK mnfwmZv w`B l mvinw` Kwij | kv`cKvK AvtQ GKwU cU`Yeš`cU`wZK gEj xi wcl q hrvn bwnK mKj bivvntK GKwU Avb`gq mnfwmZvq AvnYvb Kwivq meRw³gvb mwóKZP chS`Z e`cZ KwivntQ| 0Avgiv hrvn t`wLqvQ l i`ubqvQ, Zivni msev` tZigw`Mtk l w`tZw, thb Avgv`i mwnZ tZvgv`i l mnfwmZv nq| Avi

Avgvṯ`i th mnfwMZv, Zvrv wczvi Ges Zurvi cĵ
hxi Lġtói mnrZ| Avgvṯ`i Avb` thb m=úY^onq,
GB Rb` G mKj wĵ mLġZwQ|Ó 1thvnb 1t3, 4 c`|

hxi ms`útk^o Awmqv Ges ci`úi ū`tq
m=úKġ^o m=úCġvq m=úY^oġfc Avb` DcġfwM Kġi|
Zvrviv mKġj B GKB fvlvq K_v etj - tcġgi fvlv/
LġóxqvMY we`ZZ cwi evġi i m`m` nq| Zvrviv Lġtó
GġK Aġb`i fvlv I tevb ewj qv weġewPZ nq, thġnZi
Zvrviv mgRvZxq AvZġi AwKvix| wekġfm hZB
cġwvi Z, ZZB Lġóxqvġi eŪb KivbZi nq|

hxi tcġi Zġi`i ōriv th mKj gĒjx`wcz
nBqvġQ, tmB mKj gĒjxi mFMY mg wekġfm,
mġoKZġ^o tcġgi ōriv, Zvrvġi`i tmev Kwi evi B`Qv
Ges cĵ_eri KvġQ Zurvi AbġMġ eĒb Kwi evi B`Qv
ōriv Ave×| Zvrvġi`i GB mnfwMZvi eŪb Ab`Zg
Kvi Y hōriv GB kw^onxb Ges wġhġZZ msL`vj Nj `j
cĵ_extK j ĒfĒ Kwi qvġQ|

2/ th gĒjx`Lġó`rcb Kwi qvġQb t

hxi i wK tKvb gĒjx`AvġQ A_ev a^oġq
cġZōvġbi hveZxq wPš+ wK`i ay gvġġli Awe^ovi?
hxi i DĒi wġæifc: ō...Avi GB cv_ġi Dcġi Awġ
Avcb gĒjx`Mw_e, Avi cvZvġj i cĵ_ōvi mKj Zvrviv
weġġ cġj nBġe bvŌ (gĵ_ 16t18 c`)| hxi B
tbvġi cv_i, Ges Zurvi gĒjxi tKvġYi cv_i| tKvb&
`j wfwĒi GKwU Ask i Pbv Kwi qvġQ? ōġZvgw`MġK
tcġi Z I fveew`MġYi wfwĒgġj i Dcġi Mw_qv tZvj v
nBqvġQ; Zvrviv cġvb tKvY` cŌZi` ġs Lġó hxi Ō
(Bwġlxq 2t20 c`)|

hLb mġgvPvi cġwvi Z nBj, ZLb mġoKZġ^owK
m=úbæKwi ġj b? ōAvi hrviv cwi TivY cvBġZwQj cġfy
w`b w`b Zvrvw`MġK Zvrvġi`i mnrZ mshy^o Kwi ġZb|
(tcġi Z 2t47 c`)| hxi hLb gĒjx`rcb Kwi ġj b
wZvb cġZÁv Kwi ġj b th, ōcvZvġj i cĵ_xvi mKj
Zvrviv weġġ cġj nBġe bvŌ (gĵ_ 16t18 c`)|
Lġóxq gĒjx`Z_wc AwPwġj Z_wKġe| tivgġx kvwK
nBġZ KġgDwó GKbvqK ch^oSZ gĒjx`Pig kĲ`
wQj, wKš`knx`ġi iġ^o gĒjx`i ayew^oz Kwi qvġQ|
hLb GKRb LġóxqvġK LġwġZ ewaqv tcvovb nBqvġQ
A_ev wmsnġi`i KvġQ wġġc Kwi qvġQ, Zvrviv`vb
`Lj Kwi evi Rb` KġqKRb AvMvBqv AwmqvġQ| bw`-
KMY h_vmva` tPov Kwi qvġQ Lġóxq gĒjx`ġK hġ^o
ZġK^o ōriv weġġ Kwi evi Rb`| wKš`Lġóxq mZ` GB
`eÁvbK Ges RvMwZKZvi hġMI Avi I` ūó Kwi qv
cġZthwMZv Kwi qvġQ|

ġivgġx mvgġR` mi Kvi x agġġc MġY Kwi evi
ci ciB gĒjx`metPġq wei wU P`vġġġi m=úx b nq|
gĒjx`ewx cvBġZ j wMj| wKš`tkl ch^o-āó nBj|
AŪKvi gġ hġM gĒjx`ġK Ava`wZġK gZ ġtb nBj|
wKš`mġoKZġ^o me mgq GKwU weġkl mnrw I wekġ-
wekġmġ`i i ġv Kwi qvġQb, hrviv wovv` I Zvovvi
mgq Agveġvi i wġġZ ZvrvivMġYi b`vq Rġj qvġQ|

ġcġj gĒjxi mġ½ Lġtói m=úKġ^o ġi cġZ
GKRb`ġxi tKvġj, AvġġcŌ m=úKġ^o Zj bv
Kwi qvġQb| Bwġlxq 5t23-25 c`| gĒjx` GKwU
cwi evi, m`m`MY cġZġK cġZġKi mġ½ m=úK^o
Mwqv gġġj i Rb` KvR Kġi (Bwġlxq 2t19 c`)|
ġcġj gĒjx`ġK t`ġni mġ½ Zj bv Kwi qvġQb, hrviv g`-
K wZvb (Kj mxq 1t18 c`)| Avgiv hLb evBvBwRZ
nB, Avgiv hxi ġZ Avgvṯ`i wekġm`ġKvi Kwi Ges
ō`ġni ō- gĒjxi m`m` nB| ōmKġj B GK t`n nBvi
Rb` GKB AvZġġZ evBvBwRZ nBqvġQ (1Kwi šxq
12t13 c`)| cġKwKZ evK` LġóġK cġi`wġ Z Ges
gĒjx`wġj i ġta` wePi Yi Z Ges gĒjx`wġj i wZvb hZē
tbb& Zvrviv`LvBġZġQ (cġKwKZ 1t20; 12t13 c`)|

Lġó KLbL Zvrviv tġvKw`MġK Z`wM Kġib bvB
Ges KLbL Kwi ġeb bv|

3/ Dġġk`wekó GKwU gĒjx`:

MxRġq thwM t`lqv Lġóxqvġi`i cġvb weġq|
Avgvṯ`i wekġmġK Rieš-Ges ewš-iwġġZ nBġj
Avgw`MġK Abġi`i mnrvth`i cġqvRb nq|
gĒjx`wZb cġġi`i`i`Zc`Y^o fġgKv cġj b
Kġi:

(1) gĒjx`mZ`i ġv Kġi| mġZ`i`-cġl`p
wfwĒiġfc (1Zxgĵ_q 3t15) gĒjx`
cĵ_eri KvġQ mġoKZġ^o mZ`ġK Zġj qv
aġi Ges i ġv Kġi| kvġġ cġqvRbxq
mġZ`i cġZ Avgvṯ`i`i`wġ ġZ nBġj
wekġmġ`i m=úġj Z Ávġbi cġqvRb
nq|

(2) mġoKZġ^o AbġMġ cġcġi`i Rb` wK
Kwi ġZ cġġi gĒjx`Zvrviv D`vni Y|
wekġmġ`i Rieġb Lġó th cwi eZġ
mvab Kwi qvġQb Zvrviv mġoKZġ^oK
cġksmvaYvb`vb Kġi wġvb Avgw`MġK
ōAvġh^o tR`wZi ġta` AvvYvb
Kwi qvġQbŌ (1wZi 2t9 c`)|

(3) **mióKÉĀ tjvKiv`xb`pbqvi KivQ**
mvġiv`tfc/`MġivntYi cte° hxi
 tjvKiv`MġK cĀZÁv Kivqvġb: ÓmKŠ'
 cġeĀ AvZġv tZigvġi Dcti Avmtj
 tZigiv kv³cĀB nBte; Avi tZigiv
 whi/kvtjġ, mgj q whn`xqv I kgixqv
 Ges cġ_exi cĀS`-ch³S`-Avgvi mvġiv
 nBteó (tcĀi Z 1t8 c`)| gĒjxi Rb`
 Bnv GKġU gnv mġhvM cġ_ex³cġ
 mióKZġĀ Avđh°tcġ enb Kiv|

4/ **kr³i Rb` mslMvZ :**

hxi th gĒjx`vcb Kivqvġb Zvni GKġU
 ubv`³ mslMvB ĩQj | Bnvi m`m`c` nBtZ GKRbġK
 ev` t`Iqv hvBZ, Avevi thvM Kiv hvBZ (gġ
 18t15-18)| mióKZġĀ gĒjx`tbZv ubtqvM Kivqvġb
 Ges mek³v³cġ GKġU cĀvb Kivġj q Ges`vbxq fġte
 mfv`vbl ĩQj (tcĀi Z 8t14; 14t23; 15t2;
 1uZg_xq 3t1-13)| mek³mx nBqv hLbB ev³vBvRZ
 nBZ, ZLbB Zvni v mslMvZ`tj thvM`w`Z (tcĀi Z
 2t41), 47 c`)|

gĒjx`ci`úi ci`úiġK tPZbv`v`eri Rb`
 emPqv`vġK| ÓAvBm, Avgiv ci`úi gġvthvM Kiv,
 thb tcġ I mġvqvvi m³ġÚ ci`úiġK Dġm³Z
 Kivqv`Zġj tZ cġvi; Ges Avcbvri v mgvġR mfv`nI qv
 cġi Zġv m`Kiv, thgb Kivri I Kivri I Afim- eis
 ci`úiġK tPZbv`w`B; Avi tZigiv tmB`w`b hZ
 Avak mġb³KU nBtZ`t`mġZġQ, ZZB thb Avak G
 veltq Zrci nBó (Beġq 10t24, 25)|

tgvUvgġU BnvB nBj hvnv GKġU Rieš-gĒjx`
 Kivqv`vġK| cĀZ`K m`m` GKRb AbġK mek³tm
 Muv`qv tZvġj, tPZbv`t`q| mióKZġĀ Zvni gĒjx`
 mslMvZ Kivqvġb Zvni tjvKiv`MġK ej erb Kiv`eri
 Rb` Ges cġ_exġZ tmev Kiv`eri Rb`| e³v³ vnmġte
 hvnv KivġZ cġvi HK`ex` fġte Avgiv Zvni Avak
 KivġZ cġvi | D`vniY`tfc tmġfš`-tW G`vWġfġEó
 gĒjx`| Avgiv e`v³Kfġte tgvMġKj Kivġg miv
 cġ_exġZ Pjv`vB- tgb UvDb nBtZ`v`-f`vġb Kiv`qv
 ARciov-Mġtq`vġY cġvšZ-gnvmiMiq AĀi`vġj tZ
 v`v` tmev j Bqv hvB|

Avgv`i m³ġiv cĀZóvb`vġ nvrvi nvrvi hġK-
 hġZġK LġtótZ DbġZi Rġetbi Ávġbi KivQ
 Avmbqvġ| tjvgvġj Ēv mek³te`vġj q`ü`ġctĒi
 msthvRtbi Kiv`ga` AvmġKiv vevf³v³ĀĀġj QovBqv
 ĩQUvBqv iinqvġQ Ggb tQvU tQvU vġkb`vġj AMó

fiqKv i vLġZġQ| Avgiv Gvġi gva`tg`vġfġ I
 ġvZMó-ĀĀġj vġvġ tdi Kiv`cvi Pjv`bv Kiv`|`vbxq
 gĒjx`vġj Kiv`DvbuU mġvġm`tmĒvġi Óviv Miv³e I
 Mġnvbt`i Lv`I e`v³v³ZeZiY Kiv`qv hvBtZġQ| 200
 Gi tekx`t`k tmġfš`-tW G`vWġfġEó`j cġi`vġYi
 evZ³m³v³M KivġZġQ| iavgv` mslMvZ nBqvġQ Ggb
 DrmMġKZ Lġóqvġbi`j B GBfġte cġ_ex`e`v³cġ Kiv`
 Pjv`Bqv hvBtZ`cġvi | Lġó Ges tcĀi ZeM°gĒjx`K
 t`tni mġ½ Zj`bv Kiv`qvġb Ges Dġj`-Kiv`qvġb th,
 t`tni cĀZ`K A½-cĒ`ġ½iB cĀqvRb iinqvġQ
 (1Kiv`šiq 12t21-28 c`)| t`tni mg`-A½ GK
 iKg`bq| Z`m³c cĀZ`ġKiB cĀqvRb iinqvġQ Ges
 cĀZ`KġK GKġĪ Zjv`vġvBqv Kiv`KivġZ nBte|
 tPvL`t`n nBtZ`vew`Qv³btj`t`mġZ`cġv`bv| Kiv`Z
 nġ`t`t`Kiv`gġ`bv| Avgiv nvZ`nB, A`ev PġjB
 nB, A`ev iavgv` GKġU Avġj B`nB, Avgiv ubġR
 ubġR hxi`i Rb` mġZ`Kiv` fġte`vġj nBtZ`cġvi`bv|
 gĒjx`Z`v³Mqv, Ab`vb`mfv`-mfv`vġi mġ½ hġ³
 v³Mġj Lġóqv³vnmġte Avgv`MġK ej eš`Kġi |

5/ **Dcymbri Avb` :**

Avgv`i Ašġi Mfvi`tj Ckġi Dcymbri
 Rb` embv iinqvġQ, mKŠ` GB embvġK cġKv`bv
 Kiv`tj Dveqv hvBtZ`cġvi | Dcymbvġj qv`hvl qvġK
 MxZiPK tKgb`teva Kiv`ġZb? ÓAvig Avb`v`Z nBj vġ
 hLb`tj vġK Avgv`K evġj, Pj, Avgiv m`vġfġj Mġn
 hvB| (MxZ 122t1 c`)| mgteZ Dcymbqv`msMġZi
 fiqKv KZUK? Ómivb`v`m`vġfġj tmev Ki; Avb`
 Mibmn Zvni m³ġL AvBm|Ó MxZ 100t2 c` |

evBtej Avgv`MġK evġj th, `bte` Avbv
 Dcymbri Dch³ Ask| Óv³bte` mġ½ j Bqv Zvni
 cĀ½tb AvBm| cġeĀ tkvfiq m`vġfġjK cĀYcvZ Kió
 (MxZ 96t8-9 c`)| cĀ`v³l mgteZ Dcymbri cĀvb
 Ask| ÓAvBm, Avgiv cĀYcvZ Kiv, cĀZ`nB,
 Avgv`i ub³v³Zv m`vġfġj mġvġvġZ RvbycġvZó (MxZ
 96t6)| evBtej cvV Ges cĀvi bZb`v³qġgi hġM
 Dcymbri tK`v³evġj| tcĀi Z 2 Aa`vġq evġZ
 cĀvKĒgvi`v`tb mġZġi e³Zv nBtZ`Avi`vġKiv`qv
 Ges cĀUóvĒ ms`vi KMY nBtZ`A`ch³S`-cĀZvU
 eo AvKivġi a³ġq RvMiY ĩQj evBtej vfiĒK cĀvi |
 tKb? Kiv`Y, ÓCkġi evK` Rieš-I Kiv`v³maK, Ges
 mg`-v³v³LoM Atcġv Zx²ó (Beġq 4t12-13
 c`)|

6/ **gĒj xi gĀ" 𐌸 𐌸 b'ih'?**

AþþKB etj b th, gĒj x Amr tjvþK cwi cYŋ
tnbwi l qvW^{erPri} hirv ewj qvþQ Zvrv mZ": 0gĒj x
gnr tjvKþ'i c0k0r, M'vjvix bq, 𐌸KŠ' Amr
tjvKþ'i 𐌸Kŋvi ǰj |0 thþnZz Avgiv tKDB mr bB,
gĒj xl tKvb w b mr nBte bv | tKvb GKwU `pvtšþ
0viv hxi Avgw MþK ǰš Y KivBqv th, tMþgi mþ½
k'vgvNvm l Rþbþ (gw_ 13t24-30 c`)| bZb w bqtgi
tcšþji cĀ, wj cwotj Rvrv hvg th, `c0i wZK
gĒj xþZ bvbv RvUj mgm'v wQj | AvRI gĒj xi gĀ"
fvþbK fvþbK ǰmšZ i wvqvtQ | 𐌸KŠ' gþb i wvLteb
tKvb t'vl hþ³ wvklm^x ǰj gĒj xi tKvþYi c0vb c0-
iþK A_ŋ ǰqs Lio hxi þK wvbo KwiþZ A_ev e'NvZ
mþo KwiþZ cwti bv | mþZivs Amr gĒj xi Avgw MþK
Aek'B cĀg `w0 Avgvþ'i T'vYKZŋ Dcti i wvLþZ
nBte, wvub Avgw MþK m`v mrvnh" Kþib | kZ t'vl
_wvKþj l gĒj x Zvrv | mþZivs hxi i c0Z `w0 ivLþ |
0Lio l gĒj xþK tc0þ Kwiþj b, Avi Zvrv
wvubgE AvcbvþK c0vb Kwiþj b; thb wZub Rj 0vb 0viv
evþK" ZvrvþK i wP Kwiqv cwel Kþib, thb Zvrv
Kj ¼ ev mþ¼vP ev GB c0Kvi Avi tKvb wKQybv _vþK,
eis tm thb cwel l Awb`bxq nq | 0 Bvclxq 5t27
c` | hxi i wvKU gĒj x Ggb , i "ZcY⁰th, hLb wZub
gwiþj b ZLb wZub e'w³MZ fvþe c0Z þKi Rb" Ges
mgM0 gĒj xi Rb" AvcbvþK c0vb Kwiþj b | KvþRB
gĒj xi m`m`c` Avcbvi Rb" , i "ZcY⁰ Avcub Lioþi
t`þni GKRb m`m`?

Mwov DþV, i'ay tKvb `ecwK tbZv ev GKwU epr
c0Z0vbþK wvriqv bq |

GB mKj mrvwqKvi ga" nBþZ Avme⁰vi Kiv
Pjy ivLþ, evBteþj i mZ" nBþZ Avtjv hZB jvf
Kwiþeb tmB AvtjvþZ Pjþ, wZub Zvrv g½j wPšþ
AvcbvþK RvrvBteþ | GKRb µg-eiw⁰z Lioqvþ
Ggb GK e'w³ wvub mZ" MþY Kwi evi Rb" Zvrv gb
l ü`q Ljþqv t`b ZLbB mþoKZ⁰ Zvrv evþK"
Zvrv c0KvK NvUq |

7/ **gĒj x LþRqv ewni Kþi :**

GB cw_exþZ hxi i KqU mZ" wvklm wv`gvb?
0þ`n GK, Ges AvZw GK...cŋy GK, wvklm GK,
ewB`š GK | 0 Bvclxq 4t4, 5 c` | thþnZz Lioþi
GKwUB wvklm AvþQ, Avgiv wK c0Kvþi Rvbe th,
Bvrb tmB wvklm? hxi Avgw MþK Dcvq w'qvþQb:
0hw tKn Zvrv B"Qv cvj b KwiþZ B"Qv Kþi, tm GB
Dct`þki wvltq RvrbþZ cwiþe, Bvrb Ckþi nBþZ
nBqvþQ, bv Awg Avcbv nBþZ ewj 0 (thvrb 7t17
c`)|

Avgiv hLb Ckþii B"Qv cvj b KwiþZ
A½xKvive^x nB, ZLb wZub Avgw MþK t'wLþZ
mrvnh" Kwiþeb Bvrb wK Ckþi nBþZ nBqvþQ, bv i'ay
gvþþli ci=uiwMZ | GKwU gĒj x cixŋv Kwi evi
mþeŋg cšv nBj, Zvrv mþoKÉ⁰evþK"i c0Z k^xv
l AvbþMZ | mþZ"Kvþi mrvwMzv evBteþþK wvriqv

Awe®vi **DĒi cĪ-20**
mnfWmZvi gva"tg ewx i inm"

ue: `ª Awe®vi mnwqKv-20 DĒgiġc cV Ki"b Ges
 cġkēij h_vh_fite cġY Kwi qv wæewYZ wKivq
 cVwBqv w`Db :

0Awe®vi 0,
tcv0 e- -80,
i gbr, XivKv-1000|

wbæi Div³ wj mZ" nBġj, evg cġkēkēb" vtb 'x'
 wPý w`Db :

1/ kvġ; Dij w-Z th `ecwēK `cġi wZK gĒj xi
 tjvKw`MġK mnfWmZvi i ġjv Kwi tZ AvnYvb
 Kwi qvQb-

..... GġK Aġb"i mġ½| cġj mġ½|
 dġkġġ i mġ½|

2/ Li0iq gĒj x vwcZ Kwi qvQb-

..... Li0, tmB cġġ| thvnb
 evBvBwRK| tcġi Z wcz i|

evBġej gĒj xK Zj bv Kwi qvQb-

..... `ġgġ-`xi gġa" m=úġK® mwnZ|
 GKwU cwi evġi i mwnZ| GKwU
 Rieš- t`ġni mwnZ| `M®
 `xġġġi mwnZ|

3/ Li0 gĒj x vcb Kwi qvQb-

..... GġK Aġb"i mg_0 Avgvġ`i wēkġmġK
 Rieš-Ges ewx0z i vġL|

..... cġw_exi m=ġL mġKZġ mZ" i ġjv
 Kiv|

..... cġcġġ`i cġZ mġKZġ AbMġ wK
 mvab Kwi tZ cġġi Zvni Av`k®
 wnmġġe|

..... mgM0 cġw_exġZ cġvri Kwi evi Rb"
 mf" w`MġK kv³ mġvi Kwi tZ|

4-6| mġKZġ wv0 Kviġgv w`qv gĒj x MvB
 Kwi qvQb-

..... ġhb mfMY GġK Ab`ġK tPZbv w`tZ
 cġġi|

..... ġhb cġ_0v, evBġej cV I Mġbi
 gva"tg mfMY GKZve_x_vġK|

..... ġhb gĒj x LwU ewj qv MwYZ nq|

..... Kvi Y wZvb gĒj xK Mfxi fite tcġ
 Kġb|

7/ hxi cġZ0v Kwi qvQb-

..... wewfbae i Kġgi mZ" wēkġm|
 tKej GKwU mZ" wēkġm|

mZ" gĒj x LwRqv ewni Kwi tZ hxi th Dcġq
 w`qvQb-

..... Zvni mġKZġ B"0v cġj b Kiv|

..... Zvni Avgvġ`i wczġvZvi ag®cġj b
 Kiv|

e" w³MZ cġkē Avcwb Ab"vb" Li0iqvġ`i mġ½
 Avcbvi wēkġm mnfWm Kwi qv th Avb` jvf
 Kiv hvq, Zvni wK Abġfe Kwi tZtQb?

[j ġYġq- mnwqKv-25, GB cġkē DĒi w`ġe:
 wK Kwi qv] Awg mġKZġ MwZ mZ" gĒj x
 LwRqv cġBe?

Amakisk tj vKB uk fj nBtZ cvti?

m ninqKv 16 tZ Avgiv Amie[®]vi Kwi qmQj vg th, kveYit_i AvfAZv ARB A`Kvi cixbcY[®] Rieb hvctbi cIZ GKIU „i`ZcY[®] cIZtkaK| thtnZi Ckji Avgit`i cIZIU Afve AvZ AvtOb, ZvB uzub Avgit`i kvimik cixqiv Ges Avgit`i AmZK mRxeZvi Rb` cIZIU mBgv`b vcb Kwi qvtOb| Avgit`i vek! Oq ir`tb ub=QY Kwi evi ci uzub mBg ir`b Omektg Kwi tj b, AvkreY[®] Kwi tj b, Ges cveT Kwi tj b0 (Avi cy`ZK 2:1-3)|

Ckji hLb Zurvi cRvMYtK`k AvAv ir`tj b ZLb OmZub Zurvi e`e`vi cOYtKt`mBgv`b kveYv`b cyj b Kwi evi Rb` AvAv vcb Kwi tj b (hvTvcy`K 20:8-11)| GB AvAvbymi ti kveYv` CKtji mRbKvix qjgZvi GKIU`si K, Zurvi mjo KvthP tmS`h`Ges AvOh`mel q m`utK`GKUz`_mvgv` mPst` Kwi evi GKIU ir`b, GKUz`mektg Ges Avgit`i mBvi AZxe mbKtU Avmevi GKIU ir`b| Zurvi mnwZ Avgit`i gnEji Mfvi m`uK`Amie[®]vti ir`b|

cw`extZ hvi i gibe RiebKvj e`vcx, uzubl vektegeri cyj b Kwi qmQj b (jK 4:16) Ges Bnv GKIU mektl ir`bifc`ujj Kwi qmQj b hnv Lioxqvbt`i DcKvi Kti (gvK[®]27, 28)| tclit`Zt`i Kvhoei Yr cy`ZtKi KtqKIU c`, Bnv cwi[®]vi ifc` t`LvBqv t`q th, Litoi ukl`MY Zurvi cpi`l`vtbi cti vektegeti Dcmbv Kwi qmQj b (tclit`Z 13:14; 16:13; 17:2; 18:1-4, 11)|

1| GKIU avai cke

Bnv Avgit`i tK Ggb GKIU mel tqi mbKU jBqv AvBtm hnv AtbtKi mbKU Rivj evj qv gtb nq| Litob vek! uKQy Kvji Rb``Biu wfba`ir`b cyj b Kwi tZtQ| GKIU`tK Amakisk Lioxqv iwevi mBvtni clg ir`b cyj b Kti hnv Zurvi Litoi cpi`l`vtbi`si K evj qv mektm Kti| Ab`ir`tK Litob`i GKIU epr`j mgfite mij Ziq mektm Kti b, mektm`b ifc` tKej gvt mBg ir`bB kveYv` ir`b Ges Avi Ab` tKvb ir`b bq evj qv`p mektm Kti|

Avgiv tKvb`ir`b cyj b Kwi, BvrtZ uk ev`mek ct`q uKQy AvBtm hvq? mij Avsi K e`ir`em`hnriv mZ` RmbtZ

Piq, Avgiv me[®]v AvgvM`tK uRÁmv Kwi e: Ohxi i uk hvq AvBtm? hxi AvgvtK uk Kwi tZ etj b?0

GB mel q GKIU m`xvst`-AvmtZ nBtj, KtqKIU „i`ZcY[®] mel tq cwi[®]vi nBtZ nBte: mBvtni mBgv`b, kveYv`tK kvbevi nBtZ iwevi A`ir` mBvtni clg ir`b tK cwieZ[®] Kwi qmQj? evBtej uk GBifc` GKIU cwieZ[®] Abtgv`b Kti? hxi ZvB nq, Zte Ckji, Litó, A`ev tclit`ZMY uk cwieZ[®] Kwi qmQj b?

Avgiv m`tebvi ir`tK j`q` Kwi qv Amthi nBe :

2| Ckji uk ir`tbi cwieZ[®] Kwi qmQj b?

Ckji nBtZ Ggb tKvb`p`p` tNiv Yv ev ivq imqvrtQ th, kveYv` mBg ir`b nBtZ mBvtni clg ir`tb cwieZ[®] Ki?

Amakisk LitoxqvMY`k AvAvtK Rieb hvctbi GKIU`ea mbt`R` t`fc` gtb Kti b| GB mKj GKvT evZ[®] hnv Ckji mbt`RB gibe tMmó ubvgE`ujj mLZ ir`qvTOb| Bnv AZxe „i`ZcY[®] uzub H`uj Zurvi mbR A`ujj Ohiv cOZi`dj tK uj mLqmQj b (hvTvcy`K 31:18)|

Ckji PZL`AvAvq Avgv`MtK mbt`R` clvb Kti b: Ohig mektm`b`si Y Kwi qv cveT Kwi l| Oq ir`b ktg Kwi l Avcbvi mg`Z Kvth`Kwi l, uKs` mBg ir`b tZigvi Ckji m`vcfji Df`tK mektm`b| tmB ir`b Zig...tKvb Kvth[®] Kwi l bv|...tKbbv m`vcfj AvKvkgEj l cw`ex, mgj`a`l tmB mKtj i ga`eZ[®] mg`Z e`ir` Oq ir`tb ub=QY Kwi qv mBg ir`tb mektg Kwi tj b| GB Rb` m`vcfj mektm`b tK AvkreP Kwi tj b l cveT Kwi tj b0 (hvTvcy`K 20:8-11)|

Ckji hLb Zurvi cRvMYtK`k AvAv ir`qmQj b ZLb uzub Bnv cwi[®]vi ifc` t`LvBqv ir`qmQj b th, tKvb gvbe tMmó Zurvi cveT l ó KZR D`Pwi Z mbt`R` cwieZ[®] ev m`uv`bv Kwi te bv| Ohavg tZigv`MtK hnv AvAv Kwi, tmB ev tK` tZigiv Avi uKQy thvM Kwi te bv; Ges Zurvi uKQynm Kwi te bv0 (uZiq weei Y 4:2)|

ḥqs Çkʃi çlZÁv Kʃib th, uZub Zivvi AvÁv mgʃni çwieZḐ Kwiʃeb bʀ :

ÒAvng Avgvi ubqg eˉˉKwi e bʀ, Avgvi I ò ubMZ evKˉ Abˉ_v Kwi e bʀ| evBʃej çwiˉˉvi iʃc tˉˉLvBqv tˉˉq th, Çkʃi mBg wˉ b nBʃZ wekʃgevi mBʃʃni çl_gwˉ b iwevʃi çwieZḐ Kʃib bʀ|

3/ **hxiˉˉ mK wekʃgeʃi i çwieZḐ Kwi qmQʃj b?**

hxiˉˉ i weewZ Abymʃi, ˉk AvÁvi tKvb çwieZḐ nq bʀB:

Ògʃb Kwi I bʀ th, Avng eˉˉv mK fiveerˉˉx Mʃsˉˉtj vc KwiʃZ Avm qmQ; Avng tʃvc KwiʃZ Avm bʀB, mKsˉˉcYˉˉKwiʃZ Avm qmQ| tKbbv Avng tZvgwˉ MʃK mZˉˉ KwiʃZ, th çhSˉˉ AvKvk I çl_er j ʃ b nBʃe, tm çhSˉˉeˉˉvi GKgvˉˉv mK GK weˉˉj j ʃ b nBʃe bʀ, mgˉˉB mdj nBʃeÒ (gw_ 5:17-18)|

mnnvqKv 16ʃZ Avgiv Aweˉˉvi Kwi qmQj vg th, hxiˉˉ i mZ Abymʃi wekʃgwˉ ʃb mgvRMʃn Dcvmv KwiʃZb (j K 4:16)| Avgiv Bnv Aweˉˉvi Kwi qmQj vg th, hxiˉˉ Pm qmQʃj b th, mKl MY çKZ wekʃgevi çj ʃbi Avbˉˉ Dçʃfvm Kʃi (gw_ 24:20)|

hxiˉˉ i mKʃv Ges ˉˉpʃsˉˉ-Bnv çwiˉˉvi th, Avgvˉˉi GLbI wekʃg, weiwZ Ges Çkʃii mnnZ mgq hvcʃbi Rbˉˉ kveʃtˉˉi AvekˉˉKZv i mnnqʃQ|

4/ **ʃçl ZMY mK wekʃgevi çwieZḐ Kwi qmQʃj b?**

çl_ugK Lixqv b gEj xi meˉˉl_g tbZv, hvʃKve ˉˉk AvÁv m=utKʃj mL_qmQʃj b:

ÒKvi Y th tKn mgˉˉeˉˉv çj b Kʃi, tKej GKwU weIʃq DʃQvU Lvq, tm mKʃj b ˉˉvq nBqvʃQ| tKbbv whub evj qʃQb, Òeˉˉvʃvri Kwi I bʀ, Ò uZub Avevi evj qʃQb, ÒbinZˉˉv Kwi I bʀ, Ò fʃj, Zng hwi eˉˉvʃvri bʀ Kwi qv binZˉˉv Ki, Zivv nBʃj eˉˉvi jˉˉNbKvix nBqvQÒ (hvʃKve 2:10,11)|

j K, GKRb mPmKrmK Ges çl_ugK gEj xi çʃvi K uZub etj b:

ÒAvi wekʃgeʃi bMi òvʃi evmʃi bˉˉx Zʃi tMj vg, gʃb Kwi qmQj vg, tmLvʃb çl_övi ˉˉvb AvʃQ| Avi Avgiv evm qv

mgvMZ ˉˉʃtjvKʃi i KvʃQ K_v KwiʃZ j mWj vQÒ (tçlʃi Z 16:13)|

bZb ubqʃg tçlʃi Zʃi i Kivhˉˉei YxʃZ Lixoi AbjMgveʃMʃP òviv wekʃgevi çj b m=utKˉˉ84 evi Dʃj ˉˉi mnnqʃQ, Bnv mKj B hxiˉˉi çbiˉˉl vʃbi 14 ermi çʃi: 2wU wekʃg AvmʃZqLxqvq (tçlʃi Z 13:14, 42, 44)| 1wU mclj çxʃZ (tçlʃi Z 16:13); 3wU u_lj bxKʃZ (tçlʃi Z 17:23); 78wU wekʃgevi Kwiʃsˉˉ (tçlʃi Z 18:4, 11)|

mngvPʃi i Rbˉˉ hvviv gZieY Kwi qmQʃj b, tmB evʃi Rb mKʃi i tkl eˉˉvˉˉ3, thvnb wekʃgevi çj b Kwi qmQʃj b| uZub wj mL_qmQʃj b:

ÒAvng çʃʃi wˉ ʃb AvZvneò nBj vQ, Ò (çKwKZ evKˉ 1:10) hxiˉˉi Dvˉˉ3 Abymʃi, wekʃgwˉ bB çʃʃi wˉ b| ògbj çʃ wekʃgeʃi i KZvˉˉ (gw_ 12:8)|

kvˉˉjç çʃvʃYi GKwU Abymˉˉvb çKvk Kʃi th, mBgvˉˉʃbi wekʃg nBʃZ mBʃʃni çl_gwˉ ʃbi wekʃg çwieZḐ tçlʃi ZMY Çkʃii wˉ ʃbi çwieZḐʃbi tKvb tPovB Kʃib bʀ| bZb ubqg tKej gvˉˉ AvU evi mBʃʃni çl_g wˉ ʃbi Dʃj ˉˉKʃi| Bnv tKvb NUbvʃZB mBʃʃni çl_g wˉ b GKwU çwEˉˉ wˉ ʃbi K_v evj nq bʀB, A_ev Ggb mK Avivabvi GKwU wˉ b iʃc ç_wK Kwi evi tKvb BwˉˉZl tˉˉqv nq bʀ| AvUw çʃi GKwU RuUj çixʃv, mBʃʃni çl_g wˉ b tK ubʃˉˉR Kʃi, hvv iwevʃi i NUbvevʃj tK tˉˉLvBqv tˉˉq:

- (1) ˉˉʃtjvʃKiv mBʃʃni çl_g wˉ b Keʃi i mKʃU Avm qmQʃj b (gw_ 28:1)|
- (2) wekʃgwˉ b AZxZ nBʃj, ˉˉʃtjvʃKiv mBʃʃni çl_gwˉ b Zivvˉˉi RvMwZK KvʃR Kʃgˉˉwʃ B nBj (gvKˉˉ16:1, 2)|
- (3) mBʃʃni çl_gwˉ b AvZ çZʃtI hxiˉˉ gˉˉwʃ bʀ gwi qgʃK tˉˉLv wˉ ʃj b (gw_ 16:9)|
- (4) hxiˉˉ i mKl MY mBʃʃni çl_g wˉ ʃb Zivvˉˉi KvR KʃgˉˉwʃqvmRZ nBʃj b (j K 24:1)|
- (5) mBʃʃni çl_g wˉ b gwi qg hxiˉˉ i Keʃi i mKʃU mqv tˉˉLʃj b, KeiU kbˉˉ (thvnb 20:1)|
- (6) mBʃʃni çl_gwˉ b mKl MY òvhnˉˉxʃi i fʃqÒ GK mʃ½ wgvj Z nBʃj b (Avivabvi ubwqE bʃn) (thvnb 20:19)|
- (7) ʃçʃ gEj xi mFˉˉw MʃK mBʃʃni çl_g wˉ ʃb Zivvˉˉi Znveʃj i mmeˉˉwKvk KwiʃZ Ges whiʃvʃj tgi ˉˉwi ˉˉʃi Rbˉˉ ÒAvçbʃi i mKʃU mKQy mKQy i mL_qv Avcb Avcb mʃwZ Abymʃi A_ˉˉmÁqÒ KwiʃZ evj qmQʃj b| evKˉˉvskwU

tKvb aglq mfvī K_v etj bv| (1Kvi šta 16:1, 2)|

(8) tčāi Z 20:7 cā` jK, mBvāni cūgwi`tb GKūU AvbimāK we`vq mfiq tcštj i cPvāi i K_v etj b| tcšj Aek` cāZw`b cPvi Kwi tZb Ges tčāi ZMY cāZw`b B i`Ux fivāZb (tčāi Z 2:46)|

GB kv`xq c`_uj i tKvūUB GB K_v etj bv th, tčāi ZMY mBgv`b wektgevi cvj b nBtZ weiz`_vKtZ PmnmQj b| bZb ubqtg cwi`vi i ftc, mBvāni mBgv`b kubevi nBtZ iweertī wektgevtī GKūU cwieZfbi tKvb cūvY bvB| cwieZf AvnmQj hxi Ges wkl`f`i mgq Kvāj i cti, mZiv KLb Ges wki ftc cwieZf AvnmQj Zvrv t`uLevi ubogĒ Avgw`MāK BvZvāmi w`fK gfbvthwM AvKI P Kwi tZ nBte|

5| iweeri tK_v nBtZ Avmj ?

tčāi ZMY Avgw`MāK cwi`vi i ftc mZK` Kwi qv w`fZtQ th, tKvb tKvb Lioxqv, bZb ubqtgi Lioxq ag` wkl`v nBtZ `fi Puj qv wMqnmQj : ŌAZGe RvMqv`_vKŌ (tčāi Z 20:29-31)| Avī wK Zvrv nBj | weklmthwM` BvZvāme`MY Zvuj Kvāfj Ktib wki ftc LioxqvMY tčāi wZK cweĪZv nBtZ mwi qv hvBtZ Avī wK Kwi qnmQj b| cvj`lvb`mgK fite tgūLK n`všā Ges aglq wkl`v gvj v hmv tcšj, wZi Ges Lioxq gĒj xi Ab`vb` cāZvZvMYD: KLbl gĒj xi gā` axi axi cōek Kiv Abfjv`b Ktib bvB|

kvēv` cvj b nBtZ iweeri cvj b, GB cwieZf, bZb ubqgLvūb tj Lv m`ub`en lb Ges mKj tčāi ZMāYi gZā cti`vb cvBqmQj | BvZvāmi wj wce`x Kti th, LioxqvMY cieZP Kiv Avivabv mBgv`b wektg nBtZ mBvāni cūg w`tb cwieZfZ Kwi qvQ| LioxqvMY KZR iweeri cvj tbi meūg weklmthwM` cūvY, BUj xZ msNwJZ nBqmQj Lātoi`MāivntYi cti wZxq kZwāi ga` fivM| Dvri cti GKūU`wN`mgq e`v`cx eū mSL`K Lioxqv Dfq w`bB cvj b Kwi qnmQj, Ab`w`fK Ab`vb`iv tKej gvĪ wektg w`b cvj b Kwi qnmQj |

7B gvP`321 AD tZ Kbā`vĒvBb`x tMw meūg Nāivqv fite iweeri AvBb tNvYv Ktib| GK K.I.K tkYx Qvov mKj mKjx mgvRāK eva` Ktib iweeri wektg Kwi tZ| Bv iweeri m`ūfK`Kb`vUvBb Ab` caPw temigwi K AvBb tNvYv Ktib Ges H mgq nBtZ eZgūv mgq chS`mgj q temigwi K iweeri AvBb cūqābi Rb` wāa ceZP AvBb

`vcb Kiv nq| PZi`kZwāiZ, jvqā`wKqvi gnv mfiq Lioxqv w`MāK wektg w`tb Kiv`nBtZ weiz`_vKtZ wbtā Kwi qv t`q| Ab`w`fK Zvrv w`MāK hwi m`āe nq, Zte iweertī Kiv`nBtZ weiz`_vKtZ tRvi Abfiva Kiv nq|

BvZvāmi t`LvBqv t`q th, iweeri Dcvmbv Ges cvj b gvbe MvZ GKūU cūv| evBtej, PZi`AvAvi mBgv`b wektgevi emZj Kwi evi`fjgZv t`q bv|`vbtqj fveer`x fivē`vYv Kwi qnmQj b th, Lioxq hM GKūU Zvrv vKiv x kw`3 Ckfi i e`v`v cvj b Kwi evi tPōv Kwi te (`vbtqj 7:25)|

6| tK cwieZf mrvab Kwi qnmQj ?

tK mi Kvi x fite kvēv`_tK mBgv`b nBtZ mBvāni cūg w`tb cwieZf Kwi evi cūve w`qnmQj ? K`v`uj K Pw`GBi f c Kwi qvQ evj qv`vme Kti | tivg mvqR` UKiv UKiv n lb nBtZ i`fjv Kwi evi cūPōvq, m`fā`k`cY`gĒj xi tbZe` mgfSvZvq Avmāj b Ges Avivabv kubevi nBtZ iweertī cwieZf Kwi evi cūPōv Pjv vBj |

tivgūv K`v`uj K gĒj xi cūKwĒi cteP gva`tg wkl`v`vbi wewai gā` Avgiv GBi f cvV Kwi :

cū wektg w`b tKvūU? D: kubevi B wektg w`b| cū Avgiv tKb kubertīi cwi etZ`iweeri cvj b Kwi? Avgiv kubertīi cwi etZ`iweeri cvj b Kwi, ŌKvi Y K`v`uj K gĒj x...kubertīi cweĪZv iweertī`v`všā Kwi qvQ| Ō-Peter Geiermann, The Converts' Catechism of Catholic Doctrine (1957 edition), p.50.

K`v`uj K gĒj x MāfP mivZ tNvYv Kti th, gvbe gĒj xi tbZe` cwieZf Kwi qnmQj | cweĪ w`b, Ōkvēv` w`b kubevi nBtZ iweertī cwieZf Kiv nBqmQj...kv`j tKvb wbt`R Avmāi bq, wKs` gĒj xi wbt`Ri`fjgZv etj |...hmv v gtb Kti th, kv`β nBte gj`fjgZv, hv`h`v` fite Zvrv vB nBte 7g w`b cvj b Kvi x hxi wZxq AvMgāb weklmMY (G`w`f`vĒō) Ges Zvrv kubevi cweĪ i ftc cvj b Kwi te| Ō-Cardinal Maida, Archbishop of Detroit, Saint Catherine Cattedie Church Sentvel, Algae, Michigan, May 21, 1995.

7| tKvb tKvb cūUō`vĒ gĒj x wK etj ?

mi Kvi x`uj j KāqKūU tčāi Uō`vĒ cūZvābi aglq weklmāi eYv Kti, H mKj GKgZ cKv Kti th, evBtej iweeri cvj tbi tKvb`fjgZv thwM t`q bv|

gmlj⁸ j=vi, j=vtib gEjxi cūZōvZv, Augsburg Confession, Article 28, paragraph 9-G *uj mlqvtQb/*

ŌZrviv [tivrvg K'v_wj K AwfthvM Kti, kveŷv, cŷj w`b iwevŷi cwieZŷZ hvn `k AvAvi wei`tx],...kveŷv w`tbi cwieZŷB Aŷcŷv MŷeP `pŷS-Avi bvB/ Zrviv etj, hLb Bnv `k AvAvi GKwU AvAvi mŷnZ cŷqvm Kiv nBqvŷQ, ZLb gEjxi kw³ I ŷgZv gnib/Ō

tg_wlō agZŷje` Avŷgv mebe Ges `vj Bqvj w=ij j ŷ' Kvi qmŷj b :

ŌBnv mZ', wki emŷŷ`ŷi mŷ`nvZix tKvb wŷ`R...Ges mŷŷŷni cŷgw`b cweŷiŷc gvŷ` Kvi evi tKvb Avŷ`k bvB/Ō-Theological Campend (New York: Methodist Book Concern, 1902), pp.180, 181.

W. Gb, mvgviŷej, Litōi wkl MY A_er Litōxqv PŷP⁸Gi BvZrvime` *uj mlqvmQj :*

Ōtivrvg gEjxi m=ūYŷŷc `āg⁸Z'vM Kvi qmŷj /...Bnv Ckŷi i wekŷgevi tjvc KiŷYi Ōviv PZ⁸AvAvi iwevi Kvi qvtQ, Ges iweviŷK GKwU cweŷi w`biŷc cūZōvZ Kvi ŷZtQb/Ō-A True History of the Christian and the Christian Church, pp. 417, 418.

8/ **cKZ NUBwU wK ?**
Bnv Avgv MŷK cŷkŷj i mŷnZ gŷLvgLx Avbqb Kti:

GZ eū msL`K Litōxqv eiBŷej i ŷgZv Ōvov iwevi cvj b Kti, wKŷ`tKb? GgbwK Avi I , i`ZcY⁸Awg tKvb w`b cvj b Kvi e? Avgv wK Zrviv`i AbmŷY Kvi e, hvn etj, ŌBnvZ wKQŷ hvq AvBtm bv tKvb w`b Awg cvj b Kvi hZŷY chŷ-Avgv mŷZ w`tbi GKw`b cvj b Kvi?Ō A_er Avgv wK, hxi, Avgv`i cŷ_ex mŷō Kvi qvtQb, ZLb hxi` th w`bwU `rcb Kvi qvtQ Ges Ckŷi `k AvAvq th w`bwU wŷ`R Kvi qv Zrvv wK Z`ŷc , i`ZcY⁸ Ōmŷg w`bB kveŷv_Ō

GLvŷb Avgv GKwU emn`K w`b cvj b j Bqv Avŷj vPbv Aŷcŷv AwK wKQy m=ūŷK⁸Avŷj vPbv Kvi ŷZvQ; wKŷ`w`b, Zrvv nŷe eiBŷej Abmŷŷi mŷwK/ Avgv`i mŷōKZP wekŷgw`bw GKwU Ōcweŷi ŷc c_wK Kvi qvtQb/ Avgv`i Ges Avgv`i cwieŷŷi wbgE` thb Avgv kw³ Ges mRveZvi wbgE` Zrvv wKŷU AvmŷZ cwi | Awg Kivri

AvAven nBe? Awg wK Ck-cŷ Litōi AvAven nBe, A_er Awg th w`bwU cweŷi ŷc cvj b Kvi? gŷbvqbwU cwi⁸vi: gbŷi`i wK ŷgŷj v A_er Ckŷi i Avŷ`kgŷj v/ gbŷi`i evK` A_er Ckŷi i evK`/ GKRb gvbe cūZF-A_er GKwU Hkŷi K Avŷ`k/

`wŷtj freer`x Zrviv`i wKŷU GKwU mZK⁸evYx D`Pvi Y Kti b hvn ŷbi`cxZ mgq I e`e`vi cwieZŷB Kvi evi tPōv Kti (`wŷtj 7:25)/ Ckŷi Zrvv cŷw MŷK cpivq AvAvenZvq wŷvBqv Awmvevi Avvŷb Kti b, wZub wekŷg w`bwU Zrvv cūZ wekŷ`Zv Ges tŷgi GKwU wŷY `ŷc wekŷgw`b cvj b Kvi evi AvgŷY RvŷvBŷZtQb/

hxi evj qmŷj b, ŌtZvgv hv` AvgvK tŷg Ki, Zte Avgv AvAv mKj I cvj b Kvi teŷ (thvb 14:15)/ hvn v Zrvv AvAv mKj cvj b Kvi evi Dŷŷk ZrvvK tŷg Kti, wZub Zrviv`i wKŷU Avbŷ`i cYZrvv cūZAv Kti b/ (thvb 15:9-11)/ Avgv`i GKRb Avŷh` ŷvYKZ⁸ i wŷvŷQb/ wZub Zrvv mKj cYZvq Avgv`i wbgE` Zrvv tŷgi AvŷÁZv jvf Kvi ŷZ D`Mŷe/ ŷ`Ōvq AvAvenZv GKwU AŷŷKi Y H tŷgi cūZ ŷvi Dbŷ⁸ Kti |

tMrkxgw ebMŷtb Litō m=ūYŷŷc Zrvv wZvi wKŷU mgcŷ⁸ Kvi qmŷj b/ wZub wK Ges cŷ_exi cŷŷi gKwŷj v Kvi qmŷj b hvn Zrvv RŷeŷK PŷŷPY⁸Kvi qmŷj / wZub Ckŷi i wKŷU w`b Kvi ŷj b, ŌGB cŷbcŷ Avgv wKŷU nBŷZ `ŷ Ki /Ō wZub Zrvv Avte`tb evj i wŷj b, Ges Kŷŷj b, ŌZ_wc Avgv B`Ōv bq, wKŷ`tZvgv B`Ōv wŷx nDKŌ (gŷK⁸14:36)/

Litō Avk Kti b thb Avgv GB cYZvi AwŷÁZv AR⁸ Kvi, hvn GKwU cKZ DrmMŷq Rŷe Avbqb Kti | Avi wZub Bnv Pŷŷnb thb Avgv Rŷeŷi meŷŷŷŷ ZrvvZ wŷf⁸ Kvi Ges Zrvv AvAven nB/ Avcub hv` Ckŷi i WŷK mŷov cŷvb Ki Zt Zrvv AvAv cvj b Kti b, Zte hxi`i cūZÁvi AwŷÁZv jvf Kvi teŷ th, Zrvv Avb` ŌtZvgw`tMŷZ _wKteŷ Ges ŌtZvgv`i Avb` m=ūY⁸ nBteŷ (thvb 15:11)/

Ame[®]vi **DĒi cĪ 21**
AraKisk tjvKB K fj nBtZ cvti?

mnvqKv 21 cvV Ki'b, AZtci- DĒi ijj uLqv AvRB GB
 uVKvbvq cvVBqv ir Db:

ŌAme[®]vi Ō
 uRiCl e- bs: 80
 XiKv- 1000

ŌAme[®]vi Ō mnvqKv 21 cvV Ki'b| DĒi cvZv cY[®]Kivi evi
 mgq cKwGes Dv³, ijj evi evi cvV Ki'b| mZ³ Dv³ uLi
 cvtk[®]kb³ t³ b 'x' ijj Lb|

1,2| CKj hLb mbq ce[®]Z `k AvAv t³ b ZLb uZvb PZ[®]
 AvAvq ijj uLqv Ōtj b th, mrvvK GKu u³ b nektg
 Ges Dcmbvi ir bi³ Avgiv cij b Kwi e-

- kveŷv_ ir bi³ 6ō ir b (i³ mevi)|
- nektg³ b i³ 7g ir b (kubevi)|
- nektg³ b i³ 1g ir b (i³ mevi)|

CKj evj qvŌtj b th, uZvb
 ----- gv³S g³ta³ ----- KLbI bv,
 ----- hLb Avgiv Zuv³K evj e,
 ZLb Zuv³ AvAvmKj cwi eZ[®] Kwi teb|

3| hxi i K_v Abm³ti, `k AvAvi-

- GKu tQv A³ji I cwi eZ[®] nBte bv|
- gĒj xi Av³ k Abm³ti cwi eZ[®] nBtZ cvti |

nektge³ti hxi i i³ mZ Abm³ti ----- Avivabvi
 u³bgĒ mgvRM³tn ----- i³g³ K³vR Kwi evi u³bgĒ
 Kvi Lvbvq hvB³Zb|

4| bZb ubq³gi t³ b i Kiv³eei Y³tZ t³ b i ZMY-

- kveŷv_ ir t³ b 84 evi Dcmbv Kwi tZb|
- i³ mevti 84 evi Dcmbv Kwi tZb|

hxi Avgv³ M³K etj b th, c³fi ir b-

- kveŷv_ ir b ----- mBv³tni c³g ir b|

5| kubevi 7g ir b nektge³ti Dcmbv nBtZ mBv³tni
 c³g ir b i³ mevti cwi eZ[®] nBqvŌj -

- t³ b i ZM³Yi gZi i c³ti |
- GKRb t³ b i Z KZ[®]

c³g u mZ³ Dv³ i cvtk[®] x' uPy ir Db :

- i³ mevi, mBv³tni c³g ir b M³Y Kiv nq, L³t³ōi
 c³pi³ i³ t³ b i m³gv³ t³ GKu nektg³ b i³ c³ |
- evBtej Ges H³vZnvmK ijj cK³v K³ti th,
 i³ mevi me³ mBv³tni c³g ir b Ges kubevi B
 mBv³tni mB³g ir b i³ nqv u³qv³Ōj|

6,7| ----- t³ vgvb K³ v³ ijj K gĒj xi miK³ v³ ijj Ges
 c³g i³ Z c³ Ōv³ Ōv³ c³ Ōv³ b ijj GB mKj Z³ i³ m³ vZ
 GKgZ|

- Avmj uel qv u nBj : Av³g K³ v³ AvAv en nBe, uK
 L³t³ōi A³ ev g³ b³ i³ uK³ v³ ijj vi ?
- h³ v³ v³ h³ v³ t³ b i K³ ti, Z³ v³ v³ h³ v³ th, nektg
 (kveŷv_) ir b cij b Kwi qv³Ōb, Z³ v³ v³ cij b Kwi t³ e|

th Dv³ u m³ t³ e³ g³ f³ t³ e Avcbvi B³ v³ e³ K³ ti, Ab³ m³
 ce³ Zuv³ Av³ t³ M³ 'x' uPy ir Db :

- Avgvi Ōv³ KZ[®] K h³ t³ Ō t³ b i Kwi th³ nZi Av³ g me³ v³
 Zuv³ K Ab³ v³ i Kwi tZ Ges uZvb Avgv³ K h³ v³
 Kwi tZ evj qv³Ōb Zuv³ Kwi tZ `p msk³ i |

- Zuv³ u³bgĒ Avgvi t³ b i Ges Avgvi R³ v³ e³
 m³ u³ Y³ p³ c³ Zuv³ t³ n³ v³ tZ i³ m³ Levi GKu uPy t³ c³
 Av³ g mB³g ir b nektg³ b cij b Kwi tZ Av³ c³ Kwi e|

- nektgevi (kveŷv_) cij b Kwi tZ Avgvi mg³ v³
 nBtZ cvti | `qv Kwi qv Avgvi u³bgĒ c³ Ōv³ Ki'b,
 Avgvi c³ Ōv³ Ab³ t³ i va nBj : -----

Ckji MK b'vqerb?

G'Kiu ejk cwiemiK tUetj emqv Ntii KivR Kivi evi mgq GK`j nec_Mvgx tjuKt`i uj tZ gZieiY Kti | kniZuj i GKRb gvZv t`uLtb th, Zvni uk'iu GK mspuqZ i³ MhY nBtZ GBWm&G Avpvs-nBqvtQ | tL`vqK, te`bv`vqK NUbr,uj Anin cu_extZ NuUqv hvBtZtQ | Avi Avgiv GB mKtj i Reve cvBtZ Avkv Kivi qv _vmK | GKiu A`ixb tLtfiM Ges gZii cu_extZ Ckji tKv_vq? MxZiPK Avgw`Mtk uboqZv`vb Ktib th, ocl_ex Zvni Ae`_qclg cwi cYØ (MxZmswZv 33:5)

tmB mnm^aermi Zvni minZ ivRZ; Kvi te|o-cKmkZ evK` 20:6 | (GB Ame[®]vi Gi gta` mgj q kv`xq c`_uj eisjv tKiv Abjev` nBtZ MpxZ nBqvtQ |)

hvniv hxi`tk Zvnt`i TvYKZf;c MhY Kvi qvtQ Zvni vab` I cweI,Ø Zvni v oc_lg cpi`l vtbØ Dvl Z nBte | hv` avgRMY 1,000 ermi e`vca Lttoi umnZ ivRZØ Kti, Zte Zvnt`i 1,000 ermtii clg` i`tk cpi`l Z nBtZ nBte |

uKs` hwi` Dnv mZ`B nBqv`vfk, Zvni nBtj tKb uZvb tLkó Ges tL`vqK NUbrmgfni GKiu cwi mgvB Avbqb Ktib bv? cKmkZ evK` 20 Aa`vqu Avgw`Mtk t`Lq uKifc Ges Klb Ckji cvc Ges tLtfiMi cwi mgvB NUvBteb |

mnm^a ermtii tktl uZixq cpi`l vtb Kvniv cpi`l Z nBte?

Øth ch^s-Aenkó mnm^a ermi mgvB bv nBj, tm ch^s-Aenkó gtZiv RmeZ nBj bv|Ø cKmkZ evK` 20:5 |

1/ GK mnm^aermi DtbvPZ

cKmkZ evK` Abm^ai 1,000 ermtii Kvj cti Avevi Lttoi AvMgb nBte | GB 1,000 ermi Kvj hwer th NUbr,uj i inqvtQ Zvni Lio Ges kqZvtbi gta` Pevs`-Kivhvnv vekt; cwc cteki mgq nBtZB Pij qv AvmtZtQ |

ØAenkó gtZiv,Ø gZ`pMY, tKbbv avgRkiv vab` Ges cweIØ Zvni v 1,000 ermtii mPbvq cpi`l Z nBqvtQ | mZivis 1,000 ermi mgqKvj uL`Biu cpi`l vb Øviv vPnyZ nBqvtQ clg` avgRt`i cpi`l vtb Ges Aetktl`pMtyi cpi`l vb |

GB bvUK`M`Avi^ac nBqmQj hLb jvmdi Lttoi Dci Cl^sZ nBqv AcuZZ`ZMtYi minZ GKiu hK Avi^ac Kivi qv Ges meZmoZ nBqv Avgvt`i cu_extZ bmgqv Avmj | bvUK cu_extZ G`b D`vrb Avi^ac nBqv kZmā e`vca Pij j th ch^s-bv Dnvi clg` Pig cwi YvZtZ tcSvBj hLb v`qvej LttoiK mukvimeZ Kvi tZ gvbetMvotK eva` Kvi j | (Avcab GB tL`vqK NUbr mninqkv-3 G cpi`l vPbv Kvi tZ cvtib |) bvUKiu 1000 ermtii tktl Bnv Pevs`-NUbr tkl nBte, hLb Lttoi ubqS`yaxb Avgvt`i cwcgq vek; cwi`KZ Ges`mcZ nBte | cKmkZ evK` 20 Aa`vq Avgw`Mtk t`Lq th, 1,000 ermi mgq Kvj uL`Biu cpi`l vb Øviv c`_K nBte | Ckji Kvniv Mtk cpi`l vtb gZMtYi ga` nBtZ DVvBteb hvn 1,000 ermi ci msNuUZ nBte?

2/ Lttoi AvMgtb cpi`l vb

avgRMYi, clg` cpi`l vb msNuUZ nBte Lttoi uZixq AvMgtb |

ØKviY cfiy`qs...Ckji Z`xer`mn`M^onBtZ bmgqv Avmtb, Avi hvniv Ltto gvi qvtQ Zvni v clg` Dvl te | cti Avgiv hvniv RmeZ Avio, hvniv Aenkó`_vke, Avgiv AvKvtk cfiy`mvjv Kivi v ubvE` GK mt½ Zvnt`i minZ tgnthvM bxZ nBe; Avi GBi^ac mZZ cfiy`minZ`_vke | Ø (Tvl j bixq 4:16, 17) |

ØBnv clg` cpi`l vb | th tKn GB clg` cpi`l vtb Askv nq, tm ab` I cweI; Zvnt`i Dcti uZixq gZii tKiv KZS; bvb; uKs` Zvni v Ckji I Lttoi hvRK nBte, Ges

hLb hxi`cpi`l vq cu_extZ AvMgb Ktib uZvb Øhvni v Ltto gvi qvtQØ Zvni v Mtk DVvBqv, RmeZ avgRt`i minZ`M` j Bqv hvBteb | thtnZi`pMY ZLb cvc uj B`_vkte, ZvB Zvni v Lttoi m^ag`L uLvkqv`_vktZ cvti bv, Ges Zvni v Lttoi AvMgtb vebó nBte (jK 17:26-30) | (Avcab mninqkv 8-G hxi`cpi`l vMgtbK`_vni qv NUvvej cpi`l vPbv Kvi tZ cvtib |)

3/ kqZvb cll_extZ GK mnm^oermi chS-e`x

1000 ermtii mPbvq awgRMY mKtj `M^oGes `pMY mKtj gZ| GB 1,000 ermi cll_extZ mK msNiuZ nBte?

0cti Avig `M^onBtZ GK `ZtK bmgqv AwmtZ t`lljvg, Zuvvi nt`-AMva tjtKi Pme Ges eo k;Lj uQj | uZub tmB bMtk awitjb; G tmB cjuZb mc; G u`qvej, [Acer`K] Ges kqZvb [uec`q]; uZub ZuvvtK mnm^oermi ex i`lljvb, Avi ZuvvtK AMvatjtKi gta` tduj qv u`qv tmB `tbi g` ex Kwi qv g`wAZ Kwi tjb; thb H mnm^oermi cY^obv nBtj tm RmeZMYtK Avi avS-Kwi tZ bv cfti | 0-cKmkZ evK` 20:1-3|

hii i AwMgtb kqZvb 1,000 ermi e`vca ksLj ve`x Ae`vq _mKte| kqZvb tkv`vq Kvivi`x _mKte? Mtk ka` OG`mem0 A`P 0AZ`S-Mfxi0 `tbi ev 0AMva `tbi0| Avi c`K 1:2 ct` cjuZb ubqtgi Mtk Abvvt` cll_extK mtoi cte^oBnv AbpZ Ae`vi eYbv t`q| mZivs Avgt`i cll_ext thLvtb Ck`i kqZvb tK e`x Ktib|

kqZvb 0GkuU cKvE ksLjtj 0 e`x| Bnv mK GKiu Av`vvi K ksLj? bv, Bnv GKiu cZiK, cwi u`ZiK ksLj | kqZvb mnm^oermi e`vca tjuKv Mtk cZvvi Z Kwi tZ cwi tj mLx nBte| uKs` c0j wFZ Kwi evi ubigE tkvb awgR tjuKtK tm civBte bv, tKbbv Zuvviv mKtj GLb `M^o Avi tm cwi Pmij Z Kwi evi ubigE tkvb gZ tjuKtKI civBte bv, tKbbv Zuvviv mKtj GLb gZ| cll_exti avjtZ kvqZ| KuvvtKI cZvvi Z l c0j wFZ Kwi tZ bv cwi qv tm GKvKx GKiu ubR0 cll_extZ Nri qv teovBte, era` nBqv tm Zuvvi m0 g`bvK0 Ges `tL`vqK Nubvi uel q`PSt-Kwi te|

4/ awgRMY `pt`i uePri Kwi te

mnm^oermi uePri i GKiu mgq| uKs` `ji tY i`lltZ nBte th, uePri i PmiiU avc i`nqv:Q:

- (1) Litoi uZiq AvMgtbi cte^oAvMgb-ce^ouePri |
- (2) uZiq AvMgtb awgRMYtYi cj`vi |
- (3) 1,000 mnm^oe`vca `pMYi uePri |
- (4) H mg`qi tk`l kqZvb Ges `pt`i cj`vi | (B`Qv Kwi tj Avcub 13 bs mnm^oQv uePri i 1 Ges 2 avc Ges AbmUvb Ges awgRt`i cj`vi m`fU cpi vtj vPbv Kwi tZ cvti b|)

Avgiv 3 Ges 4 avc AbmUvb Ges `pt`i cj`vi i u`tk `uocvZ Kwi e|

Avgiv j`q` Kwi qm0 th, gZ awgRMY huvviv cpi`wZ nBqm0 Ges RmeZ awgRMYtK Litoi uZiq AvMgtb GK mt`/2 `M^obxZ nBte| Zuvviv 1,000 ermi e`vca `M^o evUxtZ _mKte| Zuvviv tmLvtb mK Kwi te?

0tZvgiv mK Rvbbv th, cwi TMY RMtZi uePri Kwi te?...tZvgiv mK Rvbbv th, Avgiv `ZMtyi uePri Kwi e?0 1Kwi Stq 6:2,3|

0cti Avig KtqkuU msnvmb t`lljvg; tmB `uj i Dcti tKn tKn eumtjb Zuvviv Mtk uePri Kwi evi fvi `E nBj |...Zuvviv RmeZ nBqv mnm^oermi Litoi mivZ ivRZ; Kwi j | 0-cKmkZ evK` 20:4|

1,000 ermi e`vca awgRMY `pt`i vK Ges cZiZ `ZMY l Zuvvt`i tbZv, kqZvbi uel q` cpi vtj vPbv Kwi te b| mngvPrtii ct`q| m`v`gi ueRqx Ges h`x` qZue`qZ, AbmZ awgR tjuKt`i ct`q|, `pt`i uePri cix`v Kiv KZB bv Dchj^o |

Ck`i cwi Tvy c0B gibe tMv0tK AbMhceR `pt`i mivZ Zuvvi AvPiY gj`vq Kwi evi m`thvM c0vb Kwi qvtQb| Avgt`i GBifc AtbK cke`mKtZ cvti: 0Avgi gmv, ucm, KvKx GLvtb bvB tKb? ZuvvtK GKRB mrtjvK evj qvB gtb nBZ| 0 Avgiv hLb u`vce`x ueei Y t`ll Ges 0c`K mg`n u`llZ c0vtY Avcub Avcb Kiv0 (12 c`) ch`j vPbv Kwi, ZLb Avgiv ubtRivB t`lle th, gibe Rvzi mivZ mg`-AvPi tYi gta` Ck`i c0ZtKi mivZ b`v` uePri Kwi qvtQb| Avgiv j`q` Kwi e cwi AvZ` uKifc Ck`i i ubKtU mgucZ nBvi ubigE m`thvM u` qvtQb, Ges Zuvvi c0Zv D`Pmii Z evYxi b`v`Zv cwi`vi nBte|

5/ mnm^oermi tS-kqZvb g^o

1,000 ermtii tk`l evBte j tNvi Yv Kti :

0Avig t`lljvg, cwi T bMiv, bZb whi`kvjtj g,0 `M^onBtZ Ck`i i ubKU nBtZ, bmgqv AwmtZtQ; tm Avcb etii ubigE Kb`vi b`vq c0Z nBqm0j 0(cKmkZ evK` 21:2)|

GK mnm^oermi chS-GB PgrKvi bMiiU uQj Avgt`i evUx| GLb cwi T bMiv- Lto Ges Bnv Af`Sfi Zuvvi mKj g`v`c0B tjuKmn `M^o nBtZ Avgt`i ue`k; bmgqv AwmtZtQ|

mnm³ermi i tkł kqZvb k Kwi te?

ŌtmB mnm³ermi mgvß nBtj kqZvbtk Zvni Kiv nBtZ g³ Kiv hvBte| ZvntZ tm c_uexi Pwi tKvY w⁻Z RvZMYtk...h³x GKĪ Kwi evi Rb³ ewni nBte; Zvnt³ i mSL³v mg³ i evj Kvi Zj³ | Zvntv c_uexi w⁻hi w⁻qv Avmqv c_ueĪM³Yi w⁻kwei Ges w⁻c_u bMi w⁻tNw⁻j | Ō-c_uk_wkZ evK³ 20:7-9|

mnm³ermi tkł, w⁻ŌZiq cpi³ i vtb³ pMY cpi³ w⁻l Z nBte (5 c⁻) | hLb aw⁻g³MY c_ueĪ bM³ixi gta³ mgum³ b Ae⁻vq c_uextZ AeZiY Kwi te, Avi ZLb pMY cpi³ w⁻l Z nBte, ZLb ŌA³kvtj i w⁻b³g³EŌ kqZvbtk g³ nBtZ nBte (3 c⁻) | tm cpi³vq pMYtk Pj³vBeri m³thvM c_uBte Ges aw⁻g³MY nBte Zvni j ħ³e⁻ | tm GK gnZ³mgq bó bv Kwi qv Zr³Yv pMYtk j Bqv w⁻ekvj GK mb³ j msMwZ Kwi te| kqZvb bMi Aw⁻fg³L AM³hi nBeri Av³k c_uv b Kwi te| pMY bZb w⁻hi³kvtj tgi PZ³PK Ae⁻v b M³hY Kwi te (9 c⁻) Ges Zvntv th n³ivBqv w⁻MqvŌ- w⁻Pi Zti n³ivBqv w⁻MqvŌ, ħ³w⁻Ytki Rb³ Zvnt³ w⁻l tZ c_uwi te|

6| tkł w⁻Pri k

GB w⁻tb GB c_ug³ev³i gZ mg³ q gvbetM³ox GK m³t³ m³g³vm³g³l m³v³Yv Kwi te| h³i bM³ixi gta³ w⁻Z g³v³c_uß m³šv³-m³š³z³ M³tK c_ui Pj³ bv v⁻b K³t³b| kqZvb c_uP³t³i ewnti Ae⁻w⁻Z pM³t³Yi t³bZZ³; v⁻b Kwi te| GB R³w⁻lj msKUGq gn³Z³; Ck³ w⁻P³t³i P³evš-w⁻m³x³vš-M³hY Kwi teb Ges pMY w⁻Pi Zti w⁻b³ nBte|

Ōcti Avig GK epr tkZeY³msn³vmb I w⁻h³ub Zvni Dc³t³i eimqv Av³Ōb, ZvntK t³w⁻l tZ c_uBj³v³g|...Avi Avig t³w⁻l j³v³g, ħ³i³ I gn³v mg⁻gZ³tj vK tmB w⁻msn³vmbi m³g³L w⁻v³ovBqv Av³Ō| c_ui...Ges g³tZiv c_uK mg³n w⁻j w⁻l Z c_ug³Y ŌAv³cb Av³cb Kv³h³g³bm³v³i Ō w⁻P³w⁻i Z nBj | Ō-c_uk_wkZ evK³ 20:11, 12|

pMY thgb w⁻Pri w⁻msn³vmbi m³g³L w⁻v³ovBqv Av³Ō, Zvnt³ i m³iv R³ev³bi K³ih³R³j³v³c Zvnt³ i m³g³L Db³ i³w⁻qvŌ| w⁻M³ w⁻j³ w⁻ce³x eY³ Av³bm³t³i, h³i, a³g³q w⁻P³ri KZ³ Av³b³v³mb K³fi³te c_uZZ bib³v³ix Ges w⁻ZM³t³Yi m³inZ Zvni Av³Pi³t³Yi B³w⁻Zv³m Db³ K³t³b| mg³M³w³ek; M³fi Av³M³h m³n³K³t³i j ħ³ Kwi tZ³Ō| Ck³t³i w⁻msn³vmb m³g³L w⁻v³ovBqv, h³i c_uZ³K³tK Zvni c_ui vY m³vaK K³th³ Dc³j w⁻ä Kwi evi ħ³gZ³ m³ü³ba GK³U k³ c_uv b K³t³b| w⁻Z³ub c_uK³v K³t³b th, h³nv n³ivBqv w⁻MqvŌj, Zvni A³t³ŌY I c_ui vY Kwi tZ w⁻Z³ub Av³w⁻qvŌj b| w⁻Z³ub gibe t³n

Av³g³v³ i w⁻ek; c_uek Kwi t³b, m³SL³g Ges c_uj v³b RR³ Z c_ui w⁻zi gta³ GK³U w⁻b³ü³v³c R³ev³ h³vc³b Kwi t³b, m³tK P³evš-Z³w⁻M³ K³vi Kwi t³b, Ges w⁻M³Av³g³v³ i h³v³R³t³Ki K³v³R Kwi t³b| Ae³t³kl, hLb L³io t³L f³ti m³g³L AM³hi nBtj b Ges Zvnt³ i Dc³t³i GB ivq t³N³v³Yv Kwi t³b h³nv³ v⁻^B³Ōvq Zvni Av³h³ c_uZ³v³L³v³b Kwi qv³Ō, w⁻b³w⁻lj w⁻ek; c_uZ³w⁻ gibe m³Ev Hk³ji K w⁻P³t³i i GB P³evš-K³th³ w⁻P³ri Ges Avek³KZ³v Dc³j w⁻ä Kwi te|

L ³ ioi w ⁻ ŌZiq Av ³ Mgb aw ⁻ g ³ MY w ⁻ M ³ b ³ xZ pMY nZ	aw ⁻ g ³ MY w ⁻ M ³ p ³ t ³ i w ⁻ P ³ ri K ³ t ³ i GB R ³ kb ³ c _u extZ pMY gZ	L ³ io Ges aw ⁻ g ³ MY mn bZb w ⁻ hi ³ kvtj g c _u extZ b ³ w ⁻ qv Av ³ w ⁻ teb; pMY bZb w ⁻ hi ³ kvtj tgi w ⁻ tK AM ³ hi nq/ pMY w ⁻ P ³ w ⁻ i Z Ges Av ³ Me Ōv ³ v w ⁻ b ³ GK ³ U bZb c _u ex
gZ aw ⁻ g ³ MY D ³ w ⁻ Z; c _u g cpi ³ i v ⁻ b	GK ³ U w ⁻ b ³ R ³ c _u extZ kqZvb e ⁻ x- c _u j w ⁻ FZ Kwi evi tK ³ N ³ b ³ v ³ tmL ³ v ³ b mnm ³ ermi - 1,000 ermi	p ³ g ³ tZiv D ³ w ⁻ Z; w ⁻ ŌZiq cpi ³ i v ⁻ b

ŌAv³g³v mK³t³j B Z Ck³t³i w⁻P³ri v³mbi m³g³L w⁻v³ovBe| tK³bbv t³L³v Av³Ō, c_ufy K³w⁻tZ³Ōb, Av³g³i R³ev³bi w⁻e; Av³g³i Kv³Ō c_uZ³K R³v³yc³w⁻ZZ nBte, Ges c_uZ³K w⁻R³n³v Ck³t³i t³M³ie K³vi Kwi te| Ō-ti v³g³q 14:10-11|

ŌL³io h³i...gZ³ ch³š-Ggb w⁻K m³k³iq gZ³ ch³š-Av³Av³en nBtj b|...th³ h³i i b³v³g w⁻M³g³E³ w⁻b³ew³m³t³ i Ōmg³q R³v³yc³w⁻ZZ nq, Ges mg³q w⁻R³n³v th³ K³vi K³t³i th, h³i L³ioB c_ufy GB³i³fc w⁻cZ³v Ck³t³i th³ g³ng³w⁻šZ nb| Ō-w⁻h³j c_uq 2:5-11|

c_ut³ci mP³v³tZB, w⁻qv³ Ck³t³i P³w⁻i m³ü³tK³ w⁻v³ Acer³ Kwi qv Av³w⁻tZ³Ō, Zvni t³v³l³t³iv³c Kiv nB³tZ³Ō th, w⁻Z³ub b³v³q c_uv³q b³tnb| w⁻K³š³ GL³b mg³q c_uk³ek R³ev³ w⁻g³v³j mg⁻R³w⁻lj Zvni mg³v³av³ nBj | GL³b w⁻b³w⁻lj w⁻ek; c_uZ³K gibe m³Ev Dc³j w⁻ä Kwi tZ c_uw⁻j th, Ck³t³i t³g³l³keK h³i Av³g³v³ i t³c_u Ges Av³v³av³ j³tf³i th³w⁻| Ck³t³i mK³ c_ui K³i³bv Gi D³t³k³ GL³b m³ü³Y³i³fc, c_uk_wkZ Ges Ck³t³i P³w⁻i t³i h³v³ Z³v c_uZ³c³v³ nBj |

t³Kej g³v³ c_ui vY c_ušMY b³tn, w⁻K³š³ mg³q c_ucx w⁻ZMY Ges kqZvb w⁻t³RB K³vi Kwi te th, kqZ³v³bi c_u fj Ges Ck³t³i c_u mK³j b³v³h I mZ³| mK³t³j B t³w⁻le th,

ᶑpZv Ges ᶑᶑᶑiZv tKej AmLx Ges AmššfI i r̄tK
cui Puj Z Kwi qv̄tQ Ges GB mKj ᶑvq nI qv̄ fij bq|

7/ **cᶑci ᶑPi mgvB**

hiv̄l-ev kqZvb Ges ᶑᶑtjvKᶑi vekvj emvbx
ᶑKvi Kwiᶑe th, Ckᶑi c_mgᶑ mZ, ᶑKš Zvrvᶑi
AšZtKiᶑYi tKiv̄ cui eZᶑ nBᶑe bv, Zvrvᶑi Pwiᶑ gᶑB
_ᶑᶑKqv hvBᶑe| Avi wePᶑi i vq tNvI Yv Kiv nBᶑj ᶑpMY:

ᶑcᶑ_exi weᶑi iᶑ qv̄ Avmqv̄ cuiᶑMᶑYi ᶑkwei Ges ᶑcᶑ
bMiᶑ tNvi j; ZLb ᶑᶑnBᶑZ AvMecᶑoqv̄ Zvrv̄ MᶑK Mᶑm
Kvi j|ᶑ Avi Avᶑᶑi ᶑv̄šRbK iᶑ qvej AvMᶑl MᶑᶑK
nᶑ ᶑbv̄ᶑB nBj|...cᶑi gZi I cᶑZij AvMᶑᶑ ᶑbv̄ᶑB
nBj; Zvrv̄ A_ᶑᶑ tᶑB AvMᶑᶑ, ᶑZᶑq gZi| Avi Rieb
cᶑZᶑK th Kv̄nI l bᶑg ᶑᶑLZ cᶑl qv̄ tMj bv, tᶑ AvMᶑᶑ
ᶑbv̄ᶑB nBj|ᶑ-cᶑᶑᶑᶑZ evKᶑ 20:9-15|

tKl wePᶑi Ckᶑi ᶑPi šb AvMᶑ cᶑcᶑ Ges Zvrvᶑi
mg_ᶑᶑ MᶑK aᶑsm Kwiᶑe| kqZvb Ges mKj nviᶑbv̄ tMᶑv̄
ᶑᶑZᶑq gZiᶑᶑZ weᶑo nBᶑe; GKᶑᶑ ᶑPi ᶑvq gZi hv̄n nBᶑZ
tKnB Rv̄Mᶑ nBᶑe bv| Zvrvᶑi weᶑᶑᶑni c_ ᶑpMYᶑK
ᶑPi ᶑvq mᶑj vᶑfᶑi Abᶑᶑᶑᶑᶑ Ges Zvrv̄ iᶑ qvej Ges
Zvrv̄ ᶑZMᶑYi mᶑnZ weᶑo nBᶑe| ᶑᶑnBᶑZ Av_b cᶑci
Rᶑj nBᶑZ cᶑ_exᶑK mᶑuYᶑᶑc cuiᶑvi Kwiᶑe| Aᶑᶑᶑᶑ
Ckᶑi GKᶑᶑ ᶑbᶑᶑc, ᶑbᶑᶑ ¼ cᶑ_ex iᶑᶑqv̄tQ, hv̄n cᶑivq
ᶑpZv ᶑviv̄ Kj ᶑᶑZ nBᶑe bv| Aᶑᶑᶑᶑ Dᶑg I gᶑ, Lᶑo
Ges kqZᶑᶑi gᶑᶑ GK gnv̄ bv̄UKᶑq mᶑMᶑg mgv̄B nBj
Ges Lᶑo iᶑRZj Kᶑib| cᶑci cᶑiv̄Kvi j bv̄UᶑKi hᶑᶑKv̄
Nv̄Uj, Ges Amᶑg mᶑᶑᶑᶑᶑ GKᶑᶑ bZb weᶑᶑᶑ tMᶑieᶑg
hᶑᶑKv̄ Dv̄i Z nBj |

8/ **cᶑ_ex cuiᶑKZ, be-ᶑᶑᶑ**

GB Pᶑv̄š-cuiᶑvi KiY eᶑcK nZᶑv̄Kv̄E nBᶑZ Ckᶑi
GKᶑᶑ bZb cᶑ_ex mᶑᶑ Kwiᶑᶑe:

ᶑᶑᶑL, Avᶑg GK bZb Av̄Kv̄k I GK bZb cᶑ_ex
ᶑᶑᶑᶑᶑ, tKbbv̄ cᶑᶑ Av̄Kv̄k I cᶑᶑ cᶑ_ex jᶑ
nBᶑᶑᶑ|...Avi Avᶑg ᶑᶑᶑᶑᶑ, cuiᶑᶑ bMiv̄ ᶑbZb
ᶑᶑiᶑᶑᶑᶑᶑ ᶑᶑ nBᶑZᶑᶑ Dcᶑiᶑ ᶑbKU nBᶑZ bᶑᶑqv̄
Avᶑᶑᶑᶑᶑ|...ᶑᶑL, gᶑᶑᶑᶑi mᶑnZ Ckᶑi Aveᶑm; ᶑZᶑ
Zvrvᶑi mᶑnZ eᶑm Kwiᶑᶑe, Ges Zvrv̄ Zvrv̄ cᶑRv̄ nBᶑe;
Ges Ckᶑi Av̄cᶑᶑ Zvrvᶑi mᶑnZ_ᶑᶑᶑᶑᶑ I Zvrvᶑi Ckᶑi
nBᶑe| Avi ᶑZᶑ Zvrvᶑi mgᶑ-tᶑᶑRj gᶑᶑᶑᶑᶑ ᶑᶑᶑ;
Ges gZi Avi nBᶑe bv; tᶑv̄K ev̄ AvZᶑᶑᶑ ev̄_ᶑᶑ Avi
nBᶑe bv; KviY cᶑᶑ weᶑq mKj jᶑ nBj|...ᶑᶑL, Avᶑg
mKj B bZb Kwiᶑᶑᶑᶑ|ᶑ-cᶑᶑᶑᶑZ evKᶑ 21:1-5|

cᶑ_exᶑK Bv̄ Av̄ ᶑᶑᶑᶑᶑ ᶑᶑᶑᶑᶑᶑ Av̄bv̄ nBᶑe cᶑ_exi hv̄
hv̄ᶑ eᶑcᶑ gᶑᶑᶑᶑᶑi Aveᶑm ᶑᶑ nBᶑe| ᶑᶑᶑᶑᶑ,
eᶑᶑᶑᶑᶑ Ges ᶑᶑLᶑo nBᶑZ gᶑᶑ nBᶑv̄, Avᶑiv̄ tMᶑUv̄
ᶑekᶑᶑ Av̄ᶑᶑᶑi Kwiᶑe, AZᶑe PgrKvi GKᶑᶑ mᶑuᶑKᶑᶑᶑ
Kwiᶑe, Ges GKᶑᶑ AbšKᶑij thLv̄ᶑ Avᶑiv̄ hv̄i PiᶑY
eᶑᶑqv̄ Zvrv̄ K_ᶑ kᶑY Kwiᶑe Ges ZvrvᶑZ tᶑᶑ Kwiᶑe|
(GKᶑᶑ mᶑuᶑYᶑeYᶑᶑ Ges eᶑᶑᶑᶑ ᶑᶑᶑᶑ Av̄cᶑᶑ cᶑivq
ᶑᶑᶑᶑ Rbv̄ 9 cᶑV Kiᶑb)

H iᶑ b Av̄cᶑᶑ tKv̄ᶑ_ᶑᶑᶑᶑᶑ eᶑᶑqv̄ ᶑᶑᶑᶑ Kwiᶑᶑᶑᶑ?
Av̄cᶑᶑ ᶑK bMiv̄i gᶑᶑ ᶑPiKᶑij Lᶑᶑoi mᶑnZ_ᶑᶑᶑᶑᶑ? A_ᶑ
Av̄cᶑᶑ Lᶑᶑᶑᶑᶑ bMiv̄i eᶑᶑᶑᶑ ᶑᶑᶑᶑᶑ ᶑPiKᶑij ᶑᶑᶑᶑᶑ
nviᶑBqv̄ hv̄Bᶑe?

hiv̄ Av̄cᶑᶑ Av̄cᶑᶑᶑ Rieb hv̄i ᶑᶑᶑ-ᶑᶑᶑᶑᶑ iᶑᶑᶑᶑ_ᶑᶑKb,
Zvrv̄ nBᶑj Av̄cᶑᶑᶑᶑ KLBᶑ bMᶑiᶑ eᶑᶑᶑᶑ Aᶑᶑᶑ
ᶑᶑᶑᶑᶑi eYᶑᶑᶑᶑ Av̄Zᶑᶑᶑi Av̄ᶑᶑᶑᶑ ARᶑ Kwiᶑᶑ nBᶑe
bv, hv̄nᶑᶑ eᶑᶑᶑᶑ cᶑiᶑᶑe, Zvrv̄ᶑᶑ ᶑPiZᶑi nviᶑBqv̄ ᶑᶑᶑᶑᶑᶑ|
Rieb Av̄cᶑᶑᶑ Rbᶑ ᶑK Av̄ᶑᶑᶑ Kwiᶑᶑᶑ, ZvrvᶑZ ᶑKᶑᶑ
Av̄ᶑᶑᶑ hv̄q bv; Av̄cᶑᶑ hiv̄ GLb Av̄cᶑᶑᶑ Rieb hv̄i ᶑᶑᶑ-
ᶑᶑᶑᶑᶑ iᶑᶑᶑᶑ, Zvrv̄ nBᶑj Av̄cᶑᶑ Lᶑo Ges gᶑᶑᶑᶑᶑi
mᶑnZ_ᶑᶑᶑᶑᶑ cᶑiᶑᶑᶑ| hiv̄ Av̄cᶑᶑ Hᶑᶑc bv̄ Kwiᶑᶑ_ᶑᶑKb,
Zᶑe Av̄cᶑᶑ GLb Av̄cᶑᶑᶑ Ašᶑᶑᶑᶑ hv̄iᶑᶑ ᶑᶑᶑᶑ
ZvrvᶑZ ᶑZᶑᶑ Zvrv̄ tᶑᶑ Ges ᶑᶑᶑ ᶑviv̄ cᶑiᶑᶑᶑᶑᶑ Kwiᶑᶑ
iᶑᶑᶑᶑᶑ| Bv̄ Av̄cᶑᶑᶑ mᶑᶑᶑᶑ| Aᶑᶑ Av̄cᶑᶑᶑ cuiᶑᶑᶑᶑ
iᶑ em|

Ame®vi

DĒi cĪ 22

Ckĵ ĩK b'vqevb?

Ame®vi mrvqKv 22 cvW Ki'b, AZtci DĒicĪ cĪY Kwi qv A`B WtK cvVvBqv ir Db:

Ame®vi
Ricl e- bs: 80
XvKv-1000

DĒicĪ cYKwi evi cte®Ame®vi ĩbt`Rbv 22 cvW Ki'b/
AZtci 1 nBtZ 8 b²tĪi melqe` cvV Ki'b Ges mg`-
mZ` DĒtĪi cĪtk`x' ĩj Lp/ tKej gvĪ GKĪU DĒi ĩg`v/

1/ avgKiv, ūcĪ Ges ab, mnmermĪi Avit²

----- cpi`vĪ Z nBte/
----- 1,000 ermi cĪi/

`pMY 1,000 ermĪi Avit²

----- cpi`vĪ Z nBte/
----- 1,000 ermĪi tkĪl/

2/ 1,000 ermi Avit²nq-

----- LĪtōi ĩDZĪq AvMgtb/
----- 2010 LĪtōtā/

LĪtōi ĩDZĪq AvMgtb RmeZ avm²MY-

----- LĪtōi minZ mrvĪv Kwi evi Rb` bĪZ nBte/
----- LĪtōi AvMgtbi D³aj Zv nZ nBte/

LĪtōi ĩDZĪq AvMgtb, hvrviv LĪtōi gvĪ qvĪQ Zrvrv-

----- DĪvte, AZtci RmeZ avgKt`i minZ
GKminZ EĪaY²bĪZ nBte/
----- ZrvvĪ`i KeĪi _vĪKte/
----- cwi eZĪZ nBqv ĩb²vĪc Ges Agi nBte/

3/ tKb 1,000 ermi e`vcr cĪj vfvZ Kwi evi ĩbgĒ
kqZvb KrvĪKĪ cĪBte bv?

----- tm GB cĪv_extZ e`x _vĪKte/
----- avm²MY tM²vĪKte/
----- `pMY gZ _vĪKte/

----- `pMY biĪKi AvM²Z _vĪKte/

4/ 1,000 ermi e`vcr avm²MY tM²K Kwi te?-

----- `pMĪYi vepri Kwi te/
----- avm²MY gZ/

5/ 1,000 ermĪi tkĪl ĩbt²v³ e`v³MY cĪv_extZ
Avmte-

----- bZb ĩhĪfvĪj g/
----- kqZvb/
----- cwi ĪvYcĪBMY/
----- LĪtō/

6/ bZb ĩhĪfvĪj g hLb cĪv_extZ bvgqv Avmte Ges
GB hver hvrviv RmeZ ĩnqvĪQ, tKvi Kwi te th,
kqZvb fj Ges Ckĵ b'vqevb AtcĪv Avak?

----- cwi ĪvY cĪB tĪvĪKiv/
----- nrvivY e`v³MY/
----- `ZMY/
----- kqZvb/
----- DctĪi Pmi RĪbi GKRbi bv/

7,8/ 1,000 ermĪi tkĪl hLb LĪtō AvM²vĪv GB cĪv_ex
cĪvĪ I vevx Kwi teb Ges cwi ĪvYcĪBt`i Rb`
GKĪU ĩbLj bZb, bMi Avmteb Zrvv nBtĪ Krvrv
tKv_vq _vĪKteb?

----- LĪtō Ges gvĪ³ _vĪKte/
----- LĪtō vevbMY hvrviv ĩPĪZĪi nrvivBqv hvBte/

biK uK Ges tKv_vq?

G'K AAvbZvi tMjv-uj nBj hLb GKRB QvT`fj i gta` c`lek Kwiqv Zivni KtqKRb mncwMtk nZ`v Kwi j | GKRB Amšb tjk hwnvK Zivni KvR nBtZ QvUvB Kwiqv t`l qv nBqWQj, tm Zivni c`eP KvRi`vrb c`lek Kwiqv Zivni Dci`KgwK`uj Kwi j | GKRB gvZv Zivni `BvU mšwb mn Zivni MvowU tVij qv n`i gta` tclj qv Zivni Mtk WjevBqv gwi j |

AŠZc`fj `BvU gnv`tki Dcti eü mnm`tjk RmZMZ uekva`b nZ nBqvQ | `BvU A_ev ZtZmaK RmZMZ `tj i gta` eü kZmāi cjuZb ØØB Bnvi KviY | bibvix, uki, Ges Ggb uK `p`civl`mkiivl`uj`ex, cÜZ, Ges aml`Z nBqvQ |

gZi`fc GB eePmj f kwi`- Ggb uK GB uböi nZ`vKwiMY A`btki Øviv t`vix l ub`vi cvT nBqvQ | gZi-kwi`- mei`x A`btk D`Pi`te AvciE Zuj qvQ Ges euj qvQ, Bnv GKvU AgubimK Üböi tšE`ij K ag`mZ | Zivniv uRÁvni Kwi qvQ, GB nZ`vKwiMY uK g`p`i emnti?

ub`vgj K, t`v`v`i`v`c`thvM` RNb` Acivm`i AZre gbTl`v`PZ ev DchjP kwi`-uK? `e`jwZK tPqv? tKn tKn gtb Kti b, GKvU cÜY-bvK Kor JI`tai GKvU Bb`RKmb nBte AvZkq te`bunb | Ab`vb` tjtKiv`xKvi Kti th, dumi Øviv Rieb AvZ mEj tkl nBqv hvq |

uKŠ`gZi kwi`- Dcti AvteMPmj Z ueZtK`P gta` emQqv j Bevi GKvU Avakvi tKnB ue`p`bv Kti bv | tKnB etj bv th, VvEv gv`vi nZ`vKviMY hwniv uböi fite A`b`i Rieb tkl Kwiqv u`qvQ, uböi AZ`v`Pti Øviv nZ n l b``mK AvZ`f mn` Kwi qvQ | `p`vš`-t`fc ejv hvq th, tKnB etj bvB th, GB nZ`vKviMY axti axti AvMe`» nBqv gZiei Y Kvi te |

uKŠ` A`bK mijgbv LiöxqvMY gtb Kti th, Avgv`i`-M`w`cZv Dnvi Pib`Zl Avak gv` Kvi`teb | `p`MYtK Zivniv etj, Zivni`i` c`tci ubvgE Aek`B gj` u`tZ nBte | uKŠ` Avil Avak uK Zivniv Ck`ii ea`fug`Z GKvU uPi`vqx kwi`- `vbi`fc uPv`Z Kti |

`p`i` cÜZ uK NuUte? uKi`fc Zivni`i` f`M` Ck`ii tclj Ges b`vq uePti i mnZ Lvc Lvq? Avgiv evBte`j i DEi t`uL |

1) **hxi i Pøvš-cÜYmZ `tL**
6,000 nrvvi ermi chŠ- Ck`i bibvixMYtK Ab`iva Kwi qv Avm`tZtQb:

Üc`fy m`vc`fy K`nb, Avgvi Rietbi u`e, `p` tjtKi gi`Y Avgvi mšH bvB; eis `p` tjk th, Avcb c_ nBtZ uclvi qv eufP, BnivZB Avgvi mšH | Ó(uhnt`j 33:11)

cZvZ gvbeKj tK D`vi Kwi`Z Ck`i th KZB e`vMÜ µtkB Zivni e`Š Kti | hxi hLb µtk PvrKvi Kwi qv euj qvQ t j b, ÜvcZt, Bniv Mtk`fjgv Ki, tKbbv Bniv uK Kwi`tZtQ, Zivni Rvrb bvÜ (j K 23:34) | Zivni te`bvZi ü`q DRvo Kwi qv u`t j b | cti AvZ mZi hxi Zivni AvZ` mgc`P Kwi t j b, Avi tKn tKn GBifc uek`m Kwi j, hxi nU`t`dj Kwi qv gZiei Y Kwi qvQ | (thvnb 19:30, 34) |

uKŠ` Ggb uK`-M`q` tclgi GB kv`kujx cÜYv mn A`btk GLb | hxi ubKtU uclvi qv Avm`teb bv | th chŠ-cü`extZ cüc i vRZj Kti, Bnv gvbe`-tLkÖ ep`x Kwi qvB Pij te | mZi`v`c`v`K ašm nBtZB nBte | Ck`i cüc tkl Kvi evi ubvgE uKi`fc cwi Ki bv Kti b?

Üm`vc`fy u`b...Avm`te; ZLb AvKvkgEj n-n-k`tä Dwoqv hvBte; gj` e`-mKj c`p`qv uMqv vej`x nBte, Ges cü`ex l Zivni ga`eE`P`Kv`mKj c`p`qv hvBteÜ (2ucZi 3:10) |

Ck`i Aet`kl Aek`B cicc`Y`ubvLj uek` cwi`vi Kvi`teb Ges c`tci cwi mgvB NuVteb | hwniv c`v`tK AvKvBqv at i Zivniv cwi Yv`g, u`qvej Zivni tPj`vtejv Ges cü`ex nBtZ cüc ašmKvix cÜ`ZKZ AvMe`Øviv ašm nBte | hxi c`f`fj uK-B-bv GK gg`ŠK mgq hLb uZub t`uL`teb, hwnv`i` Rb` uZub gZiei Y Kwi qvQ t j b, AvMe` Zivni Mtk Mm Kwi`tZtQ |

2/ **tkv_vq Ges KLB bi K Rvj_tZ_ukte?**

tkvb tkvb Rbucq aviYv th Ckfi GLb biK
ejj qv tkvb vb bVB thLvb gZtZ cvxv hvBte| GB
c_v ex hLb GKvUv AvMent` cwiYZ nBte, ZLbB biK
ejj qv mKQv msNuUZ nBte| 1,000 ermfi tkfI Pevs-
wePvi bv nI qv chS-Ckj `pMfYi Dcti ivtqi ubigE
Atcqv Kwi teb (cKvKZ evK` 20:9-15)|

ObvntZ Rvb, cfv f3w MtK civqv nBtZ D_xv
Kwi_tZ Ges AvngRw MtK `Evaxb wePvi w`tbi Rb`
i vL_tZ Rvbb0 (2wCZi 2:9)|

wZvb GB cwi`vi KiY AvMeOviv Avgv`i c_v ex
cwi`vi Kwi teb| OGv eZgvb Kvji AvKvkgEj I c_v ex
AvMe ubigE mivAZ i nqvq| fiv3nxb gbj`i wePvi I
wevtfki w`b chS-i`vqv nBtZtQ|0

Ckj KLBi gvbe Rvzi ubigE GBifc cwiKi bv
Ktib bVB th, wZvb bivixi Rxb biKvMe gta` Zvnt`i
Rxb tkI Kwi qv w`teb| wKs` hLb tjiKe, kqZv`bi
mivZ Zvnt`i m`uK`vQbe Kwi_tZ A`Kvi Kfi Ges
Zvnt`i c_vc wjB nq, ZLb Zvntv AetktI Zvnt`i
gtbvqbtbi cwi Yig DctfivM Kfi |

Octi wZvb eig w`tK w`Z tjiKv MtKI ejj teb,
I tn kvcm0-mKj, Avqv w`bKU nBtZ `i nI, w`qv`ji
I Zvntv `ZMfYi Rb` th AbS-AvMec0Z Kiv wMqvq,
Zvntv gta` hvI 0 (gv_ 25:41)|

hxi i K_v Avjvfi KLB bi KwiMeRvj te?
OAZGe thgb k`vgnv mSMh Kwi qv A_s`b
tcvovBqv t`I qv nq, tZgvb hMfS-nBte| gbj` c_v Avcb
`ZMYtK tcvY Kwi teb; Zvntv Zvntv ivR` nBtZ mg`-
weNRbK w`lq I AagPvixw MtK mSMh Kwi teb Ges
Zvntv MtK AvMkE` tcvj qv w`teb; tmB `v`b tiv`b I `S-
NI v nBte0 (gv_ 13:40-42)|

weNRbK w`lq, cvcmY c_v ex tkI bv nI qv chS-
tcvovb nBte bv| GB Avt`k Rwi nBeri c`e, mgj q
mekfK w`v0Z nBtZ nBte th, cvZvU gubtei mivZ Zvntv
AvPitY Ckj b`vqivqY| mivvqKv-22 G thgb vek` eYv
c0vb Kiv nBqvq, Lio Ges kqZv`bi gta` th gnv mSMg
Pvj_tZtQ, tmLvb kqZvb cvY Kwi_tZ Pmte th, cvtci
c_B DEg c_; hxi t`LvBqv w`tZtQb th, AvI Avk
ZvBKi Riefti PmeKv w`bJ eva`Zvi c_|

mnm`ermfi tkfI kqZvb, I Zvntv `ZMY Ges
`p`i`i wePvfi c0k`v mteP Zt` tcvBte| Zvj Kivx

cj`K mKj tLjv nBte th, wj GB gnv bvtK cvZvU gubj
th Avfbq Kwiqvq, Zvntv cKvK Kiv nBte| Ckj kqZvb,
gZi, Kei, Zvntv mivZ 0Rxb cv`K th KivvI bvg
w`vLZ cvl qv tMj bv,...Zvntv AvMent` w`t`v Kwi teb0
(cKvKZ evK` 20:14-15)| cKvKZ evK` 21:1 Avjvfi
Ckj c_v exK AvMeOviv cwi`vi Kwi teb, Ges wZvb OGvU
bZb AvKvK I GK bZb c_v ex0 miv Kwi teb|

3/ **KZ `vRvj avqv bi K Rvj te?**

wekvmt`i gta` AtbK GB avi YvU MhY Kfi th,
bitKi Av_b wPvKj `vq nBte, Bnv wPv `vq hSvYvfvM
wPv c0k`v Bvni Df`k`| Avgiv cvc Ges cvc`i mivZ
Ckfi AvPitYi eYv GB c`_ wj_tZ j`v` Kwi |

Ohvntv Ckfi Rv`b bv I hvntv Avgv`i cfv
hxi i mvgvPvfi AvAvn nq bv, Zvntv MtK mgvPZ `E
w`teb| Zvntv cfv g` nBtZ I Zvntv kv3 i cvc nBtZ
AbSkv `vq wevki`c `E t`vM Kwi te0 (2w_1j bKvq
1:8,9)|

AvMh ceY` j`v` Ki`b, 0AbS-wevK0 0AbSkv
e`v`v hvZbv0 GKB b`n| Bvni A_v` GKvU wevK hvntv
wPv `vq| hvntv dj wPv gZi| wCZi wePv w`b Ges
0fiv3nxb gbj`i wePvfi 0 K_v ejj qvq0b (2wCZi 3:7)|

hxi i K_v Avjvfi 0AvZv I kivi0 DfvB bitK
web0 nq (gv_ 10:28)| cePZ `E Zvntv Dct`k, hxi
msKvY`vfi w`lq ejj qvq0b hvntv 0Rxb hvBeri 0vi,0
Ges cK`-c_ hvntv 0wevK hvBeri 0vi0 (gv_ 7:13,14)|
thvnb 3:16 ct` hxi etj b th, Ckj 0Avcbv GKvZ
c`v`K `vb Kwi_tj b, th hvntv w`lq Kfi Zvntv web0 bv
nq, wKs` AbS-Rxb cvq|0 hxi `BvU w`lq e`eavb
t`Lv, AbS-Rxb, A_v gZi- wPv `vq Rvjv b`n|
Dcmsvfi Avgv`i BvB ejj_tZ nBte th, bitKi w`vqB
GKvU cwi mgvB i nqvq, Zvntv `p`i`i gZi K_vB etj |

kv`j ga` w`qv cwi`vi Dv`_ wj Avgv` MtK etj,
`pMY web0 nBte| 0`pMfYi esk Dv`vQbe nBte0
(MvZmsvZv 37:28), Zvntv 0vq cvBte0 (2wCZi
2:12); 0Zvntv AvSvZ a`gi b`vq AvSvZ nBte|0 AvMe
Zvntv MtK f`v` cwiYZ Kwi te (gvj vLx 4:1-3)| 0cvtci
teZb gZi,0 biKvMe gta` AbS-Rxb bVB; 0Ckfi `vb
AbS-Rxb0 (t`vq 6:23)|

biKvMeZ Pevs-kv`i Df`k`, c_v exK cvc gv
Kiv, wPv w`tbi Rb` cvc msvY vq| Bvni Kiv Kiv
AZ`S-KvB th, hxi w`v k3Mle w`hfvj`v`v w`vqZ
t`vLqv v`v`b Kwiqvq Ges w`v Zvntv nZvKvixw MtK

Óhiv Avgiv Avcb Avcb cvc ðKvi Kvi, wZub
mek; -I avngR, mZivs Avgv`i cvc mKj tgvPb Kvi`eb,
Ges Avgv`M`K mg`Z AavgRZv nBtZ i`P Kvi`ebÓ
(1thmb 1:9)|

Ckfi cÓZ`KtK webvqfj` cvc-mgm`vi mgvaib w`qv
_v`Kb| wKs``tLi weiq, tKn tKn cvc-e`wai minZ
jvMqvB_wmKtZ P`fn| Avi Ckfi tjuKw`M`K Zuvri Abš-
Rxe`bi c_ g`bvbqB Kvi`Z tRvi Ktib bv| hvrviv Zuvri
mgvaib cL`vLvb Kfi, Zuvriv Ae`ktl e`wa Øviv webÓ
nBte| bi`Ki ev`e KviY:

ÓKviY Avgv WmKtj tZvgiv DEi w`tZ bv, Avgv
Kintj i`ubtZ bv; wKs`Avgvi``pÓZ hvrv g` Zuvrv Kvi`Z
Ges hvrvtZ Avgvi cÓZ bvB, Zuvrv g`bvbvZ Kvi`ZÓ
(whkvBq 65:12)|

Zuvv`i ubtRt`i g`bvbqfbi Øviv hxi i`ubKU
nBtZ wev`Obenl`tbi gva`tg``pMY Avne`vi Kvi`te th,
GKgvI wev`k Abš-gZi|

6| **nriBqv hvBeri ubvqE`K gj` w`tZ nBte?**

hiv l-ev kv`i; GB wK`v t`q bv th, biKvMie
cvi Yig wPi`vqx``tLtfiM, Z_wc Bnv Avgv`M`K nriBqv
hvBeri fqven AwfÁZvi GKvU Avfim cÓvb Kti|`pMY
Abš- Rxeb nBtZ ewÁZ nBte| Ckfi minZ Abš-
Rxe`bi Avb` dmkvBqv hvBeri AwfÁZvU Dcj wá KivUv
wKifcB bv AvZ¼RbK e`vci nBte hvrv Zuvriv hM hM
e`vcr KLB l mei`x kws-Ges tclgi m`útK`P AwfÁZv
jvf Kvi`te bv|

LitÓ RMtZi c`tci Kvi`Y µk Sj`tjb, hvrv
KviY Zuvv`K Zuvri wczv nBtZ wev`ObenBtZ nBj, ZLb
wZub wPiZti nriBqv hvBeri AvZ`v` Dcj wá Kvi`qmQ`tb|
`pMY Zuvv`i m`qL kb`MZ`j`v` Kvi`qv Zuvriv
tKejgvI Abš-wev`k t`wL`tZ cvBj| wZiq cpi`l vb
cL`vkvrvb ewj`qv Zuvv`M`K Aek`B gZieiY Kvi`Z
nBte| GKB mgtq Zuvriv t`wL`tZ cvBj, Zuvriv wKifcB-
bv LitÓK c`pt c`pt Zuvv`i ubKU nBtZ tVij`qv`fi
mivBqv w`qvQ hLb wZub tclgi cL`ve jBqv Zuvv`i
ubKtU Avm`qmQ`tb| Ae`ktl Zuvriv Zuvv`i Rvbj Dcti
civqv Ckfi i`b`vq wePvi l tclgi Dcj wá Kvi`j Ó (wclij cix
2:10, 11)|

AevK nBeri wKQB bvb th, evBtej tj LKMY Ri`ix
fite Avgv`i Dcti Avgv`i g`bvbqB Ges LitÓi`we
PvcvBqv t`b|

ÓtZvgiv Ckfi AbMh e`v MhY Kvi l bv| tKbbv wZub
Ktnb, Avgv c`hbzvrviv mgtq tZvgvi cÓ`v i`ubjvg, Ges
cvi`vYi w`etm tZvgvi mrvv` Kvi`jv|Ó t`L, GLb
m`c`hbzvrviv mgq; t`L, GLb cvi`vYi w`emÓ (2Kvi`Štq
6:1-2)|

tKn th, nriBqv hvBeri c_ g`bvbqfbi Øviv hxi i` Agj`
Z`vM`Kvi ubÓj Kvi`qv t`q, Bnv A`tc`v Avak``tL`vqK
NUvri K_v Avgv wPš` Kvi`Z cvi bv| th weKf c_
Avgv`i gKvejv Kvi`ZtQ Dnv m`úY`cvi`vi: wPi wev`k-
GKvU AbšKvj`v w`t`Q` hvrv Ckfi minv` ewfZ, ev
LitÓi wPi`vqx e`ÚZj| Avcbvi ubtRi Rb` Avcb wK
g`bvbqB Ktib? Avcb A` tKb LitÓ Avcbvi j`v` ev
fivM` Avne`vi Ktib bv?

Ame[®]vi
bi K [®]K Ges tKv_vq?

DĒi cĪ 23

3,4/ `p̄t`i kw̄-[®]K nBte?

Ame[®]vi mnwqKv 23 cvV Ki`b, AZtci DĒicĪ cY[®]
 Kwi qv AvRB GB wKvbvq tció Ki`b:

ŪAme[®]vi Ū
ŪRicl e- bs: 80
XiKv-1000

Ame[®]vi 23 cvV Ki`b| DĒicĪ cġtYi c[®]e[®]cbivq
 mZ`iq_vi Dv[®]uj cvV Ki`b| mZ` nBtj `x` wPy[®]ij Lp
 (cġZuU DĒtġi GKwU Dv[®]iq_v)|

1/ 6,000 ermi ch[®]-hxi[®]tK MhY Kwi qv cwi T[®]vY
 cvBeri w[®]bgĒ c[®]icw[®] M[®]tK Av[®]te`b Rv[®]bvqvtQb-

- evB[®]t[®]ej i fveer[®] M[®]tYi gra`tg|
- b÷w[®]igvt[®]mi gra`tg|
- μk nB[®]tZ Zuvvi gg[®]šK μ`[®]tbi gra`tg|

w[®]h[®]ub Zuvv[®] M[®]tK i[®]q[®]v Kwi tZ P[®]w[®]q[®]vtj b tmB
 cvc[®]w[®] M[®]tK bi[®]tK w[®]bó Kiv-

- L[®]ó Ges w[®]cZvi w[®]bK[®]tU GKwU
 Av[®]bt[®]`i w[®]elq nB[®]te|
- hxi[®] i c[®]t[®]q[®] GKwU gg[®]šK w[®]elq
 nB[®]te|

2/ tKv_vq bi KwM[®]uR[®]ij te?

- tk[®]l Kv[®]tj GB c[®]w[®]_ex[®]tZ hLb Ck[®]i
 Bnv w[®]ei × Kwi t[®]eb|
- kqZ[®]vtbi f-M[®]F[®]h[®]s[®]y[®]vt[®]f[®]v[®]M K[®]t[®]q[®]|

A` bi[®]tKi RbmsL`v-

- kb` ----- j[®]q[®]j[®]q[®] bi KwM[®]u
 R[®]ij te?
- 1,000 ermt[®]i i tk[®]t[®]l `p̄t`i
 w[®]eP[®]t[®]i i c[®]t[®]i|
- Dnv GLbB R[®]ij tZ[®]tQ|

- Abš-w[®]ebik|
- GKwU w[®]Pi `vq[®] bi[®]tK AbšK[®]ij e`v[®]cx
 kw̄-[®]t

KZw`b bi KwM[®]uR[®]ij te?

- h[®]h[®] h[®]h[®] e`v[®]cx|
- th ch[®]-bv[®] w[®]q[®]ej, Zuvvi `ZMY
 Ges `p̄MY c[®]w[®]q[®]v f[®]w[®]šfZ nq|
- th ch[®]-bv GB c[®]w[®]_ex, cwi T[®]vY
 cġB[®]t`i evox bv nBeri w[®]bgĒ c[®]ic
 nB[®]tZ w[®]ei × nq|

5/ Zuvvi cwi K[®]i[®]bvq, GKwU bi K_vK[®]vq Ck[®]i i
 D[®]t[®]k`-

- h[®]v[®]v[®]iv cwi T[®]vY cġB nBeri w[®]bgĒ
 g[®]t[®]bv[®]qb K[®]t[®]i Zuvv[®] i w[®]bgĒ GKwU
 w[®]ei × w[®]Pi `vq[®] evU[®]xi e`e`v|

- tj[®]v[®]K[®] M[®]tK m[®]r nBeri e`v[®]cx[®]t[®]i f[®]w[®]Z
 cġk[®]B Kiv|
- c[®]ic a[®]šm Kiv; Kvi Y c[®]ic g[®]ib[®]l[®]tK
 a[®]šm Kwi tZ[®]tQ|

6/ gj c[®]k[®]e: c[®]ic Ck[®]i i w[®]b[®]ú[®]vc c[®]w[®]_ex a[®]šm Kwi qv
 w[®]q[®]vtj | c[®]w[®]_ex[®]tK kqZ[®]vtbi n[®]vZ nB[®]tZ w[®]divBq[®]
 Av[®]bv, mg`-g>`Zv Ges c[®]ic cwi[®]vi Kiv Ges c[®]ic
 Ges gZ[®]i Av`ZZ[®] g[®]v[®]Q[®]v t[®]dj v| Av[®]q[®]vt`i GKwU
 g[®]t[®]bv[®]qb i w[®]q[®]vtQ: Abš-w[®]ebik, A_ev L[®]tó[®]i m[®]w[®]Z
 Abš-R[®]xeb| L[®]tó[®]i c[®]t[®]q[®] Bnv KZB bv ü`q w[®]ei vi K
 th, h[®]v[®]v[®]iv M[®]tK w[®]Z[®]ub i[®]q[®]v Kwi evi ev[®]mbv Kwi q[®]vtQb
 Zuvv[®]iv w[®]Pi w[®]ebik g[®]t[®]bv[®]qb Kwi q[®]vtQ! Av[®]c[®]ub w[®]K
 g[®]v[®]cġB[®]t`i g[®]t[®]a` _w[®]k[®]tZ cwi t[®]eb?
|

GKRb e^{w3}i gZii cti wK NtU?

G KRb wki hLb wRÁwv Kti, ògZii A_©wK?0 ZLb Avgiv nZ wenyj I evKkb" nBqv hVB; Avgv`i tKvb wcbRb gZieiY KwitZtQ, tm welq ewj tZ ev fweZtI Avgiv_gwKqv hVB| gZi me[©]vtbB gvbtI i wPi kT`|

gZi mspvš-GB KwVb cOkè DEi_wj Kx? gZii cti wK Rieb AvtQ? Avgiv Avgv`i gZ wcbRbtk Kx cpiwq t`wLtz cVBe?

1/ wbfq gZii m[©]ub nlb

Avgv`i tKvb eÜev wcbRtbi gZii cti m[©]zt Avgv`i mKtjB eK I cVw`ij i gta" GK kb`Zv Abfve Kwiv qv_wK| GB kb`Zv ZLbB Abfz Ges Avgv`i Dcti Pwccqv efm hLb GKwU Rietbi cwi mgwB GK cj tK t`wL|

GZ_wiZcy© GKwU wltq, GZ fiveteMcy© òAvgiv gwivq tMjt wK NtU tKv_v nBtZ Avgiv Bwvi ev`zeZv ev mZ" m[©]utK[©]RwbtZ cwi? tmSfW`ekZt, Lio th Df`tk` AvwqwQtj b Zvvi GKwU Ask wQj - thb wZwb, hwniv gZii ftq hve³4ieb` wmtZi Aaxb wQj, Zvvi Mtk Dxi Ktib|0

Avi evBtetj hxi mvspr`vqK evYx cPvi Kwiv qvQb, Ges gZi I Avgv`i fweI`r Rieb mspvš-mKj cOkè DEi m[©]uóifc eYBv Kwiv qvQb|

2/ Ckji wKfite Avgw`Mtk wbgfY Kwiv qvQtb?

gZi mspvš-ev`e mZ" evBtetj nBtZ RwbtZ nBtj AvBmb Avgiv Aw` nBtZ Avic Kwiv Ges j`qj` Kwiv mbv Avgw`Mtk wKfite mwó Kwiv qvQtb|

ÒAvi m`vcfY Ckji gwEKvi awj tZ Av`gtK A_wf gbj`tK [Beiq fvlvq Av`g] wbgfY Kwiv tjb, Ges Zvvi bwmKvq d^wqv cÖY evq cÖek KivBtj b; ZvvtZ gbj` mRxe cÖYx nBj [Beiq fvlvq AvZw]-Aw` 2:7] (e`wZwg bv nBtj Amie[®]vi mnwqKvi kvf`j th mKj c` e`eüz

nBqvQ, Zvvi evsjv evBtetj i tKix Abp`v nBtZ j l qv nBqvQ|)

mwótZ Ckji Av`gtK ògwEKvi awj tZ0 wbgfY Kwiv tjb| wPš+Kwiv evi Rb" cÖZ gwMR, agbx ev i³bj tZ PjvPtj i Rb" `Zqvix i³ wQj| ZLb Ckji Zvvi bwmKvq òcÖYevq0 d^wqv cÖek KivBqv w`tjb, Avi ZvvtZ Av`g mRxe cÖYx [Beiq fvlvq Rxeš-AvZw/cÖY] nBj| mhZæ j`qj` Ki`b- evBtetj e^tj bv th, Av`g GKwU cÖY ev AvZw cVb| eis evv AvtQ gbj` mRxe cÖYx nBj ò Av`gti gta" Ckji kjm Kwiv tjb, Ckji nBtZ Zvvi gvS Rieb cÖwv nBj| t`n I òcÖY evq0 wgvj Z nBtj Av`gtK òmRxe cÖYx0 ev òGKwU Rxeš-AvZwq0 cwiYZ Kwiv| AZGe gvbtI i mgwKiy Avgiv GBfite wjwLtz cwi: ògwEKvi awj ò+òcÖY evq0- GKRb òmRxe cÖYx0|

Ab" K_vq- cÖY kb" t`n+Ckji i kjm= GKRb Rxeš cÖYx|

Avgv`i cÖZ`tki GKwU t`n I GKwU wetePbv kw³ m[©]ubæ gb iwnqvQ| Avgiv hZ mgq kjm-cKjm Ae`nZ i wLe, ZZqY òmRxe cÖYx,0 GKwU Rxeš-AvZw_wK|

3/ hLb GKRb tj tKi gZi nq ZLb wK NtU?

Aw` 2:7 ct` mwótZ hwnv Nwqwj, gZitZ wK Zvvi DèvUv NtU: òAvi awj ce`er gwEKvtZ cÖZMgb Kwiv te; Ges AvZw [cÖYevq] hwnv `vb, tmB Ckji i KvQ cÖZMgb Kwiv te|0-Dct`kK 12:7|

evBtetj cÖqB kjm (cÖY) I òAvZwi ò Rb" e`eüz Beiq kã` wU Dèvciév (wewbgq) Kwiv e`envi Kiv nq| hLb tKvb gvbtI i gZi nq Zvvi t`n awj tZ cwiYZ nq, Avi AvZw (cÖY evq) wvub Rietbi Drm tmB Ckji i KvQ cÖZMgb Kti| wKš`AvZwi (cÖY) Av`v wK nq?

òcÖfym`vcfYKtnb, Avgvi Rietbi w`e`...mg`-cÖY Avgvi,...th cÖYx cVc Kti, tmB gwiv te|0-wvnt`j 18:3, 4|

MhY Kwi qvQb, Zivniv cwi extZ bmgqv Zivni mgaj
ue`sqKi `ti ub`i nBqv Rvmlqv DvVte/

cwi avb Kwi tZ nBte, Ges GB gZqK Agi Zv cwi avb
Kwi tZ nBte | 0-1Kwi Stq 15:51-53/

cpil`vbi cL`vki mnPi AvtQ: `MRe evUri
tbT`Rj gQvBqv w`teb, Ges gZi` Avi nBte br; tkvK ev
AvZBv` ev e`_vl Avi nBte bV0 (cKvKZ evK` 21:4) |
hivniv Ckfi`K tch` Kti, Zivniv`i gZii tKvb fq bVb |
Bvni cicvfi Ckfi`i m1/2 Abs- Rietbi cwi cYZv
iunqvQ | hxi`i KvQ OgZii I civZvj i Pme AvtQ0
(cKvKZ evK` 1:18) | Lio e`wZti`K gZi` nBte GKglx
iv`v, hivni cwi mgvBtZB mg`-wKQy tkl | wKs` Litoi
gZii GK D3/4j c0vB` wBgq cL`vki iunqvQ |

gvbl` wmvte Avgiv GLb Agi bwn | wKs` Lioxq
ub0qZv GB th, hxi` Lio w0Ziqevi Avmtj Avgiv Agi Zv
jvf Kwie | Avi GB AgitZj c0ZAvi ub0qZv GLbB
mjbw0Z fite c0wKZ nBj, hLb hxi` Zivni Kei Lij qv
evni nBqv Avmtj b Ges- OgZitK kv3nxb
Kwi qvQb... mngvPri 0viv Rieb I A`qZitK `wBtZ
AvmbqvQb | 0 (2Zigv`q 1:10) gvbtI i tkl MvZ ev MSe`
msLuvS- Ckfi`i cwi Kiv br I `k0 mY`u0: hivniv Lio`K
Dtc`qv Kwi qv cvfc Avm3`_wKte, Zivniv`i Rb` hxi`i
AvMgtb Abs-gZi; Avi hivniv Zivniv`K cfi`v I vYKZPifc
MhY Kwi te, Zivniv`i Rb` wPi-Agi Zj`vb Kwi`teb |

6/ **GLb Avgiv wK Agi ?**

Ckfi` hLb Av`g I nevK wbgvY Kwi qvQvj b, ZLb
Zivniv wQvj b giYkxj A`_fr Zivniv gZii Aaxb`_wQvj b |
Zivniv hwi` Ckfi`i B`Qvi eva` nBqv PwjtZb, Zte Zivniv
KLbl gZieiY Kwi tZb br | wKs` Zivniv cwc Kwi qv
Rietbi Avakvi nvZovon Kwi tZb | Aeva`Zv chY3` Zivniv
gZii `vm nBtj b | Zivniv`i cwc mgM0 gvbe RvWZtK
msLuvGZ Kwi j, Avi thfnZi mKtj cwc Kwi qvQ, ZvB
Avgiv mKtj giYkxj gZii `vb | (tivrq 5:12) | Avi
evBtej i tKv`vl Ggb tKvb Avfvm ev BwZi tbB th
gZii ci gvbtI i c0Y ev AvZvi tKvb mtpZb Av`Zj
_vtK |

7/ **tKvb wch`Rtbi gZitK gmbqv j I qv :**

gZii m`glxb nBtj `fveZt Avgiv te`br`vqK
fq-fvzi minZ msM0g Kwi qv`_wK, Zivniv AvI wtkl
fite ZreZi nq hLb tKvb wch`Rb gviv hvq | GKvKvZj I
`Rb nivBevi AbfWZ Amnbxq nBtZ cvfi | wch`Rb
nivv`bri Kvi tY m0 kb`Zv ub`vi `Y Amnbxq nBtZ cvfi |
wch`Rb nivv`bri Kvi tY m0 kb`Zv ub`vi `Y gvwmK hS`Yvi GKgvT
mgvavb mivSv`v hivn Lio`w`qv`vtKb | gtb i wL`teb, Avcbvi
wch`Rb ubv`Z AvtQ Ges Avcbvi th wch`Rb hxi`Z wektg
Kwi tZtQb Zivniv Rietb cpi`wZ nBte, hLb hxi`
w0Ziqevi AvMgb Kwi`teb |

evBtej KLbl GKeri I eYBv Kti br th, c0Y ev
AvZv Agi A`_fr gZii Aaxb bq | evBtej 0c0Y0, 0AvZv0
I 0kjm0 (c0Yevqj) Beiq I M0K ka`_tjv 1,700 evi
Dij E-iunqvQ | wKs` GKeri I gvbtI i 0AvZv, 0 0c0Y0, A`_ev
0c0Y evqK0 (klm) Agi etj Dij E-tbB | eE0v`tb GKgvT
Ckfi`i B itqtQ AgitZj Avakvi |

Ckfi` GK A`wZ` cpwq`f`bi cwi Kiv br Kwi tZtQb |
mSv`w` Mtk Zivniv`i AvteMv`cZ`_wZigvZvi KvQ wdiVqv
t`l`q nBte | `0gx I `jiv ci`_utii ev0 Avw1/2tb
GKvKvi nBqv hvBte | Rietbi ub0i Zg wetaMv`S`K Nubvi
Aemv nBte | 0gZi` Rtq Keij Z nBj | 0 (1Kwi Stq
15:50) |

0Agi Zvi GKgvT Avakvi... Ckfi` 0 (1Zigv`_xq
6:15, 16) |

wKQy wKQy tY vK Zivniv`i wch`Rb nBtZ c`_K nBevi
e`vciwU m`utK`0`fKsZajx nq th, Zivniv Zivniv`i gZ
wch`Rtbi m1/2 thvMthvM `vctbi Rb` tclvZvi gva`tg ev
GKvU behfMi bivv` ch`lqv`i gva`tg tP0v Kwi qv`_vtK | wKs`
evBtej mjbw`0 fite gZiRvZ te`br Dcktgi GBi`c
c0P0vi wei`tx Avgv` Mtk mZK`Kwi qv`_w`qv` evj qvQ:

kv`_j mY`u0fite evj qv`_q th, GB Rietb gvbl`
giYkxj : gZii `vm | wKs` hLb hxi` cpivMgb Kwi`teb,
ZLb Avgiv`i GB giYkxj cKvZi Avgj cwi eZ0 mvaZ
nBte |

0Avi hLb Zivniv tZigv`Mtk etj, tZigiv
fZiv0qv I `Yw`_tMi wKtU hivniv weo weo I dm dm
Kwi qv`_vtK, Zivniv`i wKtU AtstY Ki, [ZLb tZigiv
evj te] cRvMY wK Avcbv`i Ckfi`i KvQ AtstY Kwi`te

0f`L Avwg tZigv`Mtk GK wM0p ZE`_evj, Avgiv
mKtj ub`MZ nBe br, wKs` mKtj ifciv`xKZ nBe? GK
gvntZP`_gta` P`q`i cj`_tK tkl Z`_vav`b`_tZ D`_wZ nBte
Ges Avgiv ifciv`xKZ nBe | Kvi Y GB `qYqv`K A`qZv

bv? Ziviv RmeZi`i Rb` wK gZi`i KvQ [AtstY
Kwi`te?0-uhkvBq 8:19]

cKZc`f, tKb? evBtej my`uo fite e`3 Kti th,
gZiv mPZb bq| wchRtbi wetaqMi KviY th gvbwmK
wb`vi`Y hvZbvi mw`o nq, Zivvi ev`e mgvaib mvs`br hinv
Lit`o w`qv`_vKb| tkvK ce`nBtZ my`i fite KwiQv
DwVei Dcvq nBtZi`0 Lit`oi m`% Avgv`i e`_v`te`bv
msjvtci gva`tg mgq hvctbi`0v| Avi me`v gtb
i`vL`teb th, hinviv Lit`o wb`MZ, Ziviv`i gta` cieZP
mPZbZv ZLbB wclwqv Avmte hLb Lit`oi wZiq
AvMgtbi alybxZ gZiv RvMqv DwVte|

8/ **wbf`q gZi m`g`ub nI b :**

gZi Avgv`i wBKU nBtZ mg`-wKQv niY Kwiqv
tbq| wKS` gZi Avgv`i wBKU nBtZ GKwU wRvbl niY
Kwi`Z cvti bv, Avi Zivv nBj Lit`oK; Avi Lit`o mg`-
wKQb h`v`itb Ges ce`e`vq wdivBqv AwbtZ mg`_` gZi
me`mgatG RMtZi Dcti KZ`j; Kwi`te bv| w`qvej tmB
kqZiv, gZi I Kei ev cvZij`0 Avm`m`0 A`_`w`0wZiq
gZi`0 (cKwKZ evK` 20:14) 0vivi wPi Zti wbo`nBte|

wbf`q gZi m`g`ub nBtZ 4w mij c`ve D`j`
Kiv nBj :

- (1) Lit`o cL`vkvY`w`ekjtm Rieb hvcb Kwi`j
Avvub th tKvB gn`Z`gi`Yi Rb` cL`Z
_wK`teb|
- (2) cwe` AvZwi kw`i gva`tg Lit`o Av`Aven
nDb, Zivv nBtj Avvub GKwU wZiq Rretbi
Rb` cL`Z nBteb, th Rretb Avvub KLbl
Avi gZieiY Kwi`teb bv|
- (3) gZi`K msv`fB wektg` ewj`qv wetePbv Ki`b,
hinv nBtZi`0- Avvub hxi`i ite RvMqv
DwVteb, hLb wZiv wZiqevi AvMgb Kwi`teb|
- (4) Ab`Kv`j i wbg`E Zivvi mw`Z` M`q evUk`Z
ememkvix hxi`i Av`xkv`i w`o`qZv u``q
j`j`b Ki`b|

evBtej i mZ` th tKvB gbl``K gZifq nBtZ gP
Kti, tKbbv Bnv hxi`i w`lq` etj, hinv`K gZi`i
Kwi`Z cvti bv| hxi`i hLb Avgv`i u``q Av`mb, wZiv
Avgv`i u``q kw`stZ`i cwi`c`Y`K`ib:

0kw`S-Awv`g tZivv`i KvQ i`vLqv hvBtZi`0 Avgvi B
kw`S-tZv`gw`M`K` vb Kwi`Zi`0:...tZivv`i u``q DwVmeb
nDK, fixi bv nDK|0 (thvb 14:27)|

`Rb nvi`Yvi gg`_v mdj Zvi mw`Z` tgvKwejv
Kwi`Z I wetaqM-e`_v f`j`qv hvBtZ hxi`B m`e`ci Kwi`qv
w`Z` m`f`g| hxi`i tmB`0gZi`0vqv DcZ`Kv w`qv Mgb
Kwi`qv`0b; gZi`Z th Av`Kvi i`v`i ga` w`qv Mgb Kwi`te
tm`m`u`K`wZiv f`j`B Rv`bb|

0tmB m`S`vMY hLb i`3-gv`stmi f`iMx, ZLb wZiv
Avvub Z`j`c Zivvi f`iMx nBtj`b; thb gZi`0v`v gZi`i
KZ`j; w`k`o e`w`3`K A`_`w` w`qvej`K kw`3`nub Ktib Ges
hinviv gZi`i KZ`j; w`k`o e`w`3`K A`_`w` w`qvej`K kw`3`nub
Ktib, Ges hinviv gZi`i f`j`q hv`e`x`eb` w`m`Z`j`i Aavb w`j`j,
Zivv`i M`K` D`x`vi Ktib|0 (Beq 2:14, 15)|

tmB gnvb wPw`KrmK Wv: tgRm`w`k`gmb w`v`ub Aek
Kwiev JIa G`t`b`w`mqvi D`w`eb Kwi`qv`0b, wZiv hLb
Zivvi eo`0t`j`K nvi`v`Btj`b ZLb GK`c`P`E` f`j`Zi m`g`ub
nBvi Av`f`AZv AR`B Kwi`qv`0t`j`b| wZiv GKRb wZiv
thgb Mf`xi`i tkvK cKvK Ktib Z``c` Kwi`j`b| wKS` ZLb
wZiv GB Avkvi c`_`L`w`Rqv cvBtj`b| Zivvi w`c`q`c`v`f`i
Ket`i Dcti GKwU mw`v`q`Kv` v`cb Kwi`qv Zivv`Z hxi`i
ejv Zivvi`i`v`b m`p`v`S`-GB K`_`v`j`v` tL`v`vB Kwi`qv
w`j`j`b: 0ZrmtZi`0 Awv`g RmeZ|0

GLv`tbB me K`_`vi`i`Kl| KLbl KLbl e`w`3`MZ
`j`L`te`bv`q` mg`-Av`Kv`k` w`b`w`y` nBqv hvBtZ cvti`i
ewj`qv gtb nBtj`i Z`_`w`c` hxi`i RmeZ Av`0b! Avgv`i u``q
nBtZ cvti`i f`i`w`z`qv hvBte, ZrmtZi`0 hxi`i RmeZ Av`0b!
gZi`i c`i`l` Lit`o Avgv`i Rretbi cL`vkv Av`0| wZivB
0c`p`i`v`b I Rreb`0 (thvb 11:25) Ges wZiv cL`Z`Av
Kwi`qv`0b 0Kvi`Y Awv`g RmeZ Av`0, GB Rb` tZivv`i
RmeZ`_`w`k`te`0 (thvb 14:19)| gZi`i c`i`i Lit`oB Avgv`i
Rretbi GKgv`I Avkv| Avi hLb Lit`o cpe`f Avm`teb,
wZiv Avgv`i M`K` Agi`Zv` vb Kwi`teb| Avgiv Avi KLbl
gZi`i Aax`tb`i`v`m` Kwi`e`bv, tKbbv Avgv`i`i Ab`S`-Rieb
_w`k`te| Avvub wK` GB gnvb cL`v`cvi`i m`U`v`b cvBqv`0b
hinv Avgiv Avgv`i`i me`f`c`f`v` te`bv`v`q`K` gn`Z`P` j`j`b
Kwi`Z`i` cwi`? Avvub hxi`i KLbl hxi`i`K Av`bv`i`i c`f`y`l`
I`v`YKZ`f`c` M`h`Y`bv Kwi`qv`_`v`K`b, Avvub wK` wK` G`f`y`i`
hxi`i`K Av`bv`i`i c`f`y`l` I`v`YKZ`f`c` M`h`Y` Kwi`teb?

Ame[®]vi DEi cÎ 24 GKRb e^{ir3}i gZii cti MK NtU?

Ame[®]vi mninqkv 24 Avevi cvV Ki'b cti GB DEicÎ cty Kwiqv AvRB ubæ wKvbrq WvKthvM tcÛY Ki'b:

ÙAme[®]vi Õ
URicI e: :80
XivKv-1000

Ame[®]vi mninqkv 24 cvV Ki'b/ cti GKiu Kwiqv Ask (FvM) cvV Kwiqv ubw' Aški cÛKè mivK DEti ctfki kb' 'tb' 'x' wPy w' b/

1/ AvZv ev cÛY MK? (mivK 'Biu DEi wPyZ Ki'b):

- gwEKvi awj + cÛYevqy
- GK mRxe cÛYx
- tKvb e^{ir3} Agi thvM Ask

2/ AvZv/ cÛY MK hviv gZitZ CKfi i KvQ wclwi qv hvq? (GKiu wPyZ Ki'b)

- cÛYevqy
- AvZv-cÛY

3/ gZitZ tKvb e^{ir3}i Ae^v MK nq? (wZbiU wPyZ Ki'b)

- Zivvi (cj 'I/-'x) cÛYevqy CKfi i KvQ wclwi qv hvq/
- Zivvi (cj 'I/-'x) t'n 'Mhvq/
- Zivvi (cj 'I/-'x) t'n awj tZ wgvkqv hvq/
- tm (cj 'I/-'x) GKRb mJx I Avbw' Z nq/

4/ gZitZ GKRb e^{ir3}i Ae^v MK nq? GKRb gZ e^{ir3}

- wKQß Rvrb br/
- tJvKiu hv' gv' ev cvc Rieb hvcb Kwiqv _vtK, Zte tm 'JwLZ I GKvKx nBqv hvq/

- hv' tJvKiu awgR Rieb hvcb Kwiqv _vtK, Zte tm mJx I Avbw' Z nq/
- kvšZ w' wMe^v vtK

5/ cÛZiu mZ' e³te' i ctfk;wUK wPyZ Ki'b :

- hvviv wekjm Kti Zivvt' i mKtji Rb' hv' cpi' w I Rieb/
- gZiv Keši ubw' Z _vtK, Rieb' vZv hv' i Avvvtbi Atc' wqv _vtK/
- hv' hLb Avvvtb, Litó gZ ubw' ZMY RvMz nBte/

6/ - Bn Rvrb GKRb e^{ir3}i AvZv/ cÛY Agi gZii Aarb bq/

- GB Rvrb GKRb e^{ir3}i AvZv/cÛY gi Ykvj, gZii Aarb/
- KLb hv' Avvvtb, gw³cÛBMY RvMz nBte Ges Agi Zv cÛß nBte/
- hvviv 'vex Kwiqv etj th, Zivviv Avgvt' i gZ wCvRtbi m½ thvMthvM Kwi tZ mg, Zivvt' i ðviv/

7/ - tKvb gva'g (tcZvZv) Ges behfMi cÛYx eiYi gva'g cÛwAZ nBeri wei'tx evBtej Avgvt' i mZK'KivBqv t'q/

8/ hv' hLb Avvvtb, Avgvt' i GB cZ'vkv AvtQ th, Avgiv Zivvi ðviv cpi' w Z nBe weavq Avgiv wbfq gZii m'wLx nBtZ cwi /

- gZii cti hv' B Avgvt' i GKgvÎ Rvrb Avkvfng (cZ'vkv)/

Aški cKæ Avcub MK hv' tK Avcbri TvYKZ[®] i ftc MhY Kwi qvtQb?

eZgvtb Avig mK Ckfi i gEjxi tLur cvBtZ cwi?

me wfbæ eskci=úivq cðqvrbrqzv ugUvBtZ Ckfi evisevi meþkl meþkl evZPw qvtQb:

cvc Zinvt`i RMr bó Kwievi cti Av`g-nevi mnvth` Kfi Ckfi GKiu evZPw`qmQtj b, gnv Rjcvetbi cteRM`bmvtK evPvBtZ GK evYx w`qmQtj b hLb Akixq l emejxqiv Bmttj mšvbt`i fq l úgKx w`qmQj, ZLb Bmttjtji Rb` GK evZPw`qmQtj b| hxi Zinv eskxq tjuKt`i Rb` GK meþkl evZPj Bqv AvimqmQtj b| Avi Ckfi Avgvt`i eZgvtb hxi Rb` GK meþkl evZP`tnvi Yv Kwi qvtQb| cKmkZ evK` 12 Ges 14 Aa`vtg eZgvtb Avgvt`i Rb` Ckfi i meþkl evZPmvi-msv¶B AvKvti t`qv nBqvQ| GB Amie[®]vi mnvqkv Ges Brvi cieZP mnvqkv Avgiv GB meþkl evZP cðZ bRi w`e|

1| hxi KZR cðZvZ gEjx

hxi Riebr l m¶v Zinv cðZvZ`cðvZK gEjxtZ mektmi HK` l Nvbó mnfvMZv Mnoqv Zvj qmQj | cpi`w Z Lxtói mt½ tçv ZMY ubveo m`úK` tvc Kwi qmQj b| tçsj H Nvbó eÚbtK meevtni m`úK` evj qv i PwT Z Kwi qvtQb :

0...Avig tZigw`MtK mZx Kb`v evj qv GKB ei Lxtói n`Z mgc¶ Kwievi Rb` eM`vb Kwi qmQj| 0-2Kwi štq 11:2|

tçstj i gZ Lxox gEjx GKRB mZx bvi xi Zj` A_¶ Lxtói fivh, Lxtói AZie wçq gEjxi Dchj³ w`kß|

cjvZb wbtg Ckfi i gtvbxZ RmZ Bmttjtji mel tq evj tZ wlvq GKB cKvi i jck kã (cLxK) e`envi Kiv nBqvQ| Ckfi BmttjtK evj tjb: 0tZvgvi weevn Kvjtj i tçv Avgvi`šj Y nq...(wivgq 2:2);...tKbbv Avig tZigvi`vgr...(wivgq 3:14)|

cKmkZ evK` l gEjxtK GK tjt vK evj qv eYv Kiv nBqvQ :

0Avi mh`gfa` GK gnr i Pý t`Lv tMj | GKiu tjt vK wQj, mh`Zinv cwi`Q` l P`ª Zinv cti bxtP, Ges Zinv g`Kt Dcti 0v`k Zivi GK gKU0 (cKmkZ evK` 12:1)|

(1) tjt vKiu 0mh`Zinv cwi`Q`| 0 Brvi 0viv GB K_v ev nBqvQ- gEjx mšhP D³aj Avtjv w`tZtQ tKbbv gEjx Lxtói tMšiegg Dcw`wZi 0viv Av`Qw`Z| hxi B 0RMtZi tR`wZ0 (thvnb 8:12); Zinv gEjxi mft`i gva`tg Avtjv meKiy Ktib, Avi GBiæc Zinv 0RMtZi`mBtZ0 cwi YZ nq (gw_ 5:14)|

(2) tjt vKiu i- 0P`ª Zinv cti bxtP| 0 cjvZb wbtg Ckfi i tjuKt`i hmAK cðv tnvgevj tZ cðZdvj Z mngvPvtii Avtjvi cLxK Pw`| cvtqi bxtP Pw` 0viv GB ešvq cðZdvj Z mngvPvtii Avtjv Lxtói cwi Ph¶ 0viv emZj Kiv nqvQj |

(3) tjt vKiu 0g`Kt Dcti 0v`k Zivi GK gKU0 wQj | Ziv vj 0viv h_vh_ fite 12 Rb tçv ZtK ešvq| tmB gnr e`w³MY hvnt`i hxi melq m¶¶ A`veva AvZ D³aj fite t`xc`gub i nqvQ|

GB tjt vKiu eYv cwi`vi fite BwZ cðv Kti th, cjvZb wbtg Ckfi i cRv Bmttj nBtZ bZb wbtg hxi wcz Lxox gEjxtZ`vbsšii i PšZvaviv thvntbi gtb wQj | mh`P`ª l Ziv Kv Lxox gEjxi Avtjv meZiy cwi Ph¶ Dci`i Zj Avtvc Kti |

2| kqZvtbi civRtqi bUK

tjt vKiu cðek 0vi GKiu mekvj bvutKi gA` tvc Kwi j: 0tm Mf`Zx, Avi e`v Zv nBqv tPvBtZtQ, mšv cñte i Rb` e`v cvBtZtQ| Avi`Mgfa` Avi GK i Pý t`Lv tMj, t`L, GK cKvE tjuvZ eY`vM, Zinv mš-g`K l`k k½ Ges mB g`K mBwKixU; Avi Zinv Avšj AvKvtki ZZxqsk b¶¶ AvKl¶ Kwi qv cw`extZ wbt¶¶c Kwi j | th tjt vKiu mšv cñte Kwi tZ D`Z tmB vM Zinv mš¶L`wovBj, thb tm cñte Kwi evgt Zinv mšvbtK Mm Kwi tZ cvti | cti tmB tjt vKiu GK cjt- mšZvb cñte Kwi j; wvub tj šn`E 0viv mg`-RmZtK kimb Kwi tēb| Avi Zinv mšvbw Ckfi i l Zinv imsnvmtbi wvKtU bix nBtj b0-cKmkZ evK` 12:1-5|

GB bvutK wZbv PwT AskMhY Kti :

(1) tjt vK- BwZcæB Ckfi i gEjx evj qv cwi i PZ|

- (2) GB ʾji MʾfRvZ cʾl mšvbu ŌCKʾii I Zuvvi ʾmsnmʾbi ʾbKʾU bxZ nBʾtj b|Ō hxiʾB tmB GKqvʾl mšvʾb ʾhʾub GB cʾl extZ RbMʾhY Kʾib Ges CKʾii ʾmsnmʾbi ʾbKU bxZ nBqvʾQb; Avi tKvb GKʾi b ʾzʾubB mgʾ- RmZʾK kvmb Kwiʾteb|
- (3) bʾM ʾi qveʾj i cʾlXK ev kqZvb|

ŌAvi ʾMʾhʾk nBj; gʾLvtqj I Zuvvi ʾZMY H bʾtʾMi mʾnz hʾk KwiʾZ j ʾmʾtj b| ZuvvʾZ tmB bʾM I Zuvvi ʾZMY hʾk Kwiʾj, ʾKŠʾ Rqʾ nBj bv, Ges ʾMʾ Zuvvʾʾi ʾvb Avi cvl qv tʾMj bv| Avi tmB gʾnvʾM ʾbʾvʾʾB nBj; G tmB cʾjvZb mcʾ hʾvʾʾK ʾi qvej (Acerʾ K) Ges kqZvb (ʾecʾʾ) ej v hʾq; tm mgʾ-biʾtj vʾKi ʾmš-Rbʾq; tm cʾl extZ ʾbʾvʾʾB nBj, Ges Zuvvi ʾZMY I Zuvvi mʾtʾ ʾbʾvʾʾB nBj |Ō-cʾKʾmʾZ evKʾ 12:7-9|

GKevi cʾlXK ʾj i A_ʾeʾStZ cʾmʾtj GB ʾkʾu cʾmʾʾvi nBqv hʾq| hLb ʾi qvej I Zuvvi ʾZMʾYi Ō-ʾMʾ. ʾvb Avi cvl qv tʾMj bʾv Ō Zuvvʾv cʾl extZ ʾbʾvʾʾB nBj |Ō hxiʾ hLb GB RmʾZ RbMʾhY Kwiʾtj b, ʾi qvej cʾl- mšvʾb- tmB hxiʾK hLbB ʾzʾub RbMʾhY Kwiʾtj b ZuvvʾʾK nZʾv Kwiʾvi tʾPʾv KwiʾqmʾQj | tm AKZKvʾhʾnBj Ges hxiʾ CKʾii ʾmsnmʾbi KvʾQ ŌbʾZŌ nBʾtj b| ZLb kqZvb Lʾtʾoi cʾlZʾvZ Lʾtʾoi gʾEj x mʾuʾYʾʾc aʾsm KwiʾZ Dmʾqv cʾvqv j ʾmʾj | cʾKʾmʾZ evʾKʾi tʾj LK tʾcʾi Z tʾhvb cʾl extZ Lʾtʾo I kqZvʾbi gʾtʾa ʾgnv Ōʾbʾoi ʾvʾʾʾBZv GK bRʾti tʾmʾtʾZ cvBqmʾtj b| Lʾtʾoi ʾmʾkʾvʾʾvʾʾYi GB hʾk Pʾtʾg tʾcʾvʾʾBʾtj tʾhvb ʾMʾhʾtʾZ DʾPʾmʾZ GB i e ʾi ʾbʾtʾZ cʾmʾtj b-

ŌGLb cʾmʾ ʾvY I cʾiʾvʾg I iʾvRZ; Avqʾʾi CKʾii, Ges KZʾZ; Zuvvi Lʾtʾoi AʾvʾKvi nBj; tʾKbbv tʾh Avqʾʾi ʾvZMʾYi Dcti tʾvʾvʾʾvʾKvix, tʾh ʾi evivʾ Avqʾʾi CKʾii mʾʾL Zuvvʾʾi bʾvʾg tʾvʾvʾʾvʾ Kʾi tm ʾbʾcʾmʾZ nBj |Ō-cʾKʾmʾZ evKʾ 12:10 Zj bv Kiʾb tʾhvb 12:31; I jK 10:18|

hxiʾ ʾmʾk kqZvʾbi Dcti Pʾvš-ʾeRq jʾvf Kwiʾtj b Ges aZʾ(PZi) kqZvʾʾK cʾZnZ Kwiʾvi ʾbʾvʾʾE ŌkʾvʾŌi eʾe ʾv Kwiʾtj b| ŌCKʾii i iʾvRʾŌ jʾvʾʾi AʾvʾKvi cʾlZʾvZ nBj, Ges Avqʾʾi gʾnvʾʾRK I iʾvRvʾʾc Avqʾʾi ʾvYKZʾ ŌKZʾʾp ʾpʾvʾʾe cʾlZʾvZ nBj | BʾvZvʾʾmi tmiv NUbv msNʾUZ nBj, ŌGLb cʾmʾ ʾvY DcʾvZ|Ō RmʾZi cʾmʾ ʾvY Lʾtʾoi Rbʾʾ nBj (5 cʾ)| kqZvʾbi cʾPʾE, fqen cʾiʾvʾ cʾjʾvʾf b mʾZjʾ hxiʾ ʾbʾʾvʾ Rʾeb hʾcb Kwiʾtj b, gZʾeiY Kwiʾtj b, Ges cʾc I gZʾi Dcti ʾeRq jʾvf Kwiʾqv cʾpʾi ʾvʾZ nBʾtj b (10 cʾ)| ʾmʾk Bʾvʾi cʾYʾʾgZʾv gʾvZʾvʾ nBj |

ŌGLb cʾmʾ ʾvY DcʾvZ nBj, Ō GB tʾNʾvYi gʾvʾʾg tʾKej tʾhvbʾi gʾbʾvʾʾM AvKI ʾKʾi Zuvvʾ bq, eis mgʾ- ʾeʾtʾj gʾbʾvʾʾM AvKI ʾKʾi:

ŌAZGe tn- ʾMʾ ZʾvʾvʾmʾMY, Avbʾ ʾKi; cʾl ex I mgʾʾʾ mšvʾc nBʾe; tʾKbbv ʾi qvej tʾZvʾqʾʾi ʾbKʾU bʾvʾgʾv ʾmʾqvʾQ; tm AʾvZkq iʾvʾmʾcbʾe tm Rʾvʾb, Zuvvi Kʾj mʾvʾʾʾB|Ō-cʾKʾmʾZ evKʾ 12:12|

mgʾ- ʾMʾvʾx hxiʾi ʾeʾlq Dj ʾmʾZ nBj | kqZvb tʾhb ʾMʾʾtʾKvb ʾi b tʾKvb AʾvʾKvi ʾvex hʾvʾʾZ KwiʾZ bv cvʾi tm mʾʾhʾM Lʾtʾo aʾsm Kwiʾqv ʾi tʾj b| Avi cʾiʾvRZ kqZvb Avqʾʾi cʾl exi Dcti I Zuvvi ʾvex ʾPʾiZʾi nʾvʾBj |

3| **Lʾtʾoi gʾEj x kqZvʾbi mʾtʾ Ōʾbʾ ʾj B**

hxiʾ ʾMʾiʾvʾtʾYi cʾʾe Lʾtʾoi gʾEj x (ʾtʾjʾvʾKi cʾlXK) cʾlZʾv Kwiʾtj b| ʾmʾk Zuvvi gZʾi kqZvʾʾK cʾiʾvʾZ KwiʾZ Lʾtʾoi gʾEj vʾK kʾvʾ tʾhʾvʾb|

ŌAvi tglkveʾKi i³ cʾhʾʾ Ges Avcb Avcb mʾvʾʾʾi evKʾ cʾhʾʾ Zuvvʾv (Lʾtʾoi gʾEj x) ZuvvʾʾK (kqZvʾʾK) Rq KwiʾqvʾQ; Avi Zuvvʾv gZʾi cʾhʾʾ-Avcb Avcb cʾvY ʾvʾcʾ Avb Kʾi bʾvʾ|Ō-cʾKʾmʾZ evKʾ 12:11|

GLb Lʾtʾo Zuvvi ʾeRʾtʾqj dj- Zuvvi ʾvʾgZv Zuvvi gʾEj vʾK cʾvʾb KwiʾZ mʾʾg| hxiʾ ʾmʾk Pʾvšʾvʾʾe kqZvʾbi Dci Rq jʾvf KwiʾqvʾQb; Avi GLb Zuvvi gʾEj x gʾvʾʾg AʾvʾiZ kqZvʾbi Dci Rq jʾvf Kwiʾqvʾ Pʾj qʾʾQb| ʾeMʾZ kZ kZ Lʾtʾoi eʾvʾcʾ ʾeRq gʾEj x ʾzʾub ʾeʾkʾŌʾ j ʾvYʾx:

- (1) tglkveʾKi i³ cʾhʾʾ: Zuvvʾv (Lʾtʾoi gʾEj x) ZuvvʾʾK (kqZvʾʾK) Rq KwiʾqvʾQ| hxiʾ CKʾii ʾmsnmʾbi ʾbKʾU bxZ nBʾtj b, GBʾʾc Zuvvi AbʾMʾvʾʾi Rʾeʾtʾb Zuvvi i³ KʾtʾgʾcʾtʾhʾM KwiʾZ mʾʾg nBʾtj b| ʾzʾub Avqʾʾi cvʾci Zʾvʾj Kv I ʾPʾy mʾKj gʾvʾqv tʾhʾʾtʾZ I Zuvvi cʾmʾZ iʾtʾi gʾvʾʾg Avqʾʾ MʾʾK i ʾvʾv KwiʾZ cvʾi b (1 tʾhvb 1:7), Ges ʾvʾʾbi cʾi ʾvʾb mʾʾʾ Lʾtʾoi Rʾeb hʾcb KwiʾZ Avqʾʾ MʾʾK kʾvʾ tʾhʾvʾb ʾi qv ʾvʾKb|
- (2) ŌZuvvʾv gZʾi cʾhʾʾ-Avcb Avcb cʾvY ʾvʾcʾ Avb Kʾi bʾvʾ| tglkveʾKi i³ Zuvvʾ MʾʾK Lʾtʾoi Zʾi gZʾeiY KwiʾZi mʾʾZ Kʾi | Zuvvʾv gZʾeiY KwiʾZi ʾvʾcʾv nq bv| CKʾi Pʾi gʾvʾʾe hʾvZvʾʾfʾvʾ KwiʾqvʾQb, ZvB Lʾtʾoi mʾʾʾʾgiMY hʾvZvʾ tʾvʾM KwiʾZ Ggb ʾvʾk gZʾeiY KwiʾZi ʾvʾvʾʾvʾ Kʾi b bʾvʾ| Ggb ʾvʾk mšvʾMY Pʾvšʾ-ZʾvʾM ʾKʾi KwiʾqvʾQ| GKʾu Mʾʾt ejv AvʾʾQ- GKRB Lʾtʾoi gʾvZvʾʾK ʾmʾʾni gʾtʾa tʾhʾʾqv tʾl qv nBqmʾQj, tʾKbbv Lʾtʾoi AbʾKʾj Zuvvi tʾkl AvʾʾMʾZ cʾKʾv KwiʾqmʾQj b, iʾvʾʾi cʾʾʾ bq| Zuvvi hʾeZʾi tʾgʾʾg gʾvʾ fq I AvZʾʾ ʾvʾcʾv nʾvʾqv Zuvvi gʾtʾa GKʾvʾʾʾE CKʾi fʾvʾʾ tʾvʾvʾvʾi bʾvʾg D_ʾj qv DmʾqvʾQ Abʾʾe KwiʾZ cʾmʾj | ʾmʾsn ʾj hLb Zuvvi gʾvʾK AvʾʾvY Kwiʾj tm

ubōj `uovBqv wPrKvi Kwivqv enjj, 0Avngl
GKRb Liōxqub|0 tivxq KgrZMY ZivntKl
amiqv flavZ°ci`ujj i gta` mRviti Qvovq
gwiij |
(3) 0Avcb Avcb mvfl` chjβ Zivniv ZivntK
(kqZivntK) Rq Kwivqv|0 evK` bq, wKs`
Zivnt`i mvfl`i evK` chjβ Zivnt`i Rieb
hvc:bi mvfl` chjβ, hxi I Zivni mngvPrtii
flgZubvnti Zivniv Rieš- mvfl` cj`ZK|
Liōxq hM Mi AUKvigg w`b`ujjZ GK`j
Liōxq tmbv cū`ngK Liōxq gEjxi wZcuj`l
nBtZ Avic Kwivqv cū`UoiE ms`viev x`i
Dc:ti w`qvej hZUv cwiZ ZtZv Zvovv
PjvBqvQj, wKs` Zivnt`i Muzkij mngq
Rietbi mvfl` chjβ Zivniv wRq ARB
KwivqvQj |

cKwKZ 12:11 c` GKwU wRqx gEjxi wP
Zijqv atj thLvtb wRqxt`i 0viv cwiCY°
tcliz mvfl`gi, ms`viev`MY, Ges Abiv`
wek`Z Liōxqvb cwiCY° Zivnt`i `qv,
wek`ZZv, mrvn I wRq kZ kZ ermi hier
eRāyibi b`vq avbz nBqvQ Ges mgM0
wek`K Avf`ujj Z KwivqvQj |

thtnZi kqZiv cū`extZ emevmKwv b Ae`vq
hxi`K webō KwivZ cvti bvb, Ziv tm GLb
Zivni gEjxtZ ememiZ LiōtK aYsm KwivZ
tPov KwivZtQj |

0cti hLb bM t`ujj tm cū`extZ ubvfl`B
nBqvQ, ZLb th`jtjvKwU cfl`mšvbu cthe
KwivqvQj, tm tmB`jtjvKwU cūZ Zvovv
KwivZ jwMj | ZLb tmB`jtjvKwU`K epr
CMj cfl`xi `β cfl`E nBj, thb tm cūšfi
wbR`vrb Dvovq hvq, thLvtb H bvtMi `wō
nBtZ`fi 0GKKvj I `βKvj I AxRvj chš-
tm cūZcwjZ nq| cti tmB mc`Avcb gfl`
nBtZ`jtjvKwU`K mrvnh` Kwiv, cū`ex Avcb
gfl` Lujqv bvtMi gfl` nBtZ D`MxY`x Kewj Z
Kwiv |0 (cKwKZ evK` 12:13-16) |

thgb fivel 0vYxtZ ejv nBqvQ th, Liōxq
Avgtj i AUKvigg hM kqZiv Zvovvi GK
b`x gEjxtK Rj tmntZ fmvBqv w`tZ cvti |
kqZiv Prit Liōtōi bvg cū`exi eK nBtZ
gūQqv tclujqv Zivni cfl`ve aYsm Kwivq
tclujtZ Ges ZubgE Zivni Kex` 0viv
D`weZ me0Kvi Pizh°l KjtKškj cū`qM
Kwivq`vK| Aw` nBtZB bM kqZivbi
cūZK| wKs` gtb i wL`teb, kqZiv Ck`ti
tjvK`i Avmgy KwivZ bMifcx gibexq
cūZōvntK Zivni figKvq e`envi Kwivq
`vK| tm tivxq ivRv tntiv`K e`envi

KwivqvQj thb wki hxi`K Zivni RbftMB
nZ`v KwivZ cvti | tm Liōtōi wecfl` wsmvZK
agfl` i`ti e`envi KwivqvQj thb
IvYKZ`K Ac` I Nrtqj KwivZ cvti |
Aetktl ZivntK μk wex Kwivqv nZ`v KwivZ
mfl`g nBj | wKs` kqZivbi Zivfl`YK wRq
Liōtōi gnv wRtq cwiYZ nBj |

μk Zivni civRtq ZivntK cPE tμvawšZ
Kwiv; dtj kqZiv hxi` cūZvōZ gEjxi
weit`x Zivni tμva cū`qM KwivZ jwMj |
Liōtōi μkxq gZii ci KtqK`ktK nRvi
nRvi LiōvpmvntK tivxq t`eZvi m`g`L,
kntii tPiv`vi tgrto, AUKvi KwivMti Ges
gi`cūšZti cqvq Kvij gZieY KwivZ
nBqvQj |

cū`tg atg°Awekjmx RvMuzK kvmbKZMY GB
Zvovv Avic Kti | wKs` tcliz`i gZii ci
gEjxi gta` GKwU cwi eZB Abc0ek Kwiv |
wZixq, ZZixq I PZl° kZwāZ AtbK
gEjxtZ Liō I Zivni tcliz`ZMY th mZ` wKfl`v
w`tZb, Zb`a` wKQy wKQy cwi eZB AvntZ`i`
Kwiv | wKQy wKQy`ag°Z`wMv tbZivv bZb
wbq:gi wek`tmi cū`Tzv Afl`xv i wL`tZ th me
LiōxqvbMY Ae`mZ fivte tPov PjvBtZwQj
Zivnt`i Dci Zvovv PjvBtZ jwMj |

wE e`v`ti i wmvv Abhvqx cū`q cūP tKwU
wek`-LiōxqvbK nZ`v Kiv nBqvQj | gEjxtK
mgjt webō Kwivv cū`vrm w`qvej b`xer
Zvovv gEjxi Dc:ti D`MxY Kwiv thb Zivv
0fvmBqv w`tZ cvti |0 wKs` 0cū`ex tmB
`jtjvKwU`K mrvnh` Kwiv ... |0 Zvovv I avš-
ag`Kfl`vi 0D`MxY`x Kewj Z Kwiv |0

ga`hMxq Zvovvi Kvij mZ` gEjx agZ`wMv
avš-`i` I tbZiv`i tbZZ; Dtcfl`v Kwivq
Avktqi Atst`Y cūšfi cqvq Kwiv; Z`vq
GK mnm` βkZ I vU w`b chš-cūZcwj Zv
nBvi Rb` Ckij KZR cūZ GKwU`vrbō bXZ
nBj (6 c`)| (wunt°j 4:6 c` Abmvti
evBtejt 1w`b mgvb GK ermi MYbv Kiv nq|
AZGe Zvovvi 1260 ermi 538 Liōvā
nBtZ 1798 Liōvā cYZv jvF Kti |

AUKvigg GB kZwā mgtn wek`-evBtejt
wek`mx LiōxqvbMY th th`vrb Avkt LujRqv
civBqvQj tm`vrb Avkt MhY KwivqvQj |
D`vniY`fj cū`g BZijxi Iqvj wYvq
DcZ`Kvq, ce`cūšY Ges ejuk 0vcc`Ai tKE
Rivxq gEjxtZ Avkt j BqvQj |

4| Avgt`i hM Ck`ti i gEjx

1798 Lítóā nBtZ Avgvṭ`i hṭMi Lítói mZ` gĒjxi
mPbvj MeMYbv Kiv nq| ce^oAwfÁZvi b`vq bM GLbl
Ckṭii cRvṭ`i Dci iMmšZ iunqṭQ| gnv A`k` hṭ
Pvj ṭZṭQ| e`Zcṭṭ kqZvb Lítói AvMgṭbi wK Ae`ewZ
cṭe^ogĒjxi Dcṭi Zvni meRvṭj i tkō AvμgY PjvBte|

ŌAvi tmB ṭṭjvKūli (Ckṭii gĒjxi) cĀZ bM (w`qvej)
ṭμvamšZ nBj, Avi Zvni estki tmB Aenkó ṭjvKṭ`i
minZ hviviv Ckṭii AvAvcij b l hxi i mvṭṭ`i avi Y Kṭi,
Zvniṭ`i minZ hṭ KwiṭZ ṭMj |Ō cKṭmKZ evK` 12:17|

GB filel ŌvYx Avgvṭ`i hṭMi cĀZ AvṭjvKcivZ
Kṭi| kqZvb iMmšZ| tm ṭṭjvKūli estki tmB Aenkó
ṭjvKṭ`i A_ṭ^o Avgvṭ`i hṭMi Ckṭii ṭjvKṭ`i minZ hṭ
KwiṭZ D`Z| Zvniṭ`i mbr³ Kviix wPý_ wj j ṭṭ`i Ki`b:

- (1) GB tkI Kvj xb wekṭmMY hxi i mvṭṭ`i avi Y Kṭi |
Ckṭii evṭK`i cweĪ wṭṭṭvṭj vṭZ wekṭ`-wKqv
Lítóq cMzKj Rieb hvctbi gva`tg hxi i bvṭg
mvṭṭ`i enb Kṭi |
- (2) GB tkI Kvj xb LítóqvbMY GKūli fiveevYri cRv|
hxi Lítói mvṭṭ`i aviṭYi dtj thvb cKṭmKZ
evK` wj wLṭZ mg_^onBqmQṭj b (cKṭmKZ evK`
1:1-3)| Aenkó wekṭm `j GKRB cM_@
evnṭKi gva`tg Ckṭi nBtZ miwmi mvṭṭ`i jvṭfi
ga` w`qv GKbifc ei cĀB nq| GB fiveevYri
`vb Zvniṭ`i Kv^h, Dṭl`k` l Zvniṭ`i tkl j ṭṭ`i
ev MSe` weqK Ckṭii cKvk cūBi cĀZ
AvṭjvKcivZ Kṭi |
- (3) GB tkI Kvj b LítóqvbMY ŌCkṭii AvÁv cij bŌ
Ōviv Avil mbr³ nBte| Zvniṭ`i tKej `k
AvÁvi cweĪZv, ALÉZv l b`vḥ`Zv Aṭṭv^oevivL
bv, eis tm mKj cij b l Kṭi| Zvniṭ`i ü`ṭq
Ckṭii tčṭy mbr` AvÁvenZvi B`Ōv Rbṭq|Ō
(ṭivgq 5:5; 13:8-10)

GB tkI Kvj xb LítóqvbMY Ckṭii AvÁvenZvq Lítói
l cĀ_wgK gĒjxi Av`k^oAbmi Y Kṭi | GB Kvi YūB
bMṭK A_ṭ^o w`qvej ṭK RjvZb Kṭi | Avi GB ṭnZ
tm ṭṭjvKūli Aenkó mšvṭ`i wei`ṭx hṭ KwiṭZ
D`Z, tKbbv Zvniṭ`i mvṭṭ`i enb Kṭi th Ckṭii wbgĒ
Zvniṭ`i tčṭy AvÁven wkl` Zqv Kṭi| thgb hxi
evj qmQṭj b: ŌṭZv^ogiv hwi AvgvṭK tčṭy Kṭi, Zṭe
Avgvi AvÁv mKj cij b KwiṭeŌ (thvb 14:15)|

GB tkI Kvj xb LítóqvbMY Rieb Ōviv Bni cĀxgqvb
nq th, Avgvṭ`i mg`-AšṭKi Y w`qv CkṭiṭK tčṭy
Kiv l cĀZevmṭK Avcbri gZ tčṭy Kiv m=ē|
hxi i gṭZ Ckṭii cĀZ tčṭy l ṭjvKṭ`i cĀZ tčṭgi
mgūo Ckṭii `k AvÁv (gw_ 22:35-40)|

H AvÁv_ wj i PZ_^oAvÁvū `vex Kṭi thb Avgiv
mBvṭni mBq w`b kuberi wekṭgevi ifc cij b
Kwi | thṭnZ hxi i wbgĒ Zvniṭ`i tčṭgi dtj `k
AvÁvi me Kqū Zvniṭ`i Ašṭi MĀ_Z nBqṭQ,
AZGe GB tkI Kvj b LítóqvbMY wekṭgri b
cij bKvix|

wekṭgri b Ckṭii Avšg evYri cĀYifc Zvni
cRvṭ`i wbgĒ cKṭmKZ evK` 12 l 14:6-15 cṭ`
Dtj l Kiv nBqṭQ| GB Aavq mgṭn ewYṭ tkI
Kvj b LítóqvbMY wbgĒ ṭMṭ^o mg`-ab-ṭ`šj Z
mṭkṭwFZ l MvQZ iunqṭQ| GKRB Rieš-ṭvYKZ^o
Awei Z Zvniṭ`i mnPiiṭc AvṭQb, Avi cweĪ AvZṭ
AvšḥK gubṭti k³ Ōviv Zvniṭ`i MṭK ej evb
KwiṭZ Kiv Kwiqv Pjv qṭQb| cĀZÁv wvūṆZ|
Zvniṭ`i Ōṭgl kvēKi i³ cṭṭ^o Ges Avcb Avcb
evK` cṭṭ^o kqZvṭbi Dcṭi Rqv^o Kwiṭe|
(cKṭmKZ evK` 12:11)

Avcb wK tkI Kvj b LítóqvbMY GKRB nBtZ
Pvṭnb, Ōhviviv Ckṭii AvÁv cij b l hxi i mvṭṭ`i
avi Y Kṭi?Ō Avcbri w^ovš-tKb AvRB MḥY Kṭi b
bv?

Ame®vi **DĒi cĪ 25**
eZgĭtb Amg ĩK Ckĭi i gĒj xi
tLuR cvBĭZ cwi?

eZgĭtb ĩK Amg Ckĭi i gĒj xi LuRqv cvBĭZ cwi?
 Ame®vi mnuqKv 25 mꝰúY®Aa`qb Ki`b- DĒicĪũ cĭY
 Kwi qv AvRB ũbæ ũKvbvq WkthvM tçŸ Y Ki`b:

Ame®vi
ĩRcĪ e : 80
XiKv-1000

Ame®vi mnuqKv 25, mꝰúY®cvV Ki`b| Aa`qtb
 ci cĪZũ mĩV DĒĭi i cvk,®x` ĩPý ĩ Db (GĭKi AwK
 DĒi mĩV nBĭZ cvĭ):

1| cKĩKZ evK` 12 Aa`ĭtq Dĭj ĩZ mh®cwi ĩZ
 ĭĭj vKũ Ÿvi-

- Lióq gĒj xi eŖvq|
- ĩhn`x i vR` Bmĭtqj ĭK ũbĭ` R Kĭi |

2| ĭĭj vKũ th cĭĭ-mšĭũi Rbĭt`q-

- ĩZũb Lió|
- tm ĩ qvej |

Zrvvi mšĭũi Rĭbĭ mgĭq th bĩM ZrvĭK webó Kwi ĭZ
 tPóv Kwi j-

- tm ĩQj ĩ qvej |
- agĭq tbZe,`|

tKvbũ b kqZĭbĭK webó Kiv hĭi m®eci Kwi ĭj b hLb-

- ĩZũb RbMhY Kwi ĭj b|
- ĩZũb µĭk gZiei Y Kwi ĭj b|

3| Lióq gĒj xi kqZĭbĭ Dci ĩeRqk nBĭZ cwi ĩe-

- LióŸi cvc tgvPbKvix i ĭ³i gva`tg|
- Zrvĭt`i Rĭetbi mĭt`ĭi gva`tg|

4| cvLxi BũZrvĭmi tkl Kvĭj Ckĭi i mZ` gĒj xi-

- cĪMũZKj Lióq Rieb hvctbi gva`tg
 LióŸi cĭĭ mĭt`ĭi enb Kĭi |
- fveevYxi ei cĪB nq|
- Ckĭi i ũbqg cwi eZB ĩ iwevi ĩ`b
 ĩekĭgũ`b iĭc cvj b cĭj b Kĭi |
- LióĭK Ggb tçŸ Kĭi th, tm mĭbgũ`b
 ĩekĭgũ`b cvj b mn Ckĭi i AvÁv mKj
 cvj b Kĭi |

Avgiv`i eZgvb hfmI ubigE Ckfi i tkvb wetkl evZPAvtQ wK?

ivgb Dgvk4i GKwU efpY cwievti RbMhY KwiqWQj | Zuvri eqtR`oMY `kkte ZuvrtK wK`lv w`qWQj th, tm GKRb t`eZv; Avi Zuvri t`eZj Dcj wã Kwi`tZ nBtj ZuvrtK thwM mvabv I a`vb Kiv AF`im Kwi`tZ nBte| wKŠ` Kktj ivgb we`šqi minZ fime`tZ j wMj, tm me `Zqvix gwZP cRv Kiv nq, tm „uj i gta“ wK tm Avmtj Ckji`tk LpRqv civBtZ cwi`te wK-br?

ivgb evBtej Ges Litói `we mgr AbmÜvb I cix`lv Kwi j | ivgb Avtiv epStZ cwi j th, hxi `we Ktib th, wZub nBtjb Ckfi i GKgvI cJ | Avi tm j`q` Kwi j th, A`bK Litóqv`bi gta` Ggb kwš-AvtQ, hvnv ermti i ci ermi a`vb Zcm`v Kwi qvI ARB Kiv hvq bv | GZ`m`ZjI ivgb Zuvri wBR` atgP gta`B mZ` LpRqv civBtZ `p msKÍ nBj |

wKŠ`wK ZLbB tm Litói Rxebxi Dcti GKwU Pj wPÍ t`wLevi m`thwM cvBj | cJ`gevti i gZ tm Dcj wã Kwi j th, hxi Litó GKRb gubj i f`c `jL-`tkk I fq-fwZi ev`e AvfAZv ARB Kwi qvtQb | BwZc`e`Zuvri avi Yv wQj th, tkvb fite `e kwš e`envi Kwi qv p`kxq hvZbv I e`v nBtZ w`tR`tk i`lv Kwi qvtQb | wKŠ` GLb tm p`tki Kib ey`v e`š Kwi evi cwi KÍ bvq tm wew`šZ nBqv fime`tZ j wMj : GB cix`o gibe Ktj i ubigE hxi wK fite GB Ktvi gZiRbK cix`lv ga` w`qv Mgb Kwi`tj b?

ivgb Litói gZi Dcti thgb a`vb Ae`vZ i wLj tm t`cJgi GB ev`e I Rxeš-`óvš-`f`wLqv gP nBqv tMj | tm w`xvš-MhY Kwi j, Zuvri tmB tjvf`bq eskxq ghP`v cwi Z`wM Kwi qv tm TivYZP`hxi i w`tk Zuvri Rxeb w`lvBte | Litói GB Pevš-Z`v`mi t`cJgi minZ Zj bv Kwi`tZ wMqv ivgb ewj j, ÓAb` me wKQvBvri KvQ nvi gmbqv`Q0 |

GB hpe efpY tQ`tj wU Litó at`pP m`tZ`i ga`gub RMtZ cwi TivZv hxi`tk Ame[®]vi Kwi j |

1/ **tKrbtag`cwi Tiv `vb Kti ?**

hxi i B c_ cwi Tiv`Yi GKgvI c_ | ÓAvi Ab` Kivri I KvQ cwi TivY bB; tKbbv AvKv`tki b`pP gbj `i`i gta` `É Ggb Avi tkvb big bvB th b`rtg Avgiv M`tk cwi TivY civBtZ nBte0 (t`cJi Z 4:12) |

evBtej cwi`vi wK`lv t`q th, Avgiv c`vc nri vBqv wMqWQ d`tj Avgiv c`tci m`Rv gZi Aaxb | (t`vq 6:23) mKtj c`c Kwi qvtQ (t`vq 3:23) | AZGe

mKtj B gZi m`š`xb nBte | Avi hxi B tmB GKgvI e`v`š w`vb c`tci `É nBtZ D`xvi Kwi`tZ c`tci b |

Óth tKn cJ`tk `k`B Kti I ZuvrtZ wekjm Kti, tm thb Abš-Rxeb c`vq; Avi AwgB ZuvrtK tkl w`tb DvBe0 (thvb 6:40) |

gvI GKwU mZ` ag`AvtQ: c`fY GK, wekjm GK, emB`š GK | 0 (Bwcl`xq 4:5) |

2/ tkl Kvj`xb Litóqv`bM`vYi ubigE Ckfi i tkvb wetkl evZP AvtQ wK? nu, AvtQ | GB evZP wZbuU cKwKZ evK` 14:16 c` D`tj E-AvtQ | GB `Z`T`qj tNwLZ evZP PevšZ NUbv nBtZtQ Litói wZxq AvMgb |

(1) **cJ`g `Zi evZP:**

Ócti Awg Avi GK `Z`tk t`wLjvg, wZub AvKv`tki ga` c` Dwo`tZtQb, Zuvri KvQ AbšZKvj`xb m`mgvPvi AvtQ, thb wZub cJ`ex wbev`mwi M`tk, c`Z`K RiwZ, esk I fiv I c`Rve;`tk, m`mgvPvi Rivub; wZub D`Pi`te GB K_v Kwi`tj b, Óckj`tk fq Ki I ZuvrtK tMŠ`e cJ`vb Ki, tKbbv Zuvri wePvi mgq Dcw`Z; w`vb `M` cJ`ex, mgj` I R`tj D`bB mKj Drcbe Kwi qvtQb, Zuvri fRbv Ki0 (cKwKZ evK` 14:6, 7) |

hxi I kv`wZbRb `Zi cJ`x`ki gva`tg bvUKxq fite evZP wZbuU tNvIYv K_v ey`v Kwi qvtQ, wKŠ` gJ`Zt RM0vxi KvQ GB evZP weZi`tYi Rb` Ckfi i c`Rve;` evZP`em`tki `wqZj; cij b Kwi`tZtQ | Zuvri v tkvb bZb evZP tNvIYv Kti bv, eis mgj`q RMtZ, Óc`Z`K RiwZ I esk I fiv I c`Rve;`tk AbšKij`xb m`mgvPvi0 Rivub hvn cJ`vZb w`bq`tgi hfm tjv`Kiv wekjm 0vii th evZP MhY Kwi qv`tj b | (Betq 3:16-19; 11:1-4), hxi i Ges AbšZKvj`xb m`mgvPvi GKB evZP GB tmB GKB wK`lv hvn hxi `qs tNvIYv Kwi qv`tj b; tmB GKB m`mgvPvi wK`l`MY cPvi Kwi qv`tj b thb Litói ubigE RmrtK Rq Kwi`tZ c`tci b; GB tmB GKB evZP hvn Litói hfmI kZ kZ ermi hver eR`v`vZ nBqv Avm`qv`tQ |

hxi Lítói cwiTvtYi mnR mij mngvPvi
AÚKviqg hMi cÚq GK nRvtii AwAk ermi
hwer gÉjx nBtZ cÚq wejß nBqv mlgwQj, wKš'
ag³ec³ei gva'g Zvnn cbiq cpt cÚwZ
nBj, Ges eZg³tb Ck³ii tjtKiv wek³vcr
cPvi Kwivq wdwitZtQb| cÚg `Z GB GKB
mngvPvi tNviYv KwitZtQb, tKej GKUKz bZb
AwitK- GKwU wek³vcr evZ³ tKej Lítói
wZxqevi AvMgtbi c³e³ emermiZ mg⁻-
tjvK³i D³l³tk|

hinniv GB evZ³MthY Kti, Zvnniv GB Avntb
Avnz nq, ÚCk³tk Fq Ki l Zvnni tMšie
cÚvb Ki (Zvnni PwiT cÚZdwj Z Ki)Ú Zvnniv
wek³mxri KvtQ tKej ev³K³ bq, eis Zvnt³i
m³uq Ck³ii t³cÚgi PwiT cÚwZkxj m³q'
enbKvix Rxeb hvcb Úvnn cÚZdwj Z Kti| Lítói
AvZ³q cwi cY³nBtj, tmB me tjvK³i gva'g
Ck³i wK KwitZ cvtib, Zvnniv DnviB GK
ti³gvÁKi cK³kvb cÚk³ Kwivq v³tK|

`ZT³qi evZ³ KLB wek³vcrxi wKtU tNviYv
KwitZ nBte? hLb Ck³ii wePvi mgq Dcw⁻Z
wK ZLb| mrvqKv 13 eY³v Kti th, 1844
Lítóvā hxi wZxq AvMgb ce³wePvi Kvt³p
mPbv nBqvQ| wK tmB ermi A⁻ 1844
Lítóvā hxi wek³vcr Zvnni tjtKiv M³K
Abj³wYZ Kwitj b thb Zvnniv cK³wKZ evK³ 14
Aa³v³qi evZ³cPvi KwitZ Av³ctK³i|

GB evYx Avgv³i wKtU Dcw⁻Z nBqvQ, GB
wb³R j Bqv thb Avgiv ÚZvnni fRbv Kwiv, w³ub
M³c³ c³u³ex; mg³' l R³tji DbB mKj Dr³cbv
Kwivq³Q| (cK³wKZ evK³ 14:7) Ck³i
Avgw³ M³K Av³k Kwivq etj b, ÚZ³g wek³g³b
š³iY Kwivq c³u³l Kwiv| tKbbv m³v³cl³fy
AvKvkgÉj l c³u³ex Qq w³tb w³g³fy Kwitj bÚ
(hv³ 20:8-11)| 1844 Lítóvā WriDBb hLb
m³g³weKv³ki c³w³Z tjvK³i gvtS we³tePbvri Rb³
Dc⁻vcb KwitZwQ³tj b, wK tmB g³n³Z³
m³úKZ³š³fc Zvnni fRbv Kwivri Rb³ Ck³i
Zvnni c³RvMY³K Avntb Rvbtj b| tmB mg³q
hinniv `ZT³qi evZ³cPvi KwitZwQ³tj b Zvnniv
Ck³ii ev³K³ (evB³etj) D³wj w⁻Z 7g w³b
wek³g³b Ame³vi Kwitj b Ges m³úKZ³š³ m³š³b
l tMš³ev³ w³wek³g³b cvj b KwitZ Av³ct
Kwitj b|

(2) wZxq `Zi evZ³:

Úcti Zvnni cÚv³ wZxq GK `Z Avntj b, wZ³ub
Kwntj b, Úcwoj, cwoj tmB gnZx ewej, th

mg⁻-RwZ³K Avcbvi tek³m³u³qv³ tivl gw³iv
cvb KivBqvQ| (cK³wKZ evK³ 14:8)|

wZxq `Z mZK³Kwivq etj b, Úcwoj tmB gnZx
ewej| (cK³wKZ evK³ 17 Aa³v³q AvwZ³K Úewej Ú
A⁻š³gÉj³tk GKRb Amr PwiT wek³ó
tjt³vK³tk wPwi³Z Kti (5 c³)| tm cK³wKZ
evK³ 12 Aa³v³q ew³Y³ mZ³; LwU Lítóq gÉj³xi
cÚxK tjt³vKwU GKwU cZ³xZ tjt³vK Úth mg⁻-
RwZ³K Avcbvi tek³m³u³qv³ tivl gw³iv cvb
KivBqvQ| (w³v³š³-ag³w³q³vi m³v³k³ GB
š³v³-ev t³fR³v³ w³g³wKZ Lító atg³ AvKv³i cÚek
Kwivq³Q| wZxq `Zi evZ³ Ck³ii tjt³vK³i
Avntb Rvbtj thb Zvnniv š³-c³áo Lító-atg³
š³v³-w³q³vi cÚZ³nZ Kti|

ewej eú ait³vi c³-áo Lító atg³ w³g³kv³Yi
cÚxK| tm AZ³š³-f³qven, tKbbv tm Ck³tk
weKZ AvKv³i AvZ³w³ÁZ Kwivq wPwi³Z Kti: thb
Ck³i cÚZ³wnsv³ cvqY úK³g³vZv l AwAk
v³ex³vi A⁻ev Ck³i thb GKRb Abj³wZ³c³Y
w³cZ³gn w³ub th K³vnt³iv cvc m³ú³tk³ Zvnt³K
we³ ev R³v³vZ³ KwitZ AZ³š³-mg³aj AvP³Y
Kwivq v³tK³b| GKwU mr gÉj³x Ck³ii me³ú³vi
Y³ewj m³wK f³rim³g³ eR³vq i³wL³q Dc⁻vcb l
wPwi³Z Kwite Ges t³Lv³te th, Ck³i t³c³Y Ges
GB m³tZ³i m³v³ wK cK³vi b³vq wePvi l Abj³w³
msh³š³ i³w³qv³Q|

Ck³i tjt³vK³ M³K ewej nBtZ ewni nBqv
Avntj b etj b (cK³wKZ evK³ 18:4)| evB³etj
ew³f³ w³q³vi cÚ³v³l³vb KwitZ Ges Lítói w³q³vi
Abj³vi KwitZ etj b|

(3) ZZxq `Zi evZ³:

Úcti ZZxq GK `Z Dnvt³i cÚv³ Avntj b,
wZ³ub D³Pite Kwntj b, Úhw³ tKn tmB ci l
Zvnni cÚZ³g³w³Z³ fRbv Kti, Av³ w³R j³v³U wK
nt³-Ove aviY Kti, Zte tmB e³w³l Ck³ii
tmB Ú³ivl-gw³iv cvb Kwite, hinniv Zvnni tKvt³ci
cvb³ct³ Aw³g³wKZ³š³fc cÚZ³ nBqvQ; hinniv tmB
ci l Zvnni cÚZ³g³w³Z³ fRbv Kti, Ges th tKn
Zvnni bvt³gi Ove aviY Kti, Zvnniv w³ev³Z wK
i³w³l³Z KLb³l wek³g³ cvq bv| G⁻tj tmB
c³u³l³M³Yi `ah³t³lv hvq, hinniv Ck³ii AvAv
l hxi wek³vm cvj b Kti| (cK³wKZ evK³ 14:9-12|

ZZxq `Zi ev³É³q mg³M³wek³vm³tk `B³U `tj
we³f³ Kiv nBqvQ| GK cv³tk³ w³oKiv³tv
nBqvQ, f³v³ Lítóvej w³ti³ hinniv Ú³tmB ci l
Zvnni cÚZ³g³w³Z³ fRbv Kti, Av³ w³R j³v³U wK

nt`-Ove aviY Kti |O Avi Ab` w`#K iunqutQ
Zuviv huviv ci`i KEZ; cL`vL vb KwiqtQ,
OtmB cmeTMY...huviv Ck#ii AvAv I hxi`i
mekjm cyj b Kti |O

`B`mecixZ `tji ga`Kvi `elg`uj j`#K`Ki`b/
huviv ci`i Ove aviY Kti, Zuviv gvb#li
`Zqvix m#eaven`x a`vb-avi Yv I i`mZbmZ m`#j Z
ag#eai Av#cm-gixvsmvKvix DcvmK/
OcmE`M#Yi mbr`Kvix Zuvit`i mR`^`ZS;
`Yiejx iunqutQ: O`ah` mnKviti O`Ck#ii
AvAvi eva` I hxi`i mek#tm` w`i`_#K/

GB `ZT`qi evZ`mgM#etk`cui e`vB nBtj hxi
gv`c`Bw`M#K msl#h (`M`j B#Z) Kwi#Z
Avm#eb/

O`Avi Avig `u` Kwi`jv, Avi t`L, i`aeY`
GKLmb tgn, tmB tgnNi Dc#i gbl`c#i`i b`vq,
GK e`w` eimqv Av#Qb, Zuviv g`#K m#Y`gKw
I Zuviv nt`Z GKLmb Zr`#Kv`#` c#i` gw`i
nB#Z Avi GK `Z evni nBqv`hnb tgnNi Dc#i
eimqv Av#Qb, Zuvit`K D`P ite PrrKvi Kwi`qv
Kvnt`j b, OAvcbvi Kv`+j`vMvDb, tKbbv c#i`_exi
km` i`KvBqv tMj |O Zuvit`Z`hnb tgnNi Dc#i
eimqv Av#Qb, w`Zub Avcb Kv`+ c#i`_extZ
j`vMvB#j b, I c#i`_exi km` tQ`b Kiv nBj |O-
c`K#kZ evK` 14:14-16/

3/ **Litói tkl Kvjxb gEjx :**

Av#ub w`K w`#tqi m#_`g# nBqv#Qb th, GKRb mej ,
`p, AwePj Litóqv# Zuviv Ck#i` fiv`3, `ah` I mek#tmi
e`v#t#i w`#Z nBqv#Q; Avi Av#ub w`K H GKB c`Kvi
Av`w`ZK AvfÁZv j`t#i AvKv`Lv Kwi`qv#Qb? c`K#kZ
evK` 14 Aa`vq Ck#i` Avqv#`i eZ`#v` h#Mi Rb` Zuviv
w`tkl evZ`c`ub Kwi`qv#Qb, tKbbv GB evZ`H c`Kvi
AvfÁZvi Rb#w`tZ c#i`/

mrvnqvKv 25 Gi Av#jvPbvq c`K#kZ evK` 12:17 c#`
t`kl Kvjxb Litóqv#`i GBi#`c mbr`3 Kiv hvB#e- Zuviv
O`Ck#ii AvAv cyj b I hxi`i m#`#` aviY Kwi`te/`
c`K#kZ evK` 14:12 c#` GKB `tji w`l#q GBi#`c
eY`#v Kiv nBqv#Q, OG`tj tmB cmeT`M#Yi `ah` t`Lv
hvq, huviv Ck#i`i AvAv I hxi`i mekjm cyj b Kti |O

AvBmb Avgiv tkl Kvjxb Litóqv#`i Pwi`w`K `enk`
mg#ni ev` Yv` #Yi mrv`vsk w`Y`# Kwi` :

(1) Zuviv Ohxi`i m#`#` aviY Kti |O Ggb w`K hLb
kqZvb Zuviv t#va Zuvit`i w`i`#`x c`#`#`j Z I
c`#`qvM Kti, ZLbI Zuviv hxi`Z w`k#`-`_#K/`
Zuvit`i mekjm w`b#R#`i Drcw`Z dj bq, eis

Ck#ii `vb (Bwclxq 2:8) | Ck#ii Av#g gEjx
Zuviv c`KZ Pwi`#i g#S LitóK #tg AwakZi
`úoi#`c t`w`L#Z cvq, Avi GBi#`c mek#tmi gva`tg
Ab#h` Oviv Zuviv Zuvit`i g#S Ae`vbiZ Litói
#lgZvi c#`#` Rie#`-`#Z`#`c`w`i YZ nq/

(2) Zuviv Ohxi`i mekjm cyj b Kti`O (c`K#kZ evK`
14:12) | th mekjm hxi`i w`Qj, th mekjm w`Zub w`K`#v
w`#Zb, th mek#tmi w`Zub Rieb hvcb Kwi`#Zb, tmB
mekjm GLb Zuvit`i `ú`q cwi`c`Y`Kti | Zuvit`i
Kv#Q th tKej mZ` Av#Q Zuviv bq, eis Zuviv mZ`
cyj bI Kti, Zuviv tm mZ`#K Ab#miYI Kti |
Zuvit`i Kv#Q a`#B Rieb, mekjm Kiv`Kj v#tci m#`_
ci`ú`i m`ú`K`#`3, Avi mekjm eva`Zv ev
AvAv`enZvi m#`_`tRvo evav | Zuviv Ohxi`i mekjm`O
j`Kw`qz iv#L bv, eis Rieb Zuviv c`Kv`K Kti |
Zuviv Awe`vi I c`#`Y Kwi`qv#Q th, evB#t#j
gnv w`K`#v`jv`v h#` Rieb# c#i`Zw`#bi Rieb hv#t#b
c`#`qvM Kiv hvq, Zuviv nBtj Litóq Rieb GK GKw
Mw`Zkxj kv`3kvjx Rieb# cwi`YZ nq | Zuviv
Awe`vi Kwi`qv#Q th, evB#t#j GB gnv mZ`
mgn Litói c#i`Z t#`#` I Ck#i` fiv`3 Rv`Mvi Z Kti,
huviv gvb#k `ú`tqi c#i`Zw` c`#`qvRb I AvKv`Lv#K
c`Y`Kti |

(3) Zuviv Ck#ii AvAv cyj b Kti- Ck#ii `bw`ZK
w`bgg `k AvAv | mg`-w`K`Qj E#`x`#` Zuviv Ck#ii
c#i`Z B`Qv, Zuviv c#i`Zw` Av#`k cyj b Kwi`#Z P#t#n |
Zuviv PZ`#AvAv mn Ck#ii mg`Z AvAv cyj b
Kti, Ck#ii c#i`Z Zuvit`i t#`#` I m`#`t#bi c#i`Z
Zuvit`i t#`#` c#i`k#` Kti | Avi GB PZ`#AvAv-
mBgv`b kubev`i w`k#t#v`b i#`c cyj t#bi ga` w`qv
m#v`i fRbv Kwi`#Z Avgv`w`M#K cwi`Pw`j Z Kti |

(4) Zuviv mg#`q RMr e`v#x O`Ab#Kvjxb m#`gvPvi
evZ`P`mn`f#M (c`#`vi) Kti (c`K#kZ evK` 14:3) |
m#`gvPvi t`Nv`Yv Kti th, hxi`i Avqv#`i c#i`ci
w`b#g`E gZieiY Kwi`qv#Qb, c#i` Kei nB#Z
c#i`w`l`Z nBqv#Qb, GBi#`c Avgiv Zuviv m#`w`Z
Avqv#`i gv`3i m`ú`K`Dc`j`w` Kwi`#Z cwi` | ag`
w`K`#v` nB#Z evni nBqv Avm#Z me`#t#b
tjvKw`M#K Avv`v#b Kwi`#ZtQ, Ges m`ú`Y`evB#t#j
mZ` w`f#E`K hxi`i Litói m#`w`Z m`ú`K`-`vcb Kwi`#Z
c`v`gk`#`q/

(5) Zuviv GKw` Ri`ix Ab#f#Z Oviv cwi`Pw`j Z nBqv#Q;
KviY O`km` tQ` t#bi mgq Avm#qv#Q; tKbbv c#i`_exi
km` i`KvBqv tMj |O (c`K#kZ evK` 14:15) Ges
t`Kw`U t`Kw`U t`v`K GLbI Litói m`Ú`v cvq bvB/

(6) Zuviv Ck#i` `E` Kv#`#Avcbw`M#K w`bgMekwi`qv#Q/`
tKbbv gnZx ewej cZxZ nBqv#Q/ AZGe Zuvit`i
w`b#g`E Zuviv mibe`# Av#`b Rv#vB#ZtQ, Otn

Avivi cRvMY Dnv nBtZ ewni nBqv AvBm0
(cRvMKZ evK 18:4) Lktói minZ Zvnt`i Ace`
gaj m=úKQ Zvnt`i mŁ-`rQ` Zvntv Ab`i
minZ mnfm Kwi tZ embv Kti |

ZZxq `tZi evE`0v AvnZ tklKvjxb tKvU
tKvU Ltoqvbtbi AštKiY GB mKj I Avil
Avak wKQy0v mshy3 Kti | Zvnt`i Avb`gq
Rieb tclZ thvntbi mvt_ Zvntv Mtk mshy3
Kti thb GB Avnyb Avcbvt`i wKvU chS-
c`hvi Z nq:

0Aviv hviv t`LqvuQ I i`ubqvQ; Zvni msev`
tZvntv MtkI w`tZiQ, thb Avgt`i minZ
tZvnt`i l mnfmZv nq | Avi Avgt`i th
mnfmZv, Zvntv wZvi Ges Zvni cĵ hxi
Lktói minZ | Avgt`i Avb` thb m=úY`nq GB
Rb` GB mKj wĵL`ZiQ0 (1thvb 1:3, 4) |

Zvni AvZvi gva`tg I Zvni gEjxi gva`tg hxi
AvcbvtK Zvni wKtU AvntZ Ges Avcbvi me
wKQyZvni wKtU mgcP Kwi tZ Avnyb Rvib:

0Avi AvZv I Kb`v (gEjxi) KwtZtQb, AvBm/
th i`tb, tm l ejK, AvBm | Avi th wccvMZ, tm
AvBmK; th B`Qv Kti, tm wbvgtj B Rieb Rj
MhY Ki K | 0-cRvMKZ evK 22:17 |

4) **ĴvU km`rQ`b :**

ĴTiqi evE`GLb Pevš-DcbxZ nq, hLb mefM e`vrx
gv3c0st`i mslMh Kwi tZ hxi cĵ_extZ cĴveE0 Ktib
(cRvMKZ evK 14:14-16) | hxi mKj gv3 c0st`i
mslMh Ktib Ges ĴM`Zvni wKtU mslMh Ktib thLvtb
AtbK evm`vb AvtQ0 (thvb 14:1-3) | wZub wPiZti
wbgE`cvc, tiM-tkvK, AvZ0v, e`_v I gZi tjvc
Kwi teb | Avi mvayev cweĴMY AbšKvtj i wbgE` Zvni
minZ tMšiegg beRieb i i` Kwi te | (cRvMKZ evK
21:1-4)

hxi cvcww`MtkI Zvni AvMgb Kvtj mslMh Kwi teb |

0cĵi ĴM` gw`i nBtZ Avi GK `Z ewni nBtjb;
Zvni l nĴ-GKlvb ZxĴe Kv`wQj |...Ab` Avi GK
`Z...D`Pi te GB K_v Kwtjb, 0tZvivi ZxĴe Kv`
jvMvI, cĵ_exi `ĴĴj Zvi `Q mKj tQ`b Ki; tKbbv
Zvni dj cvKqvvtQ | ZvntZ H `Z cĵ_extZ Avcb
Kv`+ jvMvBqv cĵ_exi `ĴĴj `Q tQ`b Kwi tjb; Avi
Ckĵii tivtli gmvKtE wbtĴc Kwi tjb | cĵi bMĵii
ewnti H KtE Zvni `j b Kiv tMj, ZvntZ KĒ nBtZ
i3 ewni nBj0 (cRvMKZ evK 14:17-20) |

GBwU nBte tkl wvbtki GK wvqvmvšK, `tL`vqK
gvZ0 Lktói wbgE` GK AZxe te`br`vqK Nubv, tKbbv

hvviv cwi ĴvY DtcĴv Kwi qvtQ, Zvntv Mtk GLb Zvni
wvbk Kwi tZ nBte | hxi 0tZvgt`i cĴĴ `NfM0;
KZK_wj tjk th wvó nq, Ggb evmbv Zvni bvB, eis
mKtj B thb gb cwi eZ0 chS-cwUQtZ cvq, GB Zvni
evmbv | 0 (2wZi 3:9) |

hxi hLb km` mslMh Kwi tZ cĵ_extZ Avnteb, ZLb
Avcbv tKvbtclmĵi gta` MvYZ nBtZ Pntb? Avcbv wK
c` km`ifcx mefM Mi gv3c0st`i `tji mĴ` Ĵvqgvb
_wktZ Pntb (cRvMKZ evK 14:13-16)? A_ev Avcbv
wK nvivYt`i (cvcĵ`i) minZ c` ĴĴvdtj gta`
cwi MvYZ nBtZ Pntb (cRvMKZ evK 14:17-20)?

welqvU `úoifc Pevš-ifc avh`Kiv nBqvvtQ | GK cvtk,
hxi tclK wPy wvko n`-w`i Kwi qv `Ĵvqgvb, wZub
AvcbvtK wvbxZ Avte`b RvibvtZtQb, thb Avcbv
mvat`i mcĴĴ `Ĵvqgvb nb, hvnt`i wltq ejv nBqvvtQ
0G `tj tmB cweĴMĵi `ah`Ĵ`Lv hvq, hvntv Ckĵii
AvAv I hxi wvkm cvjb Kti0 (cRvMKZ evK
14:12) | Aci cvtk`i ay GK`j gvbe KtE Avte`b
Kwi tZtQ th, mgM0evBtej I Ckĵii AvAv mKj cvjb
Kiv ZZUv `i`ZcY`bĴn |

cjvvtZi wvPvvtq Dcw`Z RbZv wK GKB cKvi
GKvU jĴYxq Nubvi gĴLvgLx nBqvvtQ | GK cvtk,
wQtb hxi - GKrb ĴMĴ gvbe- gvbeifc Ckĵi | Aci
cvtk`i evi veiv- GKrb Amnvq gvbt, wbtRtK mrvh`
Kwi tZ A_ev wftoi gta` hvntv GB `q wvvi K`k`
`PĴĴ wvixĴv Kwi tZtQj tmB tjkvt`i mrvh` Kwi tZ
Acim wQj | Zvni cĵi tmB eúifcx RbZvi gta`
0`ĴRtbi gta` KwtK Qm0qv w`e? i wMvšZ mĵi eú
`t eRavubZ nBqv wchv j, 0evi veivtK!0

cjvZ wRÁvni Kwi tjb, 0Zte hxi, hvntK Lto etj
ZvntK wK Kwi e | 0

mg`fi RbZv PvrKvi Kwi qv Kvj, 0DvntK mĵk t`I | 0
GBifc tmB wbt`Ĵ-wv0vc hxi tK mĵk t`I qv nBj;
Avi eú Acivta Avfhy3 evi veiv gv3 cvBqv Pvj qv tMj |
(t`Lp gv 27:20-26) |

Avcbv AvR KivntK gtbvqb Kwi teb- evi veiv A_ev
hxi tK? Avcbv wK gvbtli `Zqvix gZev`, agfĴ I wĴĴv
cvjb Kwi tZ gtbvqb Kwi teb, th_wj Ckĵii mg`-
AvAv I hxi-Lktói AbšZKvjxb mvgvPrtii m=úY`
wecivZ I AmslMvZcY` A_ev Avcbv wK Ckĵii AvAv
cvjb I hxi tZ wvkt`-wktZ evmbv Ktib? gtb
i wLteb, hxi B wZub wvrb Avcbvi c0ZvU gmvKj,
wvĴj Zv, mgm`v mgvav Kwi tZ, Avcbvi c0ZvU ggĴšv
I gbtKó Kbvqg Kwi tZ, Ges Avcbvi c0ZvU evmbv
cĴY Kwi tZ cweĴ AvZv tcl`Yi AvxKvi Kwi qvtQb |

